

PJ  
2533  
E92

**Cornell University Library**

BOUGHT WITH THE INCOME  
FROM THE  
SAGE ENDOWMENT FUND  
THE GIFT OF  
**Henry W. Sage**  
1891

A110984

9/2/1898

Cornell University Library  
PJ 2533.E92

Somali-English and English-Somali dictio



3 1924 026 888 820

alin

DATE DUE

~~APR 20 1971 M T~~

~~INTERLIBRARY LOAN~~

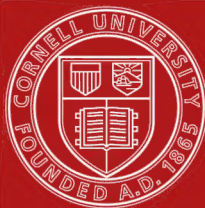
Interlibrary Loan

~~AUG 27 1980 F~~

RLG

~~SEP 7 '89 AG O I~~

~~MAY 28 91~~  
AUG 11 2003



# Cornell University Library

The original of this book is in  
the Cornell University Library.

There are no known copyright restrictions in  
the United States on the use of the text.

<http://www.archive.org/details/cu31924026888820>



SOMALI-ENGLISH  
AND  
ENGLISH-SOMALI DICTIONARY.



SOMALI-ENGLISH  
AND  
ENGLISH-SOMALI  
DICTIONARY.

BY

REV. FR. EVANGELIST DE LARAJASSE,

MISS. APOST. ORD. SS. FRANCISCI CAP. PROVINCIÆ LUGDUNENSIS ALUMNUS.

LONDON:

KEGAN PAUL, TRENCH, TRÜBNER & CO., LTD.,  
PATERNOSTER HOUSE, CHANCERY CROSS ROAD.

1897

④

A.110984

~~390 D 51~~

LONDON :

PRINTED BY GILBERT AND RIVINGTON, LIMITED,  
ST. JOHN'S HOUSE, CLERKENWELL, E.C.



## P R E F A C E.

THE few books published on the Somali language being insufficient for anyone wishing to learn it, we, in order to have a basis for a further and thorough study of it, have committed to print this Somali-English and English-Somali Dictionary, although it is not as yet perfect and complete.

For writing Somali phonetically we have employed, firstly, the Roman characters with their Latin pronunciation; secondly, some signs used in the Syrian alphabet (S. J. Beyrouth) for the transliteration of Arabic into Roman characters, and letter *ä*, as explained in the following alphabetical table:—

Letters.	Sounds.		Letters.	Sounds.		Letters.	Sounds.	
	Latin.	English.		Latin.	English.		Latin.	English.
<b>a</b>	a	ah	<b>h</b>	as <i>ch</i> in German		{ <b>s</b>	es	ess
<b>b</b>	be	bay	<b>k</b>	ke	kay	{ <b>sh</b>		shay
{ <b>d</b>	de	day	<b>i</b>	i	e	<b>t</b>	te	tay
{ <b>ä</b>	cerebral.		<b>j</b>	dje	jay	<b>u</b>	u	oo
<b>e</b>	e	ay	<b>l</b>	el	ell	<b>w</b>	as in English.	
<b>f</b>	ef	ayff	<b>m</b>	em	emm	<b>y</b>	ie	e-ay
<b>g</b>	g	gay	<b>n</b>	en	enn	{ 'aa' 'ee'	Sounded	
{ <b>h</b>	he	hay	<b>o</b>	o	o	{ 'ii' 'oo'	as with $\epsilon$	
{ <b>ḥ</b>	strong aspirate.		<b>r</b>	er	air	{ 'u u'	Arabic.	

The letters *a, e, i, o, u, w*, are vowels; *ai, ei, au, aw, ow* are

diphthongs; **w**, however, is only a vowel when following the letters **a** and **o**, forming with them the diphthongs **aw** and **ow**. All the other letters are consonants.

## OF THE PRONUNCIATION OF THE LETTERS.

---

### PRONUNCIATION OF THE VOWELS.

#### *Simple Vowels.*

a

is either long or short :

when long it is pronounced as in English "father."

„ short „ „ „ „ "cat, mat."

e

has the sound of *a* in such words as "face, space"; but when this vowel stands before a consonant ending a syllable, it has nearly the sound of *a* in the word "care." Ex. *ader*, "paternal uncle," pronounced *ah-dare*.

i

is either long or short.

When long it is pronounced as *i* in "ravine."

„ short „ „ „ "spin."

When *i* is either preceded or followed by **h**, or when marked with ' (*i* and *i'*) it has nearly the sound of *e*.

o

is sounded like *o* in the word "tone," when it is long.

„ „ „ „ "Tom" „ short.

Ex. *sōr*, "food," pronounced *sore*; *kol*, "time," pronounced *koll*.

u

has the sound of *oo* in the word "pool" when long, and that of *u* in the word "pull" when short. Ex. *gūr*, "marriage," pronounced *goore*; *gur*, "pick up," pronounced *goor*. When *u* is either preceded or followed by hard consonants, as *h*, *h*, it is sometimes pronounced nearly as *u* in "tusk."

ع ('ain)

The Arabic guttural sound of ع (the pronunciation of which can be learnt only from a native) being of frequent occurrence in the Somali language, the vowels *a*, *e*, *i*, *o*, *u* when having that sound are marked with a reversed comma (‘), either on their right or their left, as shown in the table.

*Pronunciation of the Diphthongs.*

ai

is pronounced by some as *i* in the word "Bible," and as *ai* in the word "paint" by others.

In a few words these two letters must be sounded separately; in that case the letter *i* will be marked with two dots (ï).

ei

has the sound of *ei* in the English "feign."

au

is sounded as *ow* in the word "cow."

aw

has the same sound as *au*, but is used to represent that sound in words where other vowels follow, and also in attributive verbs.

## ow

This diphthong has a kind of hollow sound like that of *oh-oo* pronounced in an empty cask.

## CONSONANTS.

## b

is sounded as in English "baby," but more forcibly and with a sort of *p'* sound.

## ḍ

has a clear and distinct sound as in the English "did."

## ḍ

is the cerebral *d* of the Sanscrit. Some Somal pronounce this consonant nearly as *rd* in English "hard," "card"; its proper pronunciation can be attained only by practice. There is, however, not very much difference between the pronunciation of *d* and *ḍ* at the commencement and at the end of words. In pronouncing *d* the tongue is allowed to appear between the teeth, whereas to pronounce *ḍ* the tongue must be somewhat curved against the front of the palate.

## f

as in English "for," "if."

## g

is invariably hard, as in English "gamble," "give," "get."

## ḥ

is an aspirate strongly breathed out from the chest, like the Arabic ح "ha."



h

as in English "hare."

h

represents the sounds of the three Arabic letters غ ق خ. Most Somal pronounce any one of those sounds like the German *ch* as pronounced in Switzerland in the words "chirurg," "hochzeit," "loch," the guttural pronunciation not being the same everywhere. In order to avoid confusion and multiplication of sounds we have adopted this sign, although we know that nearly two-thirds of these words commence with the Arabic ق.

k

as in English "kite"; it is interchangeable with g.

j, l

as in English "jump," "lily."

m, n

as in English "mammon," "noon."

r

This consonant is generally strongly sounded, like *rr* in "parrot." There are a few exceptions where it is sounded nearly as cerebral *d*.

s

is a strong sibilant resembling *ss* in English "hiss."

sh

as in English "shore."

t

is sounded as in English "tattoo," and is interchangeable with d.

w

as in English "walk."

y

as in English "yes," "York." In some words this letter is pronounced like *th* in the English "loathe." Ex. *maya*, "no," pronounced *matha*.

The consonants *p*, *v*, and *z* do not exist in the Somali alphabet as separate letters, but their sounds have a reciprocal correspondence to those of the letters *b*, *fb*, and *s*—*p* to *b*, *v* to *f* and *b*, *z* to *s*.

---

With a view to economize space, indefinite nouns to which either the definite article or the endings of indefinite plural is added, will be represented by the sign (—). When there is no possibility of confusion, the word at the head of an article is also represented by the sign (—) in the phrases and locutions explained, as also in compound words formed from it by the addition of a syllable, particle, or another word when they follow in the same paragraph.

In Somali, for a great number of nouns, the gender is quite arbitrary, as in French, and can be known only by the definite singular article; therefore, with each noun, except with those ending in *o* (which are mostly of feminine gender, and in taking the article *di* change final *o* into *a*), we indicate the article, as *wil, m.n.*, "a boy," —*ki. gabañ, f.n.*, "a girl," —*di*.

Polysyllabic or dissyllabic nouns ending with a consonant generally form their indefinite plural by adding *o*; those ending in *i* by adding *yo*; those ending in *a*, *ai*, and *eh* by adding *yal*; feminine monosyllabic nouns by adding *o*; and dissyllabic or polysyllabic feminine nouns ending in *o* by adding *in*. Masculine monosyllabic nouns form their plural by repeating the final consonant preceded by the vowel *a*. Ex. *der*, "gazelle"; *derar*, "gazelles."

For all nouns not following the rules given above, the *def. art.* and *plur.* will be indicated thus :

**gabaḍ**, *f.n.*, "a girl"; —**di**, **gabdo** (plur.)

**ilig**, *m.n.*, "a tooth"; —**gi**, **ilko** (plur.)

The root or simplest form of the Somali verb being the second person singular of the imperative, all the verbs will be given in that form, to which we add the forms of the second person plural of the imperative and that of the aorist when they are not regularly formed according to the abridged rules below; for from these three forms the other principal tenses of the verb may be formed by the addition of terminations (*see Gram.*).

## RULES.

1st. Verbs ending with a consonant generally form the second person plural of the imperative by adding *a*, and the aorist by adding *i*, to the root.

Ex. *abur*, "create," "produce (thou)"; —*a*, "create (ye or you)"; *wan —i*, "I will create."

2nd. Verbs ending in **i, ai, ei**, form the second person plural of the imperative by adding **ya** to the root, and the aorist by adding **n**.

Ex. **badi**, "increase"; —**ya**, "increase (ye or you)"; **wan** —**n**, "I will increase."

**adai**, "clean"; —**ya**, "clean (ye or you)"; **wan** —**n**, "I will clean."

3rd. Verbs ending in **o, aw, ow**, form the second person plural of imperative in **ada**, and the aorist in **an**.

Ex. **hubso**, "meditate"; **hubsada**, "meditate (ye or you)"; **wan hubsan**, "I will meditate."

**wanaksanaw**, "be (thou) good"; **wanaksanáda**, "be (ye or you) good"; **wan wanaksanan**, "I will be good."

**ḥumow**, "be (thou) bad"; **ḥumada**, "be (ye or you) bad"; **wan ḥuman**, "I will be bad."

N.B. Exceptions to the above rules will be indicated as follows:—*i.e.*, the whole word given when there is any change in the root, and the root represented by the sign (—) when there is none.

Ex. **tag**, "go"; —**a**; **wan tegi**.

**madow**, "be black"; —**ba**; **wan —bi**.

**sido**, "take and carry"; **sita**; **wan sidan**.

**daḥamow**, "be chilly"; **daḥamoda**; **wan daḥamon**.

**'ai**, "curse," "abuse"; —**a**, or **'aitama**; **wan 'ai**.

Somals have taken a great number of words from the Arabic. These words they use with their own article, particles, and pronouns as real Somali words. Ex. **albab**, "the door" in Arabic,



is used by Somals in this way: **albab**, "a door"; **albabyo**, "doors"; **albabki**, "the door"; **albabyadi**, "the doors." They do the same with any words which they adopt from other languages.

The character of the Somali language being so very different from that of the English, we give one or more examples in the case of words which present some difficulty.

Article, demonstrative and possessive adjectives and pronouns, personal pronouns, and particles are given at the commencement of their appropriate letters.

Somali is an accentuated language. As for its pronunciation it is of great importance to know upon what vowel or syllable the stress of the voice is to be laid, we mark those vowels with an accent (´). Vowels which of themselves are long are marked with the sign (—). As a general rule the accent falls on the penultimate syllable; consequently words which follow this rule are not marked.

The Somali words are here given as they are used and pronounced in Berberah. We indicate first the root or chief word, and afterwards the derivatives, without paying any attention to alphabetical sequence; and this in order to facilitate the study of the language. In the Alphabetical Table the letter **k** immediately follows **h**, because their sounds are nearly alike.

We give in a Supplement the new Somali words used in the English-Somali part, because we have found them after having sent the Somali-English part to press.

For some words in very common use, we have given as many sentences as possible, that the student may be able to find out either what word or sentence he has to use for expressing his idea.

## EXPLANATION OF THE ABBREVIATIONS.

---

<p>Definite... .. <i>def.</i>  indefinite ... .. <i>indef.</i>  gender ... .. <i>gend.</i>  masculine ... .. <i>m.</i>  feminine ... .. <i>f.</i>  Article ... .. <i>art.</i>  Noun ... .. <i>n.</i>  singular... .. <i>sing.</i>  plural ... .. <i>pl.</i>  Adjective ... .. <i>a.</i>      „ possessive ... .. <i>a.p.</i>      „ demonstrative <i>a.d.</i>      „ verbal ... .. <i>a.v.</i>  Numeral cardinal... .. <i>n.c.</i>      „ ordinal ... .. <i>n.o.</i>      „ indefinite ... .. <i>n.i.</i>      „ distributive ... .. <i>n.d.</i>  Pronoun ... .. <i>prn.</i>      „ personal ... .. <i>p.pers.</i>      „ demonstrative <i>dem.prn.</i>      „ possessive ... .. <i>pos.prn.</i>      „ interrogative ... .. <i>int.prn.</i></p>	<p>Pronoun reflexive... .. <i>p.ref.</i>      „ relative ... .. <i>p.rel.</i>  Verb ... .. <i>v.</i>      „ transitive ... .. <i>v.tr.</i>      „ intransitive... .. <i>v.int.</i>      „ passive ... .. <i>v.p.</i>      „ causative ... .. <i>v.c.</i>      „ reflexive ... .. <i>v.r.</i>      „ attributive ... .. <i>v.att.</i>      „ impersonal ... .. <i>v.imp.</i>      „ defective ... .. <i>v.def.</i>  Adverb ... .. <i>adv.</i>  Preposition ... .. <i>prp.</i>  Conjunction ... .. <i>conj.</i>  Interjection ... .. <i>int.</i>  Particle... .. <i>part.</i>      „ interrogative ... .. <i>part.int</i>      „ negative ... .. <i>part.neg</i>  affix ... .. <i>aff.</i>  chapter ... .. <i>ch.</i>  grammar ... .. <i>gram.</i>  See ... .. <i>see.</i></p>
--	--

# ERRATA.

## PART I.—SOMALI-ENGLISH.

PAGE

- 1 Read **anigu, adigu, ainu**, instead of **anigo, adigo, aino**.
- 3 „ **abud**, instead of **abud**.
- 3 Under **'ad**, read **'ad'ad, 'ad'adki**, instead of **'adad, 'adadki**.
- 5 „ **afimād**, read **ha wa ladnahai**, instead of **ha wa lad-  
uahi**.
- 7 „ **'ala'al**, read **'ala'alkisi bu i siyai**, instead of **'ala'al-  
kisi bu i syiai**.
- 10 „ **ardah**, the article must be **—gi**, instead of **—hi**.
- 22 „ **bohun**, read **nef an**, instead of **nefan**.
- 25 „ **dabbalo**, read **wan dabbalan**, instead of **wan dabbahan**.
- 30 „ **danan**, read **faraska danana**, instead of **faraska danan**.
- 35 Read **digrin**, instead of **di grin**.
- 47 Under **fofi**, read **holihi ban so fofiyai**, instead of **holihi ban  
so fofai**.
- 51 „ **so gelis**, read **wilka so geliskisu**, instead of **wilka so  
gelis kisu**.
- 57 Read **gududonni**, instead of **gududouni**.
- 63 Under **ħal**, read **wa run o waħ ħun ban kugu falai, lakin  
iminka ħal ban ka sinaya**, instead of **wa run o  
waħ ħun ban kugu falaiyai, lakin iminka ħal  
ban ka siyai**.
- 63 Read **hallau**, instead of **hallan**.
- 67 In the examples given under **hebel**, read **'unai**, instead of **unai**.
- 71 For **hog**, *v.tr.*, 'extort,' read **ħog**, instead of **hog**.

## ERRATA.

- PAGE
- 74 In the examples given under **habo**, read **i la habo**, instead of **ila habo**.
- 76 Under **haib**, *ad.*, 'well,' read 'tell me, him, us, all well,' instead of 'tell me, him, us, all is well.'
- 77 ,, **hamis**, *f.n.*, 'Thursday,' read **hamista dambe**, instead of **hamista dambe**.
- 81 ,, **horin**, read **inanka horinkisu ...**, instead of **inanka fartisu ...**
- 85 ,, **ma karo**, read **hadi kari wah**, instead of **hudi kari wah**.
- 86 ,, **kibis**, read **kibis habow**, instead of **kibis habow**.
- 90 ,, **idlow**, read **dauga Bulahar ...**, instead of **danga Bulahar ...**
- 91 Read **ka 'il hel**, instead of **ka 'il bel**.
- 96 Under **jer**, 'time,' read **sadeh jer**, instead of **sadeh jer**.
- 98 Read **kaga jirihi**, instead of **kaga jirihi**.
- 102 Under **ma'anaiso**, read **sunkorta hawahha ku ma'anaiso**, instead of **sunkorta hawahha kuma'anaiso**.
- 105 ,, **malin**, read **malintan todobadkeda**, instead of **malintan todobad keda**.
- 105 Read **manto leili**, instead of **manto laili**.
- 106 Under **mari**, read **darka birra mari**, instead of **darka birra**, 'iron the clothes.'
- 113 Read **nolan**, instead of **nolau**.
- 127 Under **sibrar**, read **shagul**, instead of **chagul**.
- 133 ,, **tiri**, read **mid mid u**, instead of **midmidu**.
- 139 Read **la wah**, instead of **lah wah**.
- 143 ,, **weirweir**, instead of **weiweir**.
-



## PART. II.—ENGLISH-SOMALI.

CAREFUL as we have been in revising the proofs, there are nevertheless some words not quite correct, especially in the use of the letters **d** or **ḍ**, and **h**, **ḥ**, **ḥ**, and sometimes the sign ‘ before the vowels. But the reader will, either by the help of the Dictionary itself or by the context, easily detect these mistakes.

Here, therefore, we give only the most important corrections.

## PAGE

- 150 Under *about*, read **sidi hore lo yidi**, instead of ... **idi**.  
 151 „ *absolutely*, read **ḥaib**, instead of **haib**.  
 154 „ *after*, read **beri dambe**, instead of **beri beri dambe**.  
 155 „ *alive*, read **nol, jira**, instead of **nol jira**.  
 156 „ *altar*, read **madbah**, instead of **masbah**.  
 157 „ *amuse*, read **jalbebo**, — **behta**, instead of **jalbebo, behta**.  
 158 „ *approach*, read **u —, ku dowai**, instead of **u ku dowai**.  
 160 „ *as*, read **sidu u hodmai**, instead of ... **odmai**.  
 160 „ *asleep*, read **badna wa so jedai**, instead of **ba dna ...**  
 165 „ *bark*, read **maidah**, instead of **maidah**.  
 168 „ *beneficent*, read **deḥ badan**, instead of **deḥ badan**.  
 173 „ *break*, read **ka dangalahsi** instead of **dangalashi**.  
 175 „ *browse*, read **adigi wa ...**, instead of **adigi ...**  
 175 „ *buckle*, read **ḥadabo**, instead of **ḥadabo**.  
 175 „ *bugalow*, read **ḥanjad**, instead of **ḥanyad**.  
 178 „ *care*, read **ilali, jir**, instead of **ilali jir**.  
 180 „ *cheat*, read **ḥ (ḥayano)**, instead of **h**.  
 182 „ *clamour*, read **sawahān**, instead of **sawahan**.  
 185 „ *commit*, read **shuhulkas adan kugu**, instead of ... **hugu**.  
 193 „ *deprive*, read **da'anaw, ha laga ḥado**, instead of **da'anaw  
 ha laga ...**

## ERRATA.

## PAGE

- 194 Under *difference*, read **maḥa idin deḥaiya**, instead of ... **deḥaiga**.  
 196 „ *dog*, do not read *hyæna* alone, but *hyæna dog*.  
 199 „ *earth*, read **if,—ki**, instead of **il,—ki**.  
 206 „ *film*, read **maskaḥdenu**, instead of **mas ka'denu**.  
 216 „ *go*, read **haggá u ka'**, instead of **hagga' u ka'**.  
 225 „ *hunger*, read **ḥaḥad**, instead of **harḥad**.  
 227 „ *inhospitability*, read **marti ḥadis**, instead of **morti ...**  
 229 „ *issued*, read **bah**, instead of **bah**.  
 232 „ *law*, read **ḥaul**, instead of **haul**.  
 237 „ *male*, read **ḥod,—di**, instead of **ḥododi**.  
 241 „ *mystification*, read **luggoyo**, instead of **uggoyo**.  
 246 „ *participate*, read **ḥaibso**, instead of **haibso**.  
 249 „ *plain*, read **mel wasa'ah, doho**, instead of ... **wasa'ah doho**.  
 253 „ *proverb*, read **mahmah**, instead of **maḥmah**.  
 254 „ *race*, read **ḥolo**, instead of **holo**.  
 272 „ *straight*, read **ḥiyas** and **ḥumi**, instead of **hiyas, humi**.
-

PART I.

SOMALI-ENGLISH

VOCABULARY



## SOMALI-ENGLISH VOCABULARY.

### A.

**a**, *df.art.*, the, (*aff.*) used with its support.

**á**, *ad.*, this, that, (*aff.*) used with its support.

**a**, *aff.*, pointing out indefiniteness.

**ai**, **a**, **aya** (**ayo**), *a.p.*, my, thy, ours (*aff.*).

**an** (**aná**), **ani**, **aniga** (**anigo**), *p.pers.*, I or me.

**ad** (**ada**), **adi**, **adiga** (**adigo**), *p.pers.*, thou or thee.

**ai**, *p.pers.*, she and they.

**anno** (**aino**), **annaga**, *p.pers.*, we or us.

**aidin**, or **adin**, *p.pers.*, you (*aff.*).

**a'al**, or **a'hal**, *f.n.*, slime or viscous matter mixed with blood (in dysentery).—**shi**.

**'ab**, *v.tr.*, drink (this verb is used for any liquid except milk, coffee, and broth); **biyaha 'ab**, drink water; **dawada 'ab**, drink the medicine; **biyo 'ab o hamri iss ka da**, drink water and not wine; **biyaha la 'ab**, the water is drunk.

**'absi**, *v.c.*, cause or give to drink; **i 'absi**, make me or give me to drink.

**'abad**, *m.n.*, camel's grunting (while its burden is fastened on).—**ki**; **aur 'abadked ma je'li**, I do not like the camel's grunting.

**abah**, *m.n.*, time of birth.—**hi**; **hashi nerig bai abahha ku dashai** or **dalatai**, the she-camel brought forth her young one.

**abaho**, *f.n.*, coupling of camels.

**abah**, *m.n.*, lean animal.—**hi**; **aurkasi wa geli abahah**, that camel is lean.

**abah**, *v.i.*, be lean; **wu abihi**, he will be lean.

**abihi**, *v.c.*, cause to be lean.

**'abai**, *v.tr.*, load a gun; **bunduha 'abai**, load the gun.

**abāl**, *m.n.*, gratitude, acknowledgment, remuneration, requital.—**ki**; **abālka an ku** (*pl.* **idin**) **habo** or **haiyo weligi wu jiri**, my gratitude for you will last for ever; **hadiyadda an ku so diro wa abālkan ku haba**

or **haiya**, the gift I send you is an acknowledgment; **wa abālká**, it is your requital; **abāl u ḥab**, be grateful; **abāl ban ād ugu ḥabai** or **abāl āda yan u ḥabai**, I was very grateful to him; **wahhasi wa abālkai**, it is for my gratitude.

**abālgud**, *m.n.*, reward.—**ki**.

(u) **abālgud**, *v.tr.*, reward; **i abālgud**, reward me; **wan ku abālgudai**, I rewarded you.

**abālgudi**, *v.tr.*, reward (only used by some, especially by people from the west).

**abālgudah** or **abālgudleh**, *a.*, grateful.

**abālmari**, *v.tr.*, be grateful, thank, reward.—**ya** or **abalmarsha**, **wan —n**; **aniga abbaha abālmariyai**, I was grateful to the father.

**abār**, *f.n.*, drought, sterility, famine.—**ti**; **bilad somalied abār ba ka da'dai** or **bilad somalied o dami abār wa lehyahai**, there is everywhere drought in the Somali country; **wa abār**, there is famine; **abārta meshas ka da'dai ād ba lo ogyahai**, the sterility of that place is well known.

**abār**, *v.tr.*, famish, kill, starve.

**abba**, *m.n.*, father.—**hi**; **aiya abba**, or **abbai**, or **abbo!** O my father.

**abban**, *m.n.*, friend, protector, guide, conductor.—**ki**; (guest and host are **abban**;) **abban ḍulai**, *m.n.*, chief, leader.

**abbanso**, *v.r.*, become friend with; **ninkas abbanso**, put yourself under the protection of that man, or become friend with that man.

**'abbar**, *m.n.*, moment, short time, a while.—**ki**; **'abbar jog**, wait a moment; **'abbar la ḥadso**, sit a moment with him.

**abeiso**, *f.n.*, kind of (short) poisonous snake.

**abguri**, *f.n.*, kind of (large) poisonous snake.—**di**.

**abḥad**, *f.n.*, small box made with the bark of trees tacked together.—**di**.

**abhi**, *v.i.*, preach, scold.

**abḥo**, *f.n.*, fruit of a thorny tree called **ḥuda'**, of which sheep and goats are very fond.

**abid** and **abki**, *ad.*, never (these words are never employed alone as given, but inflected according to the person speaking or spoken of (*s. gram.*)).

**abōdi**, *m.n.*, large bird of prey, having a red beak and red legs.—**gi**

**abor**, *m.n.*, species of white ants making their hills or houses in the desert.—**ki**.

**'absi**, *f.n.*, fear, danger, peril, unsafety.—**di**.

**'absi**, *v.tr.*, frighten, deter, menace.

**'abso**, *v.i.*, be afraid or frightened.—**da**, **wan —n**.

**'absila**, *a.*, fearless, without danger.

**'absileh**, *a.*, dangerous, perilous;

war! mel 'absileh ina gei, take us to a dangerous place.

abti, *m.n.*, maternal uncle.—gi; or hoyada walalked, the mother's brother.

abtiri, *v.i.*, give the genealogy.

abtirso, *v.i.*, give your genealogy.

abtirsinyo, *m.n.*, genealogy.—hi; 'Issa abtirsinyihisi, the genealogy of Jesus.

'abud, *v.tr.*, adore; ha lagu 'abudo, be thou adored.

'abudnin, *f.n.*, adoration, worship, —ti.

abud, *v.tr.*, shut, close (employed for small boxes), cork a bottle; abhadda abud, shut or close the box; haruradda abud.

'abud, *v.tr.*, suffocate ('abudi is also used by some).

'abudan, *v.p.*, be suffocated; 'abudma, wan 'abudmi.

abur, *m.* or *f.n.*, behaviour, conduct, temper.—ki or —ti; aburkisu wa side? how does he behave? aburkisu wa sida, he behaves so; abur fi'an, good temper; abur hun, bad temper.

abür, *v.tr.*, produce, create.

abüran, *v.p.*, be produced, created; abürma, wan abürmi, wan abürmai, I was created.

abüreah, *m.n.*, creator.—hi.

abüran, *m.n.*, creation.—ki; aburnin.—ti, *f.n.*, is also used.

abüran, *a.v.*, created; wah abüran, a created thing.

ād, *a.* and *ad.*, well, nice, good, loud, strong (this word is an

adverb when u is added to it. Ex. kitabkas wa ād, that book is nice; ād u tol, sew well; ād u hadal, speak well or loudly; ād u adkai, make it strongly; ād u dis, build well.

'ad, *m.n.*, piece of meat, flesh.—ki (the plural 'adad is not used by all); 'adki i dib, give me the piece of meat; 'adki i wada ken or 'adadki i ken, bring me the pieces of meat.

'ad, *a.*, white.

'adai, *v.tr.*, brighten, clean, polish, whiten.

'adan, *m.* and *f.n.*, whiteness, fairness.—ki or —ti.

'adaw, *v.att.*, be, become white (no imperative); wan 'adan. (When this verb is used in the imperative it is a kind of curse.)

'adaisnaw, *v.att.*, remain or be white, clean; distigu wa 'adaisanyahai, the kettle is made white or cleansed.

'adaisan, *a.v.*, made white, cleansed; maro 'adaisan, clean linen.

'adaisnan, *f.n.*, cleanliness.—ti.

'adāb, *f.n.*, hell.—ti; 'adāb yar, purgatory.

dab 'adābed, *m.n.*, hell fire.—ki.

'adab or 'adib, *v.tr.*, torment, torture; 'adab means also condemn to hell.

'adad, *f.n.*, kind of acacia tree with stiff and bended thorns; gum-tree.—di.

adad, *m.n.*, excrescence of flesh in a sore.—ki.

'**adadi**, *m.n.*, cash (of brass money).

—**gi**.

'**adādi**, *v.tr.*, press. (In the jungle Somals, when making their enclosure or fence round their huts, press together the trees cut for that purpose, in order that the branches may be straight, so as to form a close and tough hedge.)

'**adādis**, *m.n.*, pressing.—**ki**.

**adág**, *a.*, dear (price), fast, firm, hard, strong, light, tough, permanent. (This word is used for things only.)

**adkai**, *v.tr.*, fasten, strengthen, tighten, make strong.

**ha lagu ádka**, *v.p.*, be fastened.

**adkaw**, *v.att.*, be firm, strong, fastened.

**ka adkaw**, *v.a.*, overcome him, her; **ka adka**, he overcomes, overcame him; **ka adkatai**, she overcomes, overcame; **wa laga adka**, **adkadai**, he, she is overcome.

**adah**, *f.n.*, spine or backbone ridge.—**di**.

**adaï**, *m.n.*, arak tree (*Capparis sodata*), small stick used by Somals for cleaning their teeth.—**gi**.

'**adaisimo**, *f.n.*, a camel without load

'**adanyo**, *f.n.*, itching, irritation.

'**adanyo** or '**adanyod**, *v.i.*, have an itching.—**da**, **wan** —**n**.

'**adar**, *m.n.*, wandering clouds.—**ki**.

'**adar**, *m.n.*, haziness, hazy weather, drizzling rain.—**ki** (no *plur.*); '**adar da**, it drizzles or drizzling rain is falling.

**adār**, *m.n.*, earthen pot with two handles in which food is cooked.

—**ki**.

'**addo**, *f.n.*, itch, nettle-rash.

'**addo**, *f.n.*, moonlight (no *plur.*).

'**ad'ed**, *f.n.*, rays of the sun, sun.

—**di**; **eg!** '**ad'eddi da'dai**,

look! the sun is setting; **war!**

'**ad'eddi so baḥdai, ina kena,**

**mesha ka so'onai**, the rays of

the sun appear, let us go away

from the place.—**di**.

**adēr**, *m.n.*, paternal uncle.—**ki**.

**adéryo**, *f.n.*, female koodoo antelope (*Strepsiceros imberbis*).

**adéryo 'ari**, lesser koodoo antelope (used for both genders).

N.B. Somals generally make no difference between **adéryo** and **adéryo 'ari**. They call the males **godir**, and the females **adéryo**.

**adi**, *m.n.*, goats and sheep (herd of).—**gi**.

**adi ḥal**, *m.n.*, butcher.—**ki**.

**adi jir**, *m.n.*, shepherd.—**ki**.

**adin**, *m.n.*, limb, member.—**ki**.

**adin**, *v.tr.*, call to prayer; **adima,**

**wan adimi**.

**adimad**, *f.n.*, calling to the prayer.

—**di**.

'**ado**, *f.n.*, anger, indignation, rage, wrath (no *plur.*).

'**ado**, *v.i.*, rage.—**da**, **wan** —**n**.

**u 'ado**, *v.tr.*, rage against.

'**adaisan**, *a.v.*, angry.

'**adaisnaw**, *v.att.*, be angry.

'**adaisi**, with **ka**, *v.c.*, provoke, make him angry, enrage.

**adon**, *m.n.*, negro, slave.—**ki**.



- adon**, *f.n.*, negress, slave, concubine.—**ti**.  
**'adow**, *a.* and *m.n.*, cruel, inhuman.  
**'adownimo**, *f.n.*, cruelty (no plur.).  
**af**, *m.n.*, mouth, language, dialect, edge.—**ki**.  
**afayen**, *m.n.*, interpreter.  
**af badan**, *a.*, sharp; **mind** **af badan**, a sharp knife.  
**af badnan**, *f.n.*, sharpness.—**ti**.  
**af daran**, *a.*, blunt; **mindidi afka daraid i ken**, bring me the blunt knife.  
**af daran**, *f.n.*, bluntness.—**ti**.  
**afdub**, *v.tr.*, close the mouth, gag.  
**afdub**, *m.n.*, closing of the mouth to prevent a man from crying out when they rob his cattle and sheep.—**ki**; **ninkas afdub-kisi mid ād u aha**, the gagging of that man was good.  
**af'eli**, *v.tr.*, interpret (this verb is used with **uga**, **ka**, or **u ka la**); **wan u ka la af'elin**, I interpret or I will interpret.  
**af'elis**, *m.n.*, interpreter.—**ki**, **yo**.  
**afhun**, *a.*, insolent.  
**af tiro**, *v.tr.*, wipe your lips; **af-tirta**, **wan aftiran**. Somals also use **af tiro** for "take some food."  
**afyahan**, *m.n.* and *a.*, eloquent, eloquent man, tame.—**ki**; **aniga afyahan miihi**, I am not eloquent, or not an eloquent man; **faras afyahan**, a tame horse; **dinnad aftahan**, a tame cat; **dinnaddi afkatihin**, the tame cat.
- afarr**, *n.c.*, four.—**ti**; **afarr nagod**, four women.  
**afarrtan**, *n.c.*, forty.—**ki**.  
**afrad**, *n.c.o.*, fourth; **ki afrad** (*m.*), the fourth.  
**afarr iyo tobnad**, *n.c.o.*, fourteenth, a fortnight; **afarr iyo tobnadki**, the fortnight.  
**'affi**, *v.tr.*, forgive, pardon.  
**'affi**, *m.n.*, forgiveness, pardon.—**gi**.  
**war! iss 'affiya**, *v.r.*, pardon each other (*plur.*)  
**afimād**, *m.n.*, health.—**ki**; **ma afimād habta?** are you in good health? **ha wa laduahai**, yes, I am.  
**afimad**, *v.i.*, be in health.  
**afo**, *f.n.*, woman, lady; **afāda serkālka**, the wife of the governor.  
**afuf**, *v.tr.*, blow (with the mouth).  
**afur**, *m.n.*, a small meal taken at about six o'clock in the evening during the time of fasting, while the muezzin is calling Mussulmans to prayer. The other meal, taken from 12 p.m. to 4 a.m. is called **suhur**.  
**afur**, *v.i.*, breakfast (take your breakfast).  
**afuro**, *f.n.*, breakfast.  
**'ag**, *f.n.*, foot.—**ti**.  
**'agta'ad**, *f.n.*, foot-sole; **agti 'adaid**, the sole of the foot.  
**ag**, *ad.*, near (this word is never used alone); **agta**, **agtaida kalai**, come near (me); **agtisi tag**, go near (to him).  
**āgan**, *f.n.*, bark vessel (shaped

like a double cone, and protected by a light framework of wood called *sāb*).—*ti*.

*agon*, *m.n.*, orphan boy.—*ki* (the *plur.* for both sexes is *agonadi*).

*agōn*, *f.n.*, orphan girl.—*ti* (this word is also used for both sexes); *Berberah agonadu wa ku badanyihin*, or *Berberah agontu wa ku badantahai*, or *war!* *Berberi wa agon badantahai*, there are many orphans in *Berberah*.

*ah*, (*root*) *v.*, be (often used as an affix; scarcely ever alone).

*ahaw*, *v.i.*, be; *ahada*, *wan ahaw*.

*ha ahato*, or *ha ahatai e*, *loc.* *meaning* nevertheless, never mind, be it so.

*ahad*, *f.n.*, Sunday.—*di*.

*aħan*, *m.n.*, gift left, bequest.—*ki*.

*aħdi*, *m.n.*, oath, swearing, alliance, treaty made by an oath.—*gi*; *aħdi Ebbahai inan ka kausin*, I swear by God that I will kill you.

*aħdi*, *v.tr.*, swear, make a treaty, an alliance grounded upon an oath; *wa la iss aħdiyai o dagal ma jiro*, I made a treaty that we may not fight; *kal hore yainu iss aħdinai lakin aħdigi wa adigi beinaiyai*, last year we made a treaty, but you perjured yourself, or you did not remain faithful to it.

*aħal*, *m.n.*, house, dwelling, room, home.—*ki*.

*aħal hortii*, *m.n.* *façade*, house-

front.—*ki*; *aħalka hortisi bai jogan*, or *wa ku joga*, they are before, or in front of, the house.

*aħbal*, or *ka aħbal*, *v.tr.*, accept, listen to, receive (in addressing ourselves to God); *Ilahow naga aħbal*, O God, hear us; *Ilahhai dua'daida ha iga aħbalo*, or *dua'daida Ilah ha iga aħbalo*, may God hear our prayers.

*aħbal*, with *kaga*, *v.tr.*, kill; *ninki kaga aħbal*, kill the man (used especially in quarrelling and fighting).

*aħil*, *m.n.*, Somali chief, sage, respectable man.—*ki*; *aħilki Karin yan arkai shalai*, yesterday I saw the chief of *Karam*; *aħilo*, or *uħul*, or *uħal* are also used.—*ki*; —*shi*; —*shi*.

*aħir*, *f.n.*, end.—*ti*.

*aħli*, *m.n.*, intellect, understanding, wit.—*gi*.

*aħri*, *v.tr.*, read.—*ya*, *wan —yi*.

*'ai*, *f.n.*, cursing, abuse.—*di*.

*'aiħ*, *a.v.*, cursed; *eraigi 'aiħaħa*, the cursed word.

*'ai*, *v.tr.*, curse, abuse.—*a*, *wan 'ai*, *wan 'aitamaya* or *wan 'aiaya*, I am cursing, abusing him.

*'aid*, *f.n.*, poor man (having nothing at all).—*di*.

*aĩmad*, *m.n.*, tame beast flying, running away.—*ki*. (They call so a camel which is not yet accustomed to carry loads, and is afraid.)

*'ain*, *f.n.*, wood, forest.—*ti*.

*'ain*, *m.n.*, kind, sort.—*ki*.

- 'aĭn, *m.n.*, belly-band for camels.  
—ki; 'aĭman (*plur.*).
- ainab, *m.n.*, whitish-grey horse.  
—ki.
- aiya! *int.*, used in the place of warya! in speaking to the parents or other respectable persons; aiya abba, abbe, or abbo! O father! aiya hoyo! or ai hoyo! O mother!
- 'ajeb, with la, *v.i.*, wonder at.
- 'ajeb, *m.n.*, wonder, astonishment.  
—ki; 'ajayib (*plur.*).
- 'ajebi, *v.c.*, astonish, cause to wonder.
- 'ajibi, *v.tr.*, please, make glad somebody, consent to.
- 'ajin, *f.n.*, dough.—ti.
- 'ajin, *v.tr.*, knead, bake; 'ajima, wan 'ajimi.
- 'ajinleh, *m.n.*, baker.—hi.
- 'ajis, (*m.*) 'ajisad (*f.*), *n.* and *a.*, indolent, lazy.—ki; 'ajisin (*plur.*), 'ajis, or 'ajisad ban ahai, I am lazy.
- 'ajisnimo, *f.n.*, laziness, sloth.
- ajurad, *f.n.*, burnt brick, tile.—di.
- 'al, or ma'al, *f.n.*, dew-lap (also used for Somali sheep).
- 'ala'al, or 'alaan'al, *m.n.*, regret, sorrow (also the expression of regret you feel at being unable to help someone). 'ala'alkisi bu i syiai, he expressed to me his regret; inanka 'alaan-'alkisi ba ku fogadai o la talin kari wainai, the sorrow of that child was so deep that we could not console him.
- 'ala'al, with u, *v.i.*, regret, repent;
- dembigaigi yan ād iyo ād ugu 'ala'alsanahai, I repent heartily of my sins.
- 'ala'al and 'ala'alsanaw, *v.att.*, be repentant.
- 'ala'alsan, *a.*, repentant.
- 'ala'al, or 'alaan'al, *f.n.*, palm of the hand.—shi.
- 'ala'al, *m.n.*, a person deprived of all his goods and fortune.—ki.
- 'ala'al, *v.i.*, be deprived of, lose: bai! bai! 'ala'alaieh ho gai o ho gai! exclamation of sorrow, the crying of women when beaten, I lost all!
- alabo, *f.n.*, baggage, furniture, goods, luggage.
- alah, *v.tr.*, hang; iss —, hang yourself.
- 'alal, *m.n.*, rag.—ki; means also chewing.
- 'alāli, *v.tr.*, chew.
- 'alālis, *m.n.*, chewing.—ki.
- 'alāsho, *v.r.*, chew (yourself).
- 'alalnāhsi, *m.n.*, cud-chewing, ruminant.—gi.
- 'alalnāhso, *v.i.*, chew the cud, ruminate.
- alan (*m.*) and alanad (*f.*) *n.*, cripple (congenital).—ki and —di.
- 'alan, *m.n.*, flag, ensign.—ki; ħori 'alan, flagstaff.
- albāb, *m.n.*, door, gate.—ki, —yo.
- alēl, *f.n.*, shell.—shi.
- 'alen, *f.n.*, leaf, leaves (also used for tea).—ti.
- 'alid, *v.i.*, fester, grow virulent; ħontisu malin walba wa si 'alidaisa, his sore is growing more virulent every day. (For

- a sore becoming worse, *see* **did**.  
 When there is an excrescence of flesh they say **adad**.)
- alif**, *m.n.*, badge, stripe (from Arabic **ل**; animals are ordinarily marked with that sign).—**ki**.
- alif** or **sumad ku jid**, *v.tr.*, stripe or mark the sheep (one only).
- alifyai**, *v.tr.*, stripe or mark the sheep (for several).
- alikut**, or **alakut**, *m.n.*, clipp-springer (with long and somewhat stiff hair).—**ki**.
- alol**, *m.n.*, roller-blind (made of reeds or bamboos).—**ki**.
- 'alol**, *f.n.*, belly, stomach (generally used also for heart).—**shi**.
- 'alol ingegan**, *a.*, constipated.
- 'alol ingegnan**, *f.n.*, constipation.—**ti**.
- 'alosha'ad** (*see* **ha'id**).
- alowsho**, *f.n.*, forgetfulness (*see* **ilowsho**).
- alyo**, *f.n.*, saliva.
- alya'elis**, *m.n.*, cud.—**ki**.
- amah**, *f.n.*, loan.—**di**.
- amañi**, *v.tr.*, lend.
- amaño**, *v.r.*, borrow.
- 'amal**, *m.n.*, character, temper.—**ki**.
- amámad**, *f.n.*, turban.—**di**; (*see* **imámad**).
- amán**, *v.tr.*, praise, glorify; **Ilah ban amáni**, I praise God.
- amán**, *f.n.*, praise, glory.—**ti**.
- amána allah!** *int.*, farewell! good bye! last adieu before separating.
- aman**, *v.tr.*, confide, intrust.
- amano**, *f.n.*, deposit.
- amano u dib**, *v.tr.*, intrust; **amanan** (for **amano an**) **u dibi** or **ku dibi**, I entrust him or thee; **amano ino** or **idin dibai**, he intrusted us or you.
- amanaiso**, *v.tr.*, commit, command; **amanaista**, **wan amanaisan**; **Ebbahai neftada ku amanaiso**, commit, command your soul to God.
- amar**, *m.n.*, haughtiness, pride.—**ki**; **amar ba ku dili**, or **amar bad u diman**, pride will kill you.
- amar**, *m.n.*, Almighty will, greatness of God.—**ki**; **amarki Ebbahai**, the greatness of God.
- amar wein** or **amarsan**, *a.*, proud, haughty.
- amar weinan**, *f.n.*, pride.—**ti**.
- amárhádur**, *m.n.*, summons, citation.—**ki**.
- amárhádur u sar**, *v.tr.*, cite, summon.
- ambi**, *v.tr.*, lose, get rid of; **wilka ambi**, lose the boy in the jungle (*i.e.* to get rid of him); **la'agta wan ambin**, I shall lose the money.
- ambo**, *v.p.*, be lost; **wilku wu amban**, the boy will be lost; **wilki wa iga ambadai**, I have lost the boy.
- 'ameiti**, or **hameiti**, *f.n.*, gall-bladder, bile.—**di**.
- ámin**, *v.tr.*, believe.
- amin**, *f.n.*, belief.—**ti**.
- (**nin**) **aminah**, *m.n.*, believer.
- amin**, *f.* and *m.n.*, time, weather (used for the past).—**ti** and

—**ki**; **aminti ainu Bulahar ka nimi humaida**, the weather was bad when we came from Bulahar; **aminti yan tug arkai**, the time I saw the robber.  
**aminka**, or **iminka**, *n.* and *ad.*, now; **iminkada**, the present time; **aminka dabaded**, hereafter; **aminkada**, just now.  
**amin**, *m.n.* and *a.*, careful, honest.—**ki**.  
**aminahaw**, *v.att.*, be careful, honest.  
**aminimo**, *f.n.*, carefulness, honesty.  
**amūd**, *f.n.*, sand, earth.—**di**.  
**amus**, *v.i.*, be quiet, silent.  
**amusan**, *a.*, quiet, silent, civil, humble.  
**amusnaw**, *v.att.*, be, remain, quiet, silent; **sadeh sa'adod amusnaw**, be, remain three hours silent.  
**amusnan**, *f.n.*, quietness, silence.—**ti**.  
**amusi**, *v.c.*, cause to be quiet, silent.  
**amusla**, *a.*, never silent (is used for a small child always crying).  
**an**, *part.neg.* (combined with pronouns).  
**an**, *conj.*, that.  
**'an**, *m.n.*, cheek.—**ki**; **'aman** (*plur.*)  
**'anbur**, *a.*, chubby cheek.  
**anahub**, *f.n.*, porcupine.—**ti**.  
**'anbar**, *m.n.*, ambergris.—**ki**.  
**'anbar**, *f.n.*, herpes, tetter-scurf.—**ti**.  
**ándader**, *m.* and *f.n.*, spotted hyæna, glutton.—**ki** and —**ti**.

**'ando**, *f.n.*, udder (of cows, goats).  
**'anduf**, *f.n.*, spittle.—**adi**, —**o**, or —**oin**.  
**anḥokib**, *f.n.*, *Acacia vera*.—**ti**.  
**'ano**, *m.n.*, milk.—**hi**.  
**ged 'anod**, *m.n.*, small-pox.—**ki** (specially used for animals).  
**anḥau**, *m.n.*, ankle.—**gi**, —**yo**.  
**'antug**, *v.tr.*, take a mouthful, gulp.  
**'antugo**, *f.n.*, mouthful, gulp.  
**'antuji**, *v.tr.*, give (him) a mouthful.  
**ār**, *m.n.*, male lion.—**ki**.  
**'ar ! int.**, used either to excite, to entice curiosity, or as a provocation to fight (for boys); **'ar ! 'ar ! i dil !** you cannot beat me !  
**'ar, yel !** work !  
**aradub**, *m.n.*, kind of spear.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**arag**, *v.tr.*, behold, perceive, see ;  
**arka**, **wan arki**.  
**la árka**, *a.*, visible ; **markabki ḥatan wa la arka**, the ship is now visible.  
**la ma árko**, *a.*, invisible ; **markabki lama arko**, the ship is invisible.  
**arag**, *m.n.*, sight.—**gi** ; **araggaigu wa hunyahai**, my sight is bad ; **ḥatan araggi iga huma**, my sight is bad now.  
**'arar**, *v.i.*, fly, run ; **shalai ninki 'ararai**, the man fled away yesterday ; **'arar**, he fled away ; **'ararai**, they fled away.  
**'arar**, *m.n.*, flight, speed.—**ki**.  
**arbaḥa**, *f.n.*, Wednesday.—**di**.  
**'arbi**, *v.tr.*, make tame, subdue, master.

la 'arbiyai, *a.*, tame; wa libah la 'arbiyai, a tame lion.  
 'arbun, *f.n.*, security, caution, pledge.—*ti*.  
 arдах, *m.n.*, kind of verandah.—*hi* (a small place before the hut, surrounded by a fence, where strangers may sleep); arдахга seho, sleep in the verandah.  
 arдай, *m.n.*, scholar.—*gi* (learning how to read the Coran for becoming a Wadad).  
 ардал, *m.n.*, country.—*ki*.  
 ардал hal, *m.n.*, petition, request (of the people).—*ki*.  
 ардиад, *m.n.*, ground-rent.—*ki*.  
 арди, *f.n.*, one pie (the smallest of the Indian brass money).—*di*.  
 'ari, *m.* and *f.n.*, low tide, ebb.—*gi* and —*ti*.  
 'ari, or 'arid, *v.imp.*, retire, ebb; wai 'arii; bad ya hai'ari, thou, O sea, retire; baddu berri wai 'arii, to-morrow the sea will ebb; baddi 'aridai, the sea has retired; iminka baddu wa 'ari, the sea is ebbing now.  
 arim'ad, *m.n.*, hunting chittah.—*ki*.  
 arin, *f.n.*, suit, sentence.—*ti*; arinti damatai, or dantahai, the suit is finished, or the sentence is pronounced.  
 arji, *m.n.*, petition, application.—*gi*; arji i hor, write an application for me.  
 'armali, *f.n.*, widow.—*di*; Berberi wa 'armali badantahai, there are many widows in Ber-

berah; 'armaliyaha badan e Berberi 'aid weina, the numerous widows of Berberah are very poor.

'armo, *f.n.*, grape, creeper clinging to trees (good food for elephants), berries which are red, sometimes eaten by men, and also the boiled leaves.

'aro, *f.n.*, spider.

'aro, *f.n.*, end, point (the highest part of a thing); 'arada waranku wa fihantahai, the point of the spear is sharp.

aror, *v.tr.*, (1) go to drink, water (cattle and sheep); (2) take and carry water (when the flock does not go to the well); (3) go to the well (boy), remain there and watch over the flock; war! orda arora! ye men, go and drink; shalai wa gorti holaha la arori jirai, maħa la arorin wahyai? yesterday was the time of watering the flocks, why have they not been watered?

arori, *v.tr.*, go and take the flock to the watering-place.—*ya*; or arorsha, wan — *n*; shalai iyado ai gorti holaha la arorin jirai tahai or ai tahai yannu libah aragnai, yesterday we saw a lion when we were taking the flock to the watering-place.

aror, *m.n.*, the watering of the cattle.—*ki*.

aror, *m.n.*, declivity, ledge, slope.—*ki*; arorka si mar o gurada tag or u bah, walk along the slope and go to the top.

**aror**, *f.n.*, morning.—**ti**, —**yo**.  
**aróryo**, *f.n.*, break of day, early morning (this word is the indefinite plur. of **aror**).  
**aros**, *m.n.*, (1) newly-married young man; (2) the name of the house in which the marriage takes place; (3) bridal.—**ki**, —**yo**; **Hassan wa aros**, Hassan is a newly-married young man; **aroska an tagno**, let us go to the house of the new-married couple; **aroska an tagno**, let us go to the bridal, or nuptials.  
**arosad**, *f.n.*, a newly-married girl.—**di**.  
**'arrab**, *m.n.*, tongue.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**'arrabla**, *a.*, dumb.  
**'arrablaan**, *f.n.*, dumbness.—**ti**.  
**'arrab iyo dega ba la**, *a.*, dumb and deaf.  
**arrin**, *m.* and *f.n.*, affair, concern.—**ki** and —**ti**; **wa arrintisi**, it is his affair.  
**'arro**, *f.n.*, soil, earth (also salted sand given to the sheep).  
**arsahad**, *f.n.*, Godsend, piece of luck.—**di**; **Ebbahai arsaḥad wanaksan bu i sin**, God will make me find a good piece of luck.  
**'arsi**, *v.tr.*, take to the shore.  
**arur**, *m.* and *f. pl.n.*, child, ignorant.—**ki** and —**ti**; **ninkasi wa arur o wahba garan mayo**, that man is ignorant, and he understands nothing.  
**arúrnimo**, *f.n.*, childhood.  
**arumi**, *v.tr.*, make kneel down (the camel).

**arun**, *v.def.*, kneel down (speaking to a camel); see **tu**.  
**ās**, *v.tr.*, bury, thrust (a stake into the ground); **gor dow bainu āsi**, we will bury him soon (in a short time).  
**āsnin**, *f.n.*, burial (not much used).—**ti**.  
**'as**, *a.*, red; **dar 'as**, red linen; **maro 'as**, red clothes.  
**'asai**, *v.tr.*, redden.  
**'asan**, *m.n.*, redness.—**ki**.  
**'asal**, *m.n.*, bark of a tree producing red die.—**ki**.  
**asálba**, *ad.*, generally, habitually; **asálba nin hun ba tahai**, you are habitually bad.  
**asasar**, *m.n.*, contradiction, denial.—**ki**.  
**asasar**, *v.tr.*, contradict, deny.  
**(nin) asasar wein**, or **asasar mi-danah**, *m.n.*, contradictor.  
**ashah**, *v.i.*, woo; **wai iss ashahen**, they are courting each other.  
**ashkar**, or **ashkir**, *m.n.*, red horse.—**ki**.  
**askari**, *m.n.*, a policeman, soldier, sepoy.—**gi**, **askar**, —**ti** (*plur.*).  
**'asho**, *f.n.*, day (of 24 hours); **'asho wahā jirai**, there was a day.  
**'asho**, *f.n.*, supper.  
**'ashai**, *v.i.*, take your supper.  
**ashtako**, *f.n.*, complaint.  
**ashtakai**, *v.i.*, complain, appeal.  
**ashtako**, *v.r.*, appeal (for yourself); **ashtakoda**, **wan ashtakon**.  
**'ashur**, *f.n.*, duty, tax.—**ti**; **'ashur-tisi ma bihin**, he has not paid his tax.

‘asi, *v.i.*, rebel, revolt.—**ya, wan**  
—**yi**.  
‘asi, *m.n.*, disobedient, rebel.  
—**gi**.  
asli, *m.n.*, amber (the substance  
itself).—**gi**.  
aslub, *f.n.*, conduct, behaviour.  
—**ti**; **wa aslub hun**, it is bad  
conduct.  
asluban, with **si**, *ad.*, well, in a  
good way, manner; **si asluban**  
**u habo**, make it well.  
aslubnaw, *v.att.*, be of good  
conduct.  
‘asr, or ‘asar, *m.n.* and *ad.*, even-  
ing (from half-past three to  
the sunset).—**ki**.  
astán, *f.n.*, mark.—**ti**; **masar-**  
**kaiga astántisu wa balladan-**  
**tahai**, the mark on my hand-  
kerchief is large.  
‘asus, *f.n.*, reddish colour.—**ti**.  
‘asúsleh, *a.*, reddish, light brown;  
**timo ‘asusleh**, reddish hair.  
‘ato, *f.n.*, fatigue, leanness.  
‘ataisi, *v.c.*, cause him to be tired.  
‘ataisan, *a.*, tired, fatigued.  
‘atow, *v.r.*, be fatigued, tired;  
‘atoba, **wan ‘atobi**.  
‘ataisnaw, *v.att.*, be fatigued,  
tired.  
au, *f.n.*, leaves of the palm-tree  
prepared for making mats.—  
**di, awo** (*plur.*).  
aud, *v.tr.*, shut, close.  
‘aul, *m.* and *f.n.*, gazelle (*Gazella*  
*Soemmeringi*).—**ki** and —**shi**.  
auliad, *f.n.*, saint.—**di**.  
aur, *m.* and *f.n.*, camel.—**ki** (*sing.*  
and *plur.*).—**ti** (*plur.*); **aurki**

**ma yimi?** has the camel come?  
**aurti ma timi?** have the camels  
come?  
‘aus, *m.n.*, grass (green or dried),  
stubble.—**ki**.  
‘aus salol, *m.n.*, kind of white reed  
used for thatching and making  
mats, and also the mat made  
of.—**ki**.  
‘awa, *ad.*, to-night; ‘awa **yan ku**  
**iman**, I will come this night.  
‘awaisin, *m.n.*, time of supper, end  
of twilight.—**ki**.  
awal or awel, *ad.*, ago, before;  
**awel haggad jirtai**, where  
were you before? (This word  
is not much used.)  
awawi, *m.n.*, nightmare.—**gi**.  
awawi, *v.i.*, talk in sleep.—  
**ya.—yi**.  
‘awar, *m.n.*, one-eyed person.—  
**ki**; *means also* a wound, a  
hurt accidentally received.  
‘awar, *v.tr.*, hurt (him).  
‘awaran, *a.*, one-eyed; **wil ‘awa-**  
**ran**, a one-eyed boy.  
‘awaran, *v.r.*, hurt yourself, or  
be hurt; ‘awarma, **wan ‘a-**  
**warmi**.  
‘awarnaw, *v.att.*, be, remain one-  
eyed, hurt; ‘awaranada, **wan**  
**‘awaran**; ‘awarnaw **e naga**  
**tag**, be one-eyed (*or* hurt) and  
leave us (kind of curse).  
‘awi, with **la**, *v.tr.*, help, assist;  
**war i la ‘awi**, help me; *or*  
‘awin, ‘awima, **wan ‘awimi**.  
‘awimad, *f.n.*, help, assistance.—  
**di**; ‘awin. — **ti**, is also used.  
‘awis, *m.n.*, helper.—**ki**.



**awo**, *f.n.*, interest, welfare, for your sake, on your behalf.—**di**; **awadāda yad aḥalka ku jogta**, to remain at home is to your interest.

**āwada**, *prp.*, for.

**'awo**, *f.n.*, Godsend, piece of luck.—**di**; *means also* the fourth finger, girl's name.

**awow**, or **awowai**, *m.n.*, grandfather.

**ayá?** *p.int.*, who? **ayá tahai?** who are you? or of what tribe?

**ayá ku dilai?** who beat you?

**ayo?** *p.int.*, who? **ayo?** who? **ma aniga?** I?

**ayo!** *int.*, what!

**ayah**, *m.n.*, locust.—**hi**, —**yo**; **ayah weina eh**, there is a great quantity of locusts.

**ayai!** *int.*, hop! (for inciting animals); *means also* yes.

**ayaiyo**, *f.n.*, grandmother.

**ayan**, *m.n.*, destiny, fate, fortune, luck.—**ki**; **ayankaiga yan ku helai**, I found my destiny.

**ayanleh**, *a.*, lucky.

**ayanla**, *a.*, unlucky.

**ayan**, *f.n.*, day, holiday, feast-day.—**ti**; **manta wa ayan ma?** what day is it to-day? **wa ahad**, it is Sunday; **wa ayan-taidi**, it is my holiday, my feastday.

**āyar**, *ad.*, slowly, in a low voice; **āyar hadal**, speak slowly.

**'ayar**, *v.i.*, play, dance.

**ayo**, *f.n.*, stepmother, wife of my paternal or maternal uncle (but they add to the word **ayai** the

names of **abbai**, **ader**, **abti**, and say **ayai abbai**, **ayai ader**, **ayai abti**.

## B.

**b**, second letter of the Somali alphabet. It is prefixed to the *p.pers.* in their simple form, and forms **ban**, I; **bad**, thou; **bu**, he; **bai**, she, they; and to the letter **a**, forming **ba**, either used as a pronoun or as for the verb of existence.

**ba**, *part.* It is added (1) to a noun to show that it is the subject, **aur ba jirai**, there was a camel; (2) to a negative verb to give it more strength, **ha ba 'unin**, do not eat; **aniga 'uni ba mayo**, I will not eat at all; **ha tegin ba**, do not go (I forbid).

**ba'**, *f.n.*, crack, clap.—**di**.

**ba**, *v.i.*, be unhappy;—**a**, **wan bii**; **war!** **ba e iga tag**, or **iga tag ba e**, oh! be unhappy and go away from me; **Buniyow ba**, oh! Booni be unhappy! A father will say to his bad son, **ba!** be unhappy (kind of curse); **hebel ba baai**, such a one is unhappy; **kua 'adabta ku jira ba baai**, those who are in hell are unhappy; **kal hore wa la i biiyai**, last year I was unhappy.

**baan**, *a.*, quarrelsome, wicked.

**babah**, *a.*, empty, nothing, nothing more; — *v.i.*, be nothing; **gortu maujaddu babahdo**, when the waves retire.  
**baba'o**, *f.n.*, palm of the hand.  
**babii**, *v.tr.*, blot out, efface, abrogate.  
**babiiis**, or **babiiin**, *m.n.*, abrogation — **ki**, or — **ti**.  
**bad**, *f.n.*, sea, ocean.—**di**; **baddu halai wa buhdai**, this night the sea was full (high tide).  
**bad furan**, *m.n.*, monsoon, N.E. — **ki**.  
**bad hidan**, *m.n.*, monsoon, S.W. — **ki**.  
**bad**, half.—**ki**.  
**badah**, *m.n.*, mixture of milk and water.—**hi**.  
**badah**, *v.tr.*, mix milk and water; —**a**, **wan badihi**; 'anaha shalai ban badahai, yesterday I mixed the milk with water.  
**bād**, *v.tr.*, look for, search, seek; **maḥad aḥalkaiga ka badaisa?** what are you looking for in my room?  
**badad**, *m.n.*, contentment, joy. — **ki**, — **yo**; **badadka jannada**, the bliss of heaven.  
**badad**, *v.i.*, cheer up.  
**kaga badadi**, or **badadsi**, *v.tr.*, rejoice, make joyful.  
**badadah**, *a.*, wealthy; **nin badadah**, a wealthy man.  
**badādsan**, glad, happy, joyful.  
**badādsanaw**, *v.att.*, be glad.  
**badaddo**, *f.n.*, potato.  
**badag**, *m.n.*, goose.—**gi** (most web-footed birds are called so).

**bādi**, *v.tr.*, augment, increase; **i bādi**, give me more; **u bādi**, give him, her more.  
**badān**, *a.*, much, many, abundant; **ka badan**, more; **ka wada badan**, or **ugu badan**, most.  
**badnaw**, *v.att.*, be abundant, full of; **aniga wa run badnahai**, I am full of truth, truthful.  
**badnai**, *v.i.*, increase.  
**badso**, *v.i.*, abound.  
**badnan**, *f.n.*, abounding.—**ti**.  
**badbādi**, *v.tr.*, lead; **ninka indahala badbādi**, lead the blind man; **ka** —, lead from, preserve from; **adiga bahalka ka badbādi**, preserve the sheep from the wild beasts.  
**badi**, *f.n.*, tail-fat, arse, breech, grease obtained in melting the fat of the tail of a Somali sheep.  
**baf!** *int.*, noise made by something cracking.  
**baga**, *locut.*, it is my will, I have done it purposely (*s. ḥushi*).  
**bagad**, *m.n.*, hook or staff of a boat.—**di**.  
**bagaf**, *m.n.*, kind of spear.—**ki**, — **yo**.  
**bah**, *v.i.*, go out, get out, set out, flow, leak, grow, spring up.—**a**, **wan bihi**; **biyihi baldigai ka bahayan**, the water flows out of the bucket, or the bucket leaks; **war! bahalki muḥu bahai**, oh! how the radish has grown; **iss ka** —, get-out, away; **adiga kolleh iss ka bah**, you, by all means, must get out,

away; **u** —, go to; **burta dusheda u bah**, go to the top of the mountain; **dibadda u bah**, go outside; **u** —, go at him (for fighting); **wan u bihi**, I will go to him; **shalai ban u bahai o ka adkadai**, yesterday I went to him (for fighting) and I overcame him; **iss** —, independent; **wil iss bah**, an independent boy; **iss bah e naga tag**, may your word fall upon you, but leave us quiet (it is the answer to a man speaking badly or cursing. Arabs say so to the Somals who go them too early in the morning); **so** —, come out with me (from the house); **ka so** —, get out from; **so baha**, grow up, out from (a man having sown something, may say so to the seed thrown on the earth: it is only a wish, but God has the power of speaking so); **u so** —, come for; **wah u so bah**, come out for something; **i so** —, come to me (for fighting), the answer will be **ku so bahai**, I have come.

**bah**, past participle of the verb **bah**, issued; **Isman wa bah Hadio**, Isman issued from Hadio.

**bahsi**, *m.n.*, boy, tall boy.—**gi**; **inanki Warsama wa side?** how is the son of Warsama? **wa bahsi**, he is a tall boy (already a young man); **bah-sigi me?** where is the boy?

(This word is mostly used for boys not yet adult.)

**bahso**, *v.i.*, escape, fly away; **war! bahso**, or **war! iss ka bahso**, escape, or oh! fly immediately.

**bahsad**, *m.n.*, escape.—**ki**.

**u bahso**, *v.i.*, run to, for; **ser-kalka u bahso**, run to the governor, *i.e.*, to request his help.

**bahri**, *m.n.*, sailor.—**gi**.

**bahsan**, *a.*, fine, nice, beautiful.

**baho**, *f.n.*, gift (this word is used for the act of giving something to a man deprived of his goods by misfortune; everybody of his caste is obliged to give him a gift); **u so bahi** or **bahai**, give, bring something to him (to the man in want).

**u baho**, *v.r.*, be in want.

(**nin**) **bahan**, *a.*, wanting, a man in want; **war! nin bahan**, **wan u so bahin**, I will bring something to the man in want.

**bahal**, *m.n.*, animal, wild beast, cruel.—**ki**; **ninkasi wa bahal**, that man is cruel.

**bahal**, *m.* and *f.n.*, thing.—**ki**, —**shi**. (This word is often used when the name of the thing is not known or not said.)

**bahal hosai**, *f.n.*, reptile. — **shi hosai**.

**bahi**, *f.n.*, appetite.—**di**; **bahidaidu wa wanaksantahai**, my appetite is good.

**bah**, *v.i.*, fear, be afraid, flee from, funk (this verb has the same

meaning as 'abso; meshas ka bah libah bai lehdahai, flee from that place, there is a lion.

**baho**, *v.r.*, fear, fly (lest you be overcome); **bahda**, **wan bahan**.

**laga baho**, *a.* fearful, frightful.

**bahdin**, or **bahnin**, *f.n.*, peril, risk, danger, dread, fright, terror.—**ti**.

**baji**, *v.c.*, cause him to be afraid.

**bajis**, *m.n.*, cowardice.—**ki**.

**bah**, *m.n.*, hint, signal, a call, a whistling, a fire or any other sign used by the Somals to recognise themselves in the jungle.—**hi**; the watchword also would be called **bah**.

**bah**, *a.*, this name is given to the milk when, the water and the caseous part being separated, it is said to be turned or spoiled; the Somals throw it away, only beggars drink it; 'anahasi wa bah, this milk is turned, spoiled; 'anaha bahai, the milk has turned.

**bahail**, *m.n.*, miser.—**ki**; **ninkasi bahail waiyai**, that man is a miser; **ninkas wa nin bahailah**, that man is a miser.

**bahailad**, *f.n.*, miser (*f.*); **nag bahailadah**.

**bahailad**, *f.n.*, hurricane, storm.—**di**; **war! wa bahailad e sehimaduhu ha yai ina ka burburin**, oh! there is a storm, do not let the boats be broken (to us).

**bahaiya**, *m.n.*, eagle.—**ihi**.

**bahlad**, *f.n.*, mule.—**di**; **bahlad**

**lab**, he-mule; **bahlad didig**, she-mule.

**bahal**, *m.n.*, radish.—**ki**.

**bahalya**, *m.n.*, species of hawk (small vulture).—**hi**.

**bahbah**, *m.n.*, gum (of a blackish colour).—**hi**, —**yo**.

**bahlad**, *f.n.*, large boat, buggalow.—**di**.

**bahiti**, *m.n.*, corpse (especially used for animals).—**gi** (this word means also death of an animal).

**bahiti**, *v.i.*, die, extinguish, blow out.—**ya**, **wan** —**yi**.

**bakaïla**, or **bakaïlai**, *m.n.*, hare, rabbit.—**hi**.

**baïd**, *f.n.*, strap, fastening the camel's pack-saddle under the chest.—**di**.

**baïdbaïd**, *m.n.*, zigzag.—**ki**.

**baïdbaïd**, *v.i.*, walk like a snake (making zigzags).

**bāl**, *m.n.*, feather, wing, fins (of a fish), page of a book.—**ki**; **bālka kitabka rog**, turn the page of the book.

**bal**, *part.* of a very common use in Somali; **bal tag**, go; **bal kalai**, come; **bal i sug**, wait for me.

**bal an**, *part.*, let me, us (this word is ordinarily used with the imperative for asking a permission); **bal an imado**, let me come; **bal an tago**, let me go.

**bal in**, *conj.*, if (this word is ordinarily used in sentences expressing some doubt (indirect

- questions); **weidi bal inai fog-tahai**, ask if it is far.
- balaf**, *m.n.*, dislike of food.—**ki**.
- balfi**, *v.tr.*, refuse the food.
- balag**, *f.n.*, prepuce, foreskin.—**li**.
- balagta ka go**, *v.tr.*, circumcise.
- balánbalis**, *f.n.*, butterfly.—**ti**.
- balango**, *f.n.*, kind of antelope (water-buck).
- balbálo**, *f.n.*, shelter, shed (this shelter or shed is ordinarily in front of the hut or tent to protect it from the rays of the sun; the **tumals** (smiths) have a **balbálo** or shed in front of their huts and work under it in order to enjoy the breeze.
- balbálai**, *v.tr.*, make the shed.
- báldi**, *m.n.*, bucket, ewer.—**gi**.
- bali**, *m.n.*, old (only used for things).—**gi**.
- ballād**, *m.n.*, breadth, also blow given with the flat of a spear.—**ki**; **ballād bu igu duftai**, he beat me with the flat of his spear.
- ballādi**, *v.tr.*, enlarge, widen.
- ballādan**, *v.p.*, be enlarged; **ballādma**, **wan ballādmi**.
- ballādan**, *a.v.*, broad, large, wide, vast.
- ballan**, *m.n.*, promise, stipulation, treaty.—**ki**.
- ballan**, *v.tr.*, fix (a day, a time); **ballama**, **wan ballami**, **malinta ballan**, fix the day; **la** —, promise, treat with him; **i la ballan**, promise to me; **an la ballanno**, let us treat; **ka** —, stipulate, state positively, ex-
- actly; **faraska gana'disa ka ballan**, state, say exactly the price of the house.
- ballami**, *v.tr.*, affianced.
- balli**, *m.n.*, a low place, hole, excavation (forming during the time of rain, pools or wells).—**gi**.
- balluh**, *m.n.*, adult, nubile.—**hi**.
- ban**, *m.n.*, level ground, plain.—**ki**; **banka Berberi wa balladanyahai**, the plain of Berberah is large.
- banan**, *m.n.*, collective noun, has the same meaning as **ban**.—**ki**.
- banan**, *a.*, open (*s. furan*).
- banai**, *v.tr.*, level, make even, plain.
- bana'ei**, *m.n.*, bellowing and lowing of bulls and cows.—**gi**.
- bangad**, or **bankad**, *f.n.*, punkah, large fan.—**di**.
- bar**, *v.tr.*, educate, instruct, teach.
- baro**, *v.r.*, learn, study; **barta wan baran**.
- bara**, *m.n.*, instructor, teacher.  
**hi**.
- barad**, *m.n.*, pupil, scholar.—**ki**,—**yo**.
- barnin**, *f.n.*, instruction, education, teaching, learning.—**ti**.
- bar**, *f.n.*, blot, spot, stain.—**ti**;  
**baraha 'ad**, whitespots; **barbar**, some spots.
- baraleh**, *a.*, spotted; **shabel wa baraleh**, the leopard is spotted.
- bar'as**, *m.n.*, leprosy.—**ki**.
- bar'asleh**, *m.n.*, leper.—**lihi**.
- baraf**, *m.n.*, ice, snow.—**ki**.
- barah**, *m.n.*, ease, peace.—**hi**;

- barah ba lo yal**, they are living in peace; **barah u fadista**, sit at your ease, or sit down on the ground; **kursiga barah ugu fadiso**, sit down on the chair.
- barahad**, *f.n.*, a plain surface.—**di**.
- barakad**, *m.n.*, blessing, benediction.—**di**, —**yo**.
- barakadai**, *v.tr.*, bless; **wahan idinku barakadainaya**, I bless you.
- barakadaisan**, *a.v.*, blessed.
- barakadaisnaw**, *v.att.*, be blessed.
- barambaro**, *f.n.*, blatta indica (in French, cancrelas).
- barār**, *m.n.*, lamb.—**ki** (generally used for a lamb of one year old, occasionally, however, applied to lambs up to two or three years. When the female sheep is about to bring forth she is called **sabein**).
- barar**, *m.n.*, swelling.—**ki**.
- bararshai**, *m.n.*, dropsy.—**hi**.
- barārleh**, *a. and n.*, dropsical person; **nin barārleh**, an hydroptic man.
- barārug**, *v.r.*, rouse (yourself), waken.
- bārarug**, *m.n.*, glassware, bracelets for women.—**gi**.
- bārbar**, *m.n.*, young man, youth, time of youth.—**ki**; **anigu weli barbar ban ahai**, I am still a young man; **ninkas barbarkisi mid hun bu aha**, that man's youth was bad.
- bārbar**, *m.n.*, side.—**ki**, —**yo**.
- barḥab**, *v.tr.*, male camel (stallion).—**ki**, —**yo**.
- barhi**, *v.tr.*, graze (cattle and sheep) before the milking.
- barḥin**, or **barḥad**, or **barḥo**, *f.n.*, forenoon (from 9 to 12 o'clock).—**ti**, or —**di**, or —**adi**.
- bari**, *m.n.*, east; —**gi**; **bari u ka'**, go to the east.
- bari**, *v.tr.*, beg, beseech, pray.—**ya**, **wan** —**yi**.
- bariyo**, *f.n.*, begging.
- bari**, *v.i.*, be safe.—**ya**, **wan** —**yi**; **ma bariden?** are you safe? (salutation used in the morning); **ha barinai**, yes, we are safe.
- baris**, or **beris**, or **barid**, *m.n.*, rice.—**ki**, —**yo**.
- barjin**, *m.n.*, stool with three legs.—**ki** (*s. gambād*).
- barki**, *m.n.*, wooden pillow (having the form of a crescent).—**gi**.
- barkimo**, *f.n.*, pillow.
- barmil**, *m.n.*, barrel, cask.—**ki**.
- barmil yar**, *m.n.*, bucket.—**ki**.
- barni**, *f.n.*, clean and nice dates, the stones of which are small.—**di**.
- baro**, *f.n.*, pumpkin, very large vessel for ghee.
- barór**, *f.n.*, lamentation, crying (only used for women).—**ti**.
- baróro**, *v.i.*, lament, scream; **barorta**, **wan baroran**.
- ka**, or **kaga baróri**, *v.c.*, cause to scream, to lament.
- barosin**, *m.n.*, anchor.—**ki**.
- bartih**, *m.n.*, melon, pumpkin.—**hi**, —**yo**.

barūd, *f.n.*, powder, gunpowder.  
—*di*.

barūr, *f.n.*, fat, suet, tallow.—*di*.

barwaḥo, *f.n.*, fertility, plenty;  
magaladas barwaḥadeda wa  
la la yaba, the fertility of this  
country is wonderful.

barwaḥaisan, *a.v.*, fertile.

bas, *ad.*, enough.

bās, *a.*, bad, wicked, repulsive;  
waḥha bās bainu aragnai, we  
have seen something bad.

bas, *m.n.*, ticket (for a passage),  
letter for re-entering a town  
after having been for a time  
expelled from it.—*ki*.

basal, *f.n.*, onion.—*shi*.

basbas, or bisbas, *m.n.*, pimento.  
—*ki*.

basha, *m.n.*, pasha.—*hi*.

bassar, *m.n.*, manner, way.—*ki*.

bassarḥun, *a.*, awkward, impolite.

baya mushtari, *m.n.*, trader,  
merchant.—*gi*.

bauna, *m.n.*, kind of badger.  
—*hi*.

bed, *ad.*, well (this word is not  
used alone, and seems to be  
employed only for "well" when  
speaking of health; ma bed  
ḥabta? are you well? wan bed  
ḥaba ilah maḥdi, I am well,  
thanks to God; ma bed ḥabo,  
I am not well.

bedel, *v.tr.*, change, adulterate,  
sophisticate.

bedelad, *f.n.*, change, adultera-  
tion, sophistication.—*di*.

beid, *m.n.*, egg.—*ki*; albeid!  
albeid! cry of egg-sellers.

b'e'id, *m.n.*, antelope, oryx.—*ki*  
(*s.* b'i'id).

bei'di, or biḥidi, *m.n.*, kind of  
spear.—*gi*.

bein, *f.n.*, falseness, lie, perjury,  
untruth.—*ti*.

beinalah, or beinawas, *m.n.*, liar,  
impostor.—*hi*, —*ki*, —*yo*.

beinai, *v.tr.*, contradict (not to  
keep to his promise).

beini, *v.i.*, disprove, prove false.

bein ku dāro, *v.r.*, perjure.

bein sheg, *v.tr.*, lie (tell a lie, an  
untruth).

beir, *v.tr.*, cultivate, sow.

beir, *f.n.*, cultivation, garden.—  
*ti*; beirti Dubahar, the garden  
of Dubar.

beir, *f.n.*, tree, plant, vegetable  
(in a garden).—*ti*.

beira, *f.n.*, musk-deer living in  
the mountains (seems to be the  
same as bair).—*di*.

beirda, or beirdai, *m.n.*, banyan-  
tree (tree and fruit, a kind of  
fig).—*hi*, —*yal*, or berdoin  
(*plur.*).

beji, *v.tr.*, examine, try.

bejis, *m.n.*, experiment, trial.—  
*ki*, —*yo*; gel bejiskisu ma  
wanaksana, the trial of the  
camels was not good.

bel, *v.tr.*, be deprived of, lose.

belbel, *m.n.*, blaze, flame.—*ki*.

belbelli, *v.i.*, inflame, set on fire.

bello, *f.n.*, wicked, bad thing, bad  
state, condition; ninka bello  
ya so gashai, the man has  
turned out badly.

bér, *m.n.*, liver.—*ki*.

**béryaro**, *f.n.*, spleen; **beryarada** i **hanunaisa**, I am suffering from spleen.

**bérka dulka sar**, *v.tr.*, prostrate; **berka dulka u sar**, prostrate him.

**berkad**, or **berked**, *f.n.*, cistern, tank.—**di**.

**beri**, *m.n.* and *ad.*, past time (division of), once.—**gi**; **beri wahha jirai** . . . , it was once . . .

**beri doweid**, *ad.*, lately; **beri doweid ba abbahai dintai**, my father died lately.

**waberi**, *ad.*, early morning; **waberi bainu tosnai**, we got up in the early morning.

**berri**, *m.n.*, earth, land (opposed to water).—**gi**.

**berri**, *f.n.*, morrow, next day.—**di**.

**berri**, or **berrito**, *ad.*, to-morrow.

**beski**, *see* **buksi**.

**beyo**, *f.n.*, frankincense.

**bibileh**, *m.n.*, flute, flageolet, person playing these instruments.—**hi**.

**bida**, or **bidai**, *m.n.*, slave.—**hi**, —**yal**, or **bidod** (*plur.*).

**bidad**, *f.n.*, slave (*fem.*).—**di**.

**bidar**, *f.n.*, baldness.—**ti**.

**bidarleh**, *a.*, bald.

**bideh**, *f.n.*, left hand.—**di**; **bidehda u jeso**, turn to the left.

**bigil**, or **bikel**, *m.n.*, bugle, trumpet, or sound of . . .—**ki**; **bigilki lagu dufai**, the trumpet has sounded.

**bihi** (often used with **u**), *v.tr.*, give, stretch (out), set free, ex-

pend, spend (for), pay; **war!** **wah bihi**, give something (they say so to an avaricious man); **ga'anta u bihi**, stretch out your hand; **war!** **ninka bihi**, set the man free; **abbahai bohol rubod ban u bihiyai**, I spent (gave to the poor) 100 rupees (at the death of) for my father; **war!** **nimanka la'agtoda bihi**, pay the man, or give them their money; **iss ka** —, give, pay; **war!** **iminka badriga la'agtisi iss ka bihi**, pay now the money of the father; **so** —, stretch forth, give; **kan i so bihi**, give that to me; **ka so** —, extract, draw out, get from, save; **war!** **ninka biyaha ka so bihi**, draw out, save the man from the water; **dagahha idda ka so bihi** or **ruji**, extract that stone from the earth; **u** —, give a name to, call; **wahhan u bihin Abdi**, I will call him Abdi.

**ha bihin**, *v.tr.* (negative form of the verb **bihi**), save (money); **la'agtada ha bihin**, save your money.

**behis**, *m.n.*, expense.—**ki**, —**yo** (*see* **haraj**).

**behnin**, *f.n.*, defence.—**ti**; **'oll-ki wa fara** or **faro badna o magalada behnintedi la ma kar nohotai**, the enemies were so numerous that the defence of the town was impossible.

**bihimbih**, *m.n.*, sigh (of a boy), sham crying.—**hi**, —**yo**.



- bihlo**, or **bihlai**, *m.n.*, kick (of a horse, mule).—**hi**.
- bii**, *v.tr.*, blot out, efface, destroy, disgrace; **dinta bii**, destroy religion; **dinti bai magaladi ku biyen**, they have destroyed religion in the country; **ka** —, corrupt, spoil (in giving bad example); **nafta inanka ka bii**, corrupt that boy (the soul of); **isaga nafta inanka biyai** or **bashai**, he has corrupted, spoiled the soul of that boy.
- b'iid**, *s. b'e'id*.
- bil**, *f.n.*, month, quarter of the moon.—**shi**.
- bishi**, *ad.*, monthly; **bishi** (or **bil walba**) **Adan ba taga**, I go to Aden every month; **imisa bilod bad Adan fadidai** (or **jogtai**)? how many months have you been in Aden? **imisa bilod bad miyi ka so mahnaid**? how many months have you been absent from the jungle?
- bilād**, *m.n.*, country.—**ki**, —**yo**;  
**wa bilādkayaga**, or **dulkayaga**, it is my country.
- bilada**, or **biladaya**, *m.n.*, mirror.—**hi**.
- bilawa**, or **bilawai**, *m.n.*, dagger, sword.—**hi**.
- bilig**, or **biligbilig**, *f.n.*, spark, sparkle, gleam.—**ti**; **baddu wa biligbilig lehdahai**, the sea is covered with phosphorescent gleams; **dabku wa biligbilig lehyahai**, the fire is sparkling.
- biligbiligleh**, *a.*, sparkling; **eg!**  
**awa hediguhu wa wada bilig-**
- bilig lehyihin**, look! how all the stars are sparkling!
- birr**, *f.n.*, iron.—**ti**; **birraha na si**, give us the irons; **birr ba lagu hedai**, they have enchained; **nin ba birrku hedan**, a man in chains; **birrta darka la mariyo i ken**, bring me the smoothing-iron.
- birrhāb**, *m.n.*, pincers, iron for marking sheep.—**ki**, —**yo**; **birrhāb ku jid**, mark the sheep.
- bisbas** (*s. basbas*), *m.n.*, pimento.—**ki**.
- bishil**, *m.n.*, wedge.—**ki**.
- bisil**, *a.*, ripe, cooked; **midkasi wa bisil yahai**, that fruit is ripe; **basashasi wa bisishahai**, that onion is cooked; **hilibka bisil i ken**, bring me the cooked meat; **hilib ki bisla ban siyai**, I gave the cooked meat; **basashi bislaid**, the cooked onion.
- bislai**, *v.tr.*, cook (not boil), ripen; **ugahanta bislai**, cook the eggs.
- bissad**, *f.n.*, cat.—**di**.
- biyo**, *m.n. pl.*, water.—**hi**; **biya!**  
**biya!** or **biyaha!** the cry of women selling water; **biyo dānan** (or **hadad**), sour, salted water; **biyo durdur ban 'aba**, I drink river-water; **biyo 'el bainu 'abna**, we drink well-water; **biyo maan**, fresh, sweet water; **biyo 'usboah**, salt water; **biyo rob**, rain-water; **biya garbada ka so dulai**, cascade, waterfall; **biya iss ku waregaya**, whirlpool; **biyaleh**, a woman selling water.

- biyow**, *v. imp.*, become water;  
**biyoda** (or **biyoba**) **wu biyon**  
 (or **biyobi**); **ga'anti wa i bi-**  
**yotai**, I have blisters on my  
 hand. (This verb is used for  
 blisters, dropsy...)
- bo'**, *m. n.*, windpipe.—**hi**; **bo'han**  
**kugu dufan**, I will strike you  
 on the throat (a Somal would  
 say so to a boy).
- bob**, *m. n.*, robbery, plunder, pil-  
 lage, booty.—**ki**.
- bob**, *v. tr.*, rob, plunder; **wa holo**  
**la bobayo**, an **haibsan**, it is  
 the booty, let us share.
- bod**, *v. i.*, hop, jump, leap.
- bodo**, or **bodin**, or **botin**, *f. n.*,  
 jumping.—**di** or —**ti**; **botinta**  
**libahhu wa la yaba**, the jump-  
 ing of the lion is wonderful.
- bog**, *f. n.*, ulcer, ulcerated wound,  
 sore.—**ti**.
- bogaleh**, *m. n.*, person having a  
 sore.—**hi**, —**yal**; **bogalaha so**  
**galai**, or **yimi**, or **yimid**, or  
**kui bogalaha ya yimid**, the  
 person having the sore has  
 come.
- bohol**, *f. n.*, a deep cleft between  
 two rocks; a hole made in a  
 plain by heavy rain and over-  
 grown with grass; a deep  
 valley between two plains or  
 table-lands (as the valley of  
 Sodom).—**shi**.
- bohun**, *a.*, impotent, sterile (not  
 much used); **nefan dali karin**  
 is the loc. ordinarily used.
- bohol**, *n. c.*, hundred.—**ki** or —  
**shi**.
- bohol sanadod**, *n. m.*, century;  
**laba, sadeh boholo**, two, three  
 centuries.
- bohor**, *m. n.*, king.—**ki**. (When  
 a new chief is selected, each  
 tribesman takes a handful of  
 leaves and spreads them over  
 the new chief; after that, he  
 is called **bohor**.)
- bohor**, *v. tr.*, make him king;  
**bohra, wan bohri**.
- bohornimo**, *f. n.*, royalty; **wilkasi**  
**bohornimu bu dashai**, that boy  
 was born a king.
- bohortiris**, *m. n.*, aide-de-camp of  
 a king, of a leader, of a chief.  
 —**ki, yo**.
- bohor**, *m. n.*, woman's belt.
- boli**, *f. n.*, booty taken from the  
 enemies.—**di**; **shola** —, silver  
 cash.
- boli**, *f. n.*, a bush growing near  
 water, having large green leaves.  
 —**di**.
- boran**, *f. n.*; deep hole in the  
 earth, den, cavern offering a  
 dwelling to wild beasts, as  
 foxes, wolves..., ditch surround-  
 ing the **rer**, or village, when  
 there is no wood for making a  
 fence.—**ti**.
- bo'shirad**, *f. n.*, trade, commerce.  
 —**di**.
- botin** (*s. bodo*); **war hebel botin**  
**dera**, such a one (a certain) can  
 jump far.
- bowdo**, *f. n.*, thigh.
- bū**, *v. i.*, boast, praise yourself;  
**war! mahad la būaisa**, why  
 do you boast? **ninkasi gor iyo**

- galab wa būaya, that man always praises himself.
- bu, *f.n.*, pupil of the eye.—**di**;  
isha budeda, the pupil of the eye.
- bu'a'ad, plant, with a whitish stem, large round green leaves, exudes a milky fluid, grows in river-beds.—**di**.
- bu'amadow, *f.n.*, castor plant (virtues not known by Somals), grows in river-beds, has large green leaves shaped as fig-leaves, which are poisonous when green, but camels eat them when they turn whitish.—**di**.
- bub (*root*), *v.imp.*, flee away (only used for animals); aurteni shalal bubtai, or buben, yesterday our camels fled away.
- bubal, *f.n.*, a tame beast become wild.—**shi**.
- bud, *m.n.*, club, short thick stick used in fighting.—**ki**.
- budai, *v.tr.*, beat, knock down with a club.
- budli, *v.tr.*, grind, pound.
- bufi, *v.i.*, blow (with the bellows).
- bufimo, *f.n.*, bellows.
- búg, *m.n.*, belly, stomach, gizzard.—**gi**.
- wah búga ku so'oda, reptile (*i.e.*, a thing walking on his stomach).
- bug (*root*), *v.tr.*, approve, applaud (used with the *pers. pr.*).
- buh, *m.n.*, high tide.—**hi**; manta wa buhhi, it is high tide to-day.
- buhi, *v.tr.*, fill; barmilka wa buha, the barrel is full.
- buh̄san, *v.i.*, be filled; buhsama, wan buhsami.
- buh̄so, *v.r.*, fill for yourself; ka —, fill with, get full of; dassa-dada biyaha ka buh̄so, fill the cup with water.
- buh̄, *v.i.*, clamour, make a great noise.
- buh̄, *m.n.*, crowd.—**hi**; war! bal buh̄ha dai, look at that crowd.
- buh̄uji, *v.tr.*, suffocate (with a pillow or in a crowd); wa inanka, buh̄ha la buh̄ujiyai, the boy was suffocated in the crowd.
- buh̄buh̄od, *f.n.*, milk and buttermilk mixed together.—**di**.
- buh̄buh̄odi, *v.tr.*, mix together milk and buttermilk.
- buk (*root*), *meaning* be sick, remain sick; wan buki, I will remain sick.
- buka and bukai, *a.*, sick, ill.
- bukow, *v.i.*, be sick; bukoda, wan bukon.
- bukaisi, *v.e.*, cause to be sick.
- bukan, *m.n.*, sickness, malady.—**ki**.
- búksis, —**ki**, búksin, —**ti**, búski, —**gi**, *n.*, cure, healing; hontada búksintedi wa la la yaba, the cure of the wound is wonderful.
- búksi, *v.tr.*, heal, cure; bogaha, or bog walba daimahas yan ku búksiya, I heal every wound with that medicine.
- búkso, or bokso, *v.i.*, be cured.
- bul, *m.n.*, nest, shed, Somali hut.—**ki**.

**bulal**, *m.n.* (*plur.* of **bul**), hamlet, small village.—**ki**.

**bul'aro**, *f.n.*, cobweb.

**bulhan**, *m.* and *f.n.*, clamour ; —**ki** and —**ti** for the past.

**bulsho**, *f.n.*, men and black cattle (without either goats or sheep).

**bun**, *m.n.*, coffee, berry.—**ki**.

**bunduḥ**, *m.n.*, gun.—**hi**, —**yo**.

**būr**, *f.n.*, mount, mountain.—**ti** ; **būr yar**, hill.

**burow**, *v.i.*, grow stout, be or become thick.

**buran**, *a.*, thick, stout ; **nin buran**, a stout man ; **niman burburan**, stout men, *means also* a long time, space ; **wa buran ba**, it is a long time ; **in buran bai u jirta**, it is very far.

**bur**, *v.tr.*, fasten.

**bur**, *m.n.*, flour.—**ki**.

**bur'ad**, *m.n.*, butter.—**ki**.

**būrbūr**, *m.n.*, kind of infectious disease producing dangerous boils ; animals when having that sickness are killed immediately.—**ki**.

**burbur**, *m.n.*, potsherd.—**ki**.

**burburi**, *v.tr.*, break (in pieces).

**burbur**, *v.p.*, be broken, smashed.

**burburan**, *a.v.*, broken, smashed.

**bururi**, *v.tr.*, burst, break.

**burur**, *v.p.*, be burst, broken.

**buri**, *m.n.*, tobacco.—**gi**.

**burow**, *f.n.*, wen (kind of tumour).

**burowahalad**, *f.n.*, wart.—**di**.

**buryo**, *f.n.*, membrum virile ; **buryada ka go**, circumcise.

**bushin**, *f.n.*, lip.—**ti** (*s. debin*).

**busta**, *m.n.*, blanket.—**hi**.

## D. D.

**da, di, du**, *f.art.*, the (*aff.*).

**da, dan, das, der, di, do, d.a.**, this, that, that yonder.

**dai, daida**, *p.pr.*, my.

**dá, dada**, *p.pr.*, thy.

**deda**, *p.pr.*, her.

**dena**, *p.pr.*, our.

**dina**, *p.pr.*, your.

**doda**, *p.pr.*, their.

**da** (for **dai**), *v.tr.*, leave, abandon.

—**ya**, **wan dein** ; **inanka da**, leave the boy ; **iss ka** —, desist, leave ; **ta** (or **wahha**) **iss ka da**, leave that ; **si** —, let go (from me to a place) ; **so** —, let go, come (to me).

**dā**, *f.n.*, age, life, lifetime.—**di** ;

**dā ma tahai**, what is your age ? how old are you ? **dādenu wa gabantahai**, our life is short ; — **yar**, childhood, infant, small child ; — **wein**, old age, aged, old man.

**da'**, *v.tr.*, fall, rob, plunder, cheat ;

**da'a, wan di'i** ; **shalai ban ged ka so da'ai**, yesterday I fell from a tree ; **wa la i da'ai**, they have robbed me ; **ninkasi wa i da'ai**, that man has cheated me ; **so da'da'**, come down (from the tree) ; **ku** —, fall in, on, plunge ; **badda ku da'**, plunge into the sea ; **ninka ku da'**, fall on that man ; **la** —, beat repeatedly. This verb has also the meaning of "understanding" ; **aminka ma ku da'**

- dai?** have you understood? (*literally*, have you fallen in?)  
**i**, no **da'dai**, I, we have understood.
- da'anaw**, or **da'an**, *v.att.*, be robbed; **wan da'anahai**, or **wan da'ami** (the verb **da'** in the passive voice with **la**, **lagu**, has the same meaning).
- da'an**, *m.n.*, damage.—**ki**.
- da'**, *v.i.*, belch; **da'a**, **wan da'i**.
- da'o**, *f.n.*, belch, belching.
- da'an**, *f.n.*, felled tree used by Somals for shutting the entrance of their enclosure.—**ti**.
- da'al**, *m.n.*, fringe (of clothes).—**ki**.
- da'ar**, *f.n.*, bile; aloe about three feet high, red and orange varieties, broad spiked fleshy leaves, spreading out from the ground; is a favourite food of elephants. The variety **da'ar buduḥ** is useful; it is chewed when water is wanting, and allays thirst.—**ti**; **da'ar badan ba ka timi**, or **da'arti ka timi**, he vomited bile (*lit.* abundant bile has come from).
- da'araisan**, *a.*, bilious; **ninkasu wa da'araisanyahai**, this man is bilious.
- dab**, *m.n.*, fire.—**ki**; **labtaida dab laga shidaya**, my chest is burning.
- dab**, *v.tr.*, snare, insnare, hunt.
- dabád**, *m.n.*, hunter, trapper.—**ki**, —**yo**.
- dabin**, or **debin**, *m.n.*, snare, trap.—**ki**, —**mo**.
- dabnin**, *m.n.*, action of making or placing a snare, a trap.—**ki**.
- dāb**, *m.n.*, handle, hilt.—**ki**.
- dab**, *v.tr.*, fix, set, stick, pitch.
- dāba'**, or **tāba'**, *m.n.*, seal.—**hi**, —**yo**.
- daba'**, *v.tr.*, seal, print.—**a**; **wan dabi'i**.
- daba'an**, *a.v.*, sealed, printed.
- dabaḥ**, *m.n.*, cover (for jowaree, rice, grain ...).—**hi**, —**yo**.
- dabail**, *f.n.*, wind, air, breeze, weather.—**shi**; **dabail wanak-san**, good wind, fine weather; **dabail ḥun**, bad wind, weather; **dabail ḥabow**, cold wind, weather.
- dab'al**, *m.n.*, miser.—**ki**.
- dabal**, *m.n.*, post, post-office.—**ki**.
- dabaldeg**, *m.n.*, fantasia on horses or camels (as Arabs do on feast-days).—**gi**.
- dabaldeg**, *v.i.*, play a fantasia or participate in it; **war! an dabaldegno**, or **dabaldeg an ḥab-sanno**, let us play a fantasia.
- daban**, *m.n.*, cheek.—**ki**, —**no**.
- dabar**, *m.n.*, fetters (for cattle, horses, camels ... at the fore-legs).—**ki**.
- dabdabar**, *v.tr.*, fether; **dabda-bra**, **wan dabdabri**, **aurta dabdabra**, fether (ye) the camels.
- dabar**, *m.n.*, back.—**ki**.
- dabbal**, *f.n.*, swimming.—**shi**.
- dabbalo**, *v.i.*, swim. float; **dab-basha**, **wan dabbahan**; **ḥorigi wa dabbalaya**, the wood is floating.

**dabatag**, *f.n.*, antelope, Clarke's roebuck.—**ti**.  
**dabeir**, or **dameir**, *m.n.*, ass.—**ki**.  
**dabib**, *m.n.*, purge, purgation.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**dabib**, *v.i.*, purge.  
**dabo**, *f.n.*, backside, breech, tail.  
**dabada**, **dabaded**, *ad.*, after, afterwards (*s. haddow*).  
**daba dig**, *f.n.*, dysentery.  
**daba hau**, *f.n.*, diarrhoea.—**di**.  
**daba halloh**, *m.n.*, scorpion.—**hi**.  
**daba galla**, *m.n.*, squirrel.—**hi** (earth squirrel living in holes).  
**dabagelis**, *m.n.*, crupper of a camel's saddle.—**ki**, **yo**.  
**dabol**, *m.n.*, lid, cover (for anything).—**ki**; — **deri**, cover of a kettle.  
**dabol**, *v.tr.*, cover, shut.  
**dabolaw**, *v.tr.*, be covered.  
**dabolan**, *a.v.*, covered, shut.  
**dabsi**, *v.i.*, (1) separate a young animal from its mother that it may not suck during the day; (2) exchange two sucklings (especially camels); (3) throw a child (in order to get rid of).  
**dabsin**, *f.n.*, action of separating ..., exchanging ..., throwing ... (a mother throwing away her child is also called **dabsin**).—**ti**.  
**dabsis**, *m.n.*, suckling.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**dad**, *m.n.*, people, mankind, inhabitant.—**ki**; **dadki gabow-bai**, the old people; — **hun**, *m.n.*, ferocity.—**ki**, —**mo**.  
**dadhal**, and **dad'un**, *m.n.*, cannibal.—**ki** (*m.*).

**dadhalato**, *f.n.*, cannibal.  
**dād**, *m.n.*, deluge, inundation.—**ki**.  
**dādi**, *v.i.*, flow, leak, pour out; **baldigu bihuhu dādiya**, the ewer (*or* bucket) leaks; **biyaha dādi**, pour out the water.  
**ka dādi**, *v.tr.*, spill, throw down, overthrow (for all liquids); **'anihi la dādi**, the milk is poured out, spilt.  
**ku dādi**, *v.tr.*, sow.  
**dādsan**, *a.v.*, thrown.  
**dādis**, *m.n.*, shedding.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**dada'**, *m.n.*, stride.—**hi**, —**yo**.  
**dada'**, *v.i.*, stride, bestride.—**a**; **wan dādi'**.  
**dadab**, *m.n.*, dream.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**dadab**, *v.i.*, dream.  
**dadab**, *f.n.*, a big stone.—**ti**.  
**dadān**, *m.n.*, taste, flavour.—**ki**; **hardadkaigi dadankisi wa hunyahai**, I have a bad taste in my mouth.  
**dadami**, *v.tr.*, taste.  
**dāf**, *v.i.*, go down, descend (in a well, pit); **'elka u dāf**, descend, go down into the pit.  
**dāf**, *f.n.*, bottom, below.—**ti**; **'elka dāftisi ban gadai**, I have reached the bottom of the well.  
**daf**, *v.i.*, pass, pass through, pass by (without taking any notice); **magalada yan dafai**, I passed through the country; **anigu badrigi ban so dafai**, I passed by the father; **war! i daf, na daf**, pass, go away, let me *or* us be quiet.

**dafi**, *v.tr.*, change, exchange, give for; **darka aurkaiga i dafi**, give me clothing for my camel.  
**dafso**, *v.r.*, barter, change (for yourself).  
**dafsasho**, *f.n.*, or **dafsis**.—**ki**, *m.n.*, exchange.  
**dafarur**, *f.n.*, tree and its fruit (a kind of berry).—**ti**.  
**dafor**, *m.n.*, temples (of the head).—**ki**.  
**dag**, *v.i.*, keep, hold in false security, cause to be careless (as Satan does to sinners); **dadka Shaitan ba daga**, Satan causes people to be careless.  
**dagan**, *a.v.*, deceived.  
**dagnin**, *f.n.*, false security.—**ti**.  
**dagag**, *m.n.*, beggar.—**gi**, —**yo**; **nin dagagah**, a poor man.  
**dagah**, *m.n.*, stone.—**hi**, —**an**, or —**nyo** (*plur.*).  
**dagah dihed**, *m.n.*, pebble.  
**dagah gubtai**, *m.n.*, quick-lime.  
**dagah madow**, *m.n.*, flint, fire-stone.  
**dagah rob**, *m.n.*, hail, hail-stone.  
**dagah wein**, *m.n.*, rock; **dagahnyo wawein**, rocks.  
**dagal**, *v.tr.*, scold, grumble, fight.  
**dagal**, *m.n.*, scolding, battle, combat, fight.—**ki**.  
**dagalan**, *m.n.*, fight.—**ki**.  
**dagalan**, *v.i.*, assail, attack, fight; **dagalama**, **wan dagalami**.  
**dagalai**, or **degalai**, *f.n.*, javelin.—**di**.  
**dah**, *v.imp.*, rain, it rains; **'erki dah**, or **'erku wa dahaya**, it rains.

**dahab**, *m.n.*, gold.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**dahal**, *f.n.*, ear-lap.—**shi**.  
**dah**, *m.n.*, door of a Somali hut (kind of screen or mat hung before the entrance of the hut); **dahha lal**, lift up, or open the door; **dahha so da'**, or **so rida**, let fall down the screen, or shut the door.  
**dah**, *v.i.*, travel.—**a**, **wan dihi**; **so** —, come to (in travelling); **si** —, go to (in travelling); **imisad so dahdai**, or **imisa so dahden**, *plur.*, how many days have you travelled? **ashoin badan ban so dahai**, I travelled many days.  
**dahal**, *m.n.*, inheritance.—**ki**.  
**dahal**, *v.tr.*, inherit; **abbahai ban kan dahalai**, I have inherited this from my father.  
**dahan**, *f.n.*, cold, fever.—**ti**; **dahan shalai ban hadai**, I caught a cold, fever yesterday.  
**dahamow**, *v.i.*, catch cold, be chilly; **dahamoda**, **wan dahamon**.  
**dahb**, *m.n.*, honeycomb. — **ki**; **dahb madan**, an empty honeycomb; **dahb buha**, a full honeycomb.  
**dah**, *v.tr.*, save, economise, lay aside.—**a**, **wan dihi**.  
**daho**, *v.r.*, lay aside (for yourself).—**da**, **wan dahan**.  
**dahasho**, *f.n.*, savings.  
**dah**, *v.imp.*, browse, graze; **lo'du wa dahda**, or **lo'di wa dahaisa**, the cows browse, graze.  
**u dahgei**, *v.tr.*, take to graze.

- daji**, *v.tr.*, graze, feed (cattle);  
 so —, take to graze.  
**dahad**, *f.n.*, window.—**di**.  
**dahaji**, *v.tr.*, melt, stir.  
**dahal**, *m.n.*, mast.—**ki**.  
**dahar**, *m.n.*, every wound received  
 in the head.—**ki**.  
**dahar**, *v.tr.*, break his head;  
**dahra**, **wan dahri**.  
**dahdahah**, *m.n.*, movement (slight,  
 nearly imperceptible).—**hi**.  
**dahdahah**, *v.i.*, move; **ha dahda-**  
**hahin**, do not move at all.  
**dahdar**, *m.n.*, doctor, surgeon.  
 —**ki**.  
**dahir**, *f.n.*, flour.—**di**.  
**dahso**, *v.i.*, be quick, make haste;  
**dahsada**, **wan dahsan**.  
**dahso u**, *ad.*, quickly; **dahso u**  
**tag**, go quickly.  
**dakab**, *m.n.*, rock, big stone.—**ki**.  
**dako**, *f.n.*, upper part of a skull.  
**daka'ad**, a bald head.  
**dai**, *f.n.*, fresh milk.—**di**.  
**dai** (with **so**), *v.i.*, look; **so — ya**,  
**wan so — yi**.  
**daimo**, *f.n.*, glance.  
**daibi**, *m.n.*, small thorn tree, yel-  
 lowish stem, very hard wood,  
 used for spear shafts and bows,  
 frames of vessels for liquids.  
 —**gi**.  
**daïmo**, *f.n.* (*s. dawo*).  
**dairi**, *v.tr.*, disinherit, disown,  
 exile.  
**dairis**, *m.n.*, disinheritance.—**ki**.  
**dairsan**, *a.v.*, disinherited, exiled;  
**nin dairsan**, a disinherited,  
 exiled man.  
**dāl**, *m.n.*, fatigue, weariness.—**ki**.
- dāl**, or **so dāl**, *v.i.*, be fatigued,  
 tired; **inankan galabta ban**  
**ku dālai**, this evening I am  
 tired with that boy.  
**dālan**, or **dāshan**, *a.v.*, weary,  
 tired.  
**dāli**, *v.tr.*, annoy, tease, trouble,  
 weary; **wai iss dālinayan**,  
 they tease each other.  
**dal**, *m.n.*, limit, boundary.—**ki**.  
**daldalasho**, *f.n.*, a camel's half-  
 day journey (as from Berberah  
 to Dubar).  
**dal**, *v.tr.*, bear, beget, create, pro-  
 create, give birth, bring forth.  
**dalo**, *v.i.*, come to birth, be created  
 (God alone can say so); **wu**  
**dalan**, he will come to birth;  
**ashadan dashai**, the day I was  
 born.  
**dalin**, *f.n.*, birth.—**ti**.  
**dalinyar**, *m.n.*, young man.—**ki**.  
**dalinyaro**, *f.n.*, youth, young  
 people.  
**dal badan**, *a.*, prolific; **nagti**  
**dalka badnaid**, the prolific  
 woman. (This word is used  
 for all females.)  
**ma dalais**, *a.*, barren (man or  
 woman).  
**dal**, *m.n.*, young one, suckling  
 (man or animal).  
**dalasho**, *f.n.*, fecundity.  
**dalab**, *v.tr.*, beg earnestly, humbly.  
**dalbo**, *v.r.*, apply, ask for you.  
**dalal**, *v.i.*, shine, glitter, circulate  
 (as blood); **diggu wa dālala**,  
 the blood circulates.  
**dalal**, *m.n.*, brightness.—**ki**.  
**kaga dālali**, *v.i.*, brighten.



**dalali**, *v.tr.*, melt (wax, butter);  
**ku** —, melt in.

**dálbo**, *m.n.*, crookedness of the  
 legs.—**hi**.

(**nin**) **dalbóleh**, *m.n.*, a crook-  
 legged man.

**nagti dalbailahaid**, *f.n.*, the  
 crook-legged woman.

**daldal**, *v.tr.*, gather the things  
 and take them to another  
 place.

**daldalasho**, *f.n.*, taking of things  
 to another place.

**dalfo**, *f.n.*, gland, fleshy kernel.

**dalin**, or **dalinbilad**, *m.n.*, high-  
 wayman, bandit.—**ki**.

**dallayad**, *f.n.*, umbrella.—**di**.

**dal'o**, *f.n.*, heat coming from the  
 rays of the sun at his rising;  
**dal'adan iss u digaya**, I warm  
 myself in the rays of the sun.

**dalol**, *m.n.*, hole.—**ki**.

**daloli**, *v.tr.*, make a hole, bore.

**dama'**, *m.n.*, design, intention,  
 purpose, covetousness.—**hi**, —  
**yo**.

**dama'**, *v.i.*, determine, intend,  
 purpose, covet; **dama'a**, **wan**  
**dama'i**.

**dama'san**, *a.v.*, determined.

**damad**, *m.n.*, sleepy or benumbed  
 person.—**ki**.

**damadsan**, *a.v.*, sleepy or be-  
 numbed; **gabaddas wa da-**  
**madantahai**, that girl is sleepy,  
 benumbed.

**damas**, or **damal**, *m.n.*, timber  
 tree.—**ki**, —**yo**; **ged damalah**,  
 every large tree (name known  
 or unknown).

**dambas**, *m.n.*, ashes.—**ki**; —**ku-**  
**lul**, embers.

**dambe**, or **dambai**, or **dambow**,  
*ad.*, after (these words are not  
 used alone); **gelin dambe**,  
 afternoon; **kolka**, or **marka**  
**dambe**, future; **sa dambe**, the  
 day after to-morrow; **hadda**  
**ka dambow**, hereafter, from  
 that time.

**dámbai**, *v.i.*, remain behind;  
**ninki ka dambaiya**, the man  
 who is after him, *i.e.*, the suc-  
 cessor; **ninki ka dambayai**,  
 the man who was after him;  
**wa ki ugu dambaiyai** (*m.*), **wa**  
**ti ugu dambaisai** (*f.*), it is the  
 last; **wa neifti ugu dambaisai**,  
 it is the last breath.

**ugu dambais**, *f.n.*, last breath.  
 —**ti**; **wa ugu dambaistisi**, it  
 is his last breath.

**dambaisi**, *v.tr.*, leave behind;  
**ninki ka dambaisi**, leave the  
 man behind the others; **nin iss**  
**ka dambaisi**, choose a successor.

**dambais**, *m.n.*, the remaining  
 after, succession.—**ki**; **ninkas**  
**dambaiskisi 'absileh bu aha**,  
 the succession of that man was  
 dangerous.

**dambabid**, or **bud**, *m.n.*, kick (of  
 a horse, a mule, an ass...)—**ki**.  
**dameir**, or **dabeir**, *m.n.*, ass,  
 donkey.—**ki**; **dameir yar**, a  
 young ass, foal; **dameir di-**  
**baded**, wild ass.

**dameir**, *f.n.*, she-ass.—**ti**.

**dameiro**, *m.n.*, ass (general name).  
 —**hi**.

**damin**, *f.n.*, security for, pledge.  
—**ti**.

**damino**, *v.tr.*, be security or responsible for, bail; **damina**, **wan daminan**; **eg! ninkas Warsama damintai**, that man is responsible for Warsama.

**damoh**, *m.n.*, plaster, poultice.  
—**hi**.

**ku damoh**, *v.i.*, put on a plaster, poultice.

**dan**, *m.n.*, jaw-bone, chin.—**ki**;  
**timihi damanka**, whiskers, or the hair of the jawbone.

**dangalah**, *m.n.*, palate, roof of the mouth.—**hi**, —**yo**.

**dangalahsi** (with **ka**,) *v.tr.*, break the mouth or the head.

**dan**, *f.n.*, condition, state, business, want, hurry.—**li**; **ninkas dantisu wa huntahai**, the condition of that man is bad; **dan mahad lehdahai?** what business have you? **dantaidu wa halkan joniadaha bariskah so gur**, my business is, or I am in a hurry to bring all the bags of rice here; **ana dan u leh**, I want to see him.

**dan daran**, *a.v.*, deprived of all, bad state.

**dan daro**, *f.n.*, poverty (extreme).

**dan**, *num.* and *a.*, all, entire, fit, ready; **hibilka wa danyahai**, the meat is ready.

**daman**, *ind. num.* and *a.*, all, perfect, ready; **imisa sa'adod ya sorta daman donta?** at what o'clock will the food be ready? **sortu gor dow yai daman**

**donta**, the dinner will be soon ready.

**damai**, *v.tr.*, accomplish, complete, finish.

**damaiso**, *v.r.*, finish (for yourself); **damaista, wan damaisan**.

**ku damaw**, *v.i.*, abut, reach to.

**dama**, *a.v.*, finished.

**dāma** (*m.*), **danta** (*f.*), *ad.*, better; **falnin hadal ba dāma**, doing is better than talking.

**dāmad**.—**ki**, or **daman**.—**ti**, *n.*, accomplishment, perfection.

**dan**, *m.n.*, direction, side.—**ki**;  
**daman** (*pl.*); **magalada dankedada shishe**, the other side of the town.

**dan**, *v.tr.*, drink (milk, ghee); **dama, wan dami**.

**dansi**, *v.c.*, cause to drink; **arurta dansi**, give or make the child drink (ordinarily they say **anahasi**, give milk).

**so dami**, *v.tr.*, fill; **kussada biyaha ku so dami**, fill the water-pot.

**dān**, *m.n.*, camel (water-bearer).  
—**ki**.

**danab**, *m.n.*, flash of lightning.  
—**ki**.

**danan**, *m.n.*, horse's neighing.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**danan**, *v. imp.*, neighs, chinks; **faraska danan**, the horse neighs; **ka', ka'!** **faraski ba dananai**, get up, the horse has neighed; **la'agtu wa dalasha o dananta**, money shines and chinks.

**danān**, *a.*, salted, sour; **hibil**

- danan**, salted meat; **lin danān**, lemon, citron.
- dandānsid** or **-sis**, *m.n.*, challenge.—**ki**.
- dandānso**, *v.tr.*, challenge.
- dandul**, *f.n.*, skin pail used in digging wells.—**shi**.
- dar**, *f.n.*, stone house.—**ti**.
- dar**, *v.tr.*, dip, fill in dipping (dip a pen).
- ku dar**, *v.tr.*, add to, appoint, settle.
- iss ku dar**, *v.tr.*, join, mix. (This verb is also used for the joining of letters and sentences.)
- iss ku daran**, *v.p.*, be joined, gathered.
- iss ku daran**, *m.n.*, joining (of the flocks), joining, junction (of things).
- dar**, *root*.
- ka si dar**, *v.i.*, become worse; **adigu wa ka si daraisa**, you are getting worse; **gidigin wa ka si daraisa e wa side?** you are all getting worse, how is this?
- daran**, *a.* (This word expresses the privation of some goods or quality, and is never used alone.) **mindī 'af daran**, a blunt knife, *i.e.* a knife whose mouth ('af) is deprived of the power of cutting.
- N.B.—The word **dar** in **ka si dar** may be considered as the root of **daran**, meaning deprived of something.
- dār**, *f.n.*, oath, faith, fidelity.—**ti**.
- dār so mari**, *v.tr.*, affirm upon an oath, asseverate.
- dāro**, *v.i.*, swear; **dārta**, wan **dāran**.
- dāri**, *v.c.*, make him swear.
- dar**, *m.n.*, cloth, clothes (general name), dress.—**ki**.
- darka gasho**, *v.i.*, dress yourself.
- darka iss ka dig**, *v.i.*, undress.
- dar hassal**, *m.n.*, washerman.
- dar tol**, *m.n.*, tailor.—**ki**, —**yo**.
- dar samai**, *v.tr.*, weave;
- dar samais**, *m.n.*, weaver.—**ki**, —**ti**, —**yo**.
- darab**, *m.n.*, dew.—**ki**, **yo**.
- darabsan**, *a.*, dewy; **sāka dulka wa darabsana**, this morning the earth is dewy.
- darad**, *f.n.*, interest (for the), sake (for the — of).—**di**; **daraddai**, for me..
- kan daraddi**, *c.*, on account of that, therefore.
- daraf**, *f.n.*, border of a cloth, corners (of the loin-cloth).—**ti**, —**yo**; **darafsa so digo an hoga barisah kugu shubai**, prepare the corner of your loin-cloth, I will put some rice in it.
- daragad**, *f.n.*, during the time of rain the Somal prepares branches and boughs in the interior of his hut, so that if the water enters it, he may nevertheless sleep in it without being incommoded by the water. This kind of bed or interior upper floor is called **daragad**.—**di**.
- darai**, *m.n.*, very large fig-tree, one of the largest trees in Somaliland.—**gi**.
- daraj**, *m.n.*, means.—**ki**.

**daran**, *f.n.*, a kind of sour shrub eaten by camels in the jungle.

—**ti**.

**darar**, *f.n.*, day (the twelve hours of light).—**ti**.

**dararta**, *ad.*, to-day.

**darar mal**, *m.n.*, a person milking during the day. (It is shameful for a Somal to do so.)

**daráro**, *v.i.*, dine.

**darárad**, *m.n.*, dinner, or meal taken during the day.—**ki**.

**darbah**, *v.tr.*, slap.

**darbaḥo**, *f.n.*, slap.

**dardāran**, *m.n.*, legacy, bequest, last words of a dying father.—**ki**.

**dardāran**, *v.i.*, bequeath, leave to; **dardarma**, **wan dardarmi**.

**dareir**, *m.n.*, saliva, spittle.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**daremo**, *f.n.*, short and close grass, very good pasture, stubble.

**darer**, *m.n.*, cattle.—**ki**.

**dareri**, *s. fofi*.

**dareyo**, *f.n.*, chalk.

**darkain**, *m.n.*, kind of cactus, grows in dark groves, its bole has a reddish bark that peels off in diamond-shaped flakes.—**ki**.

**darih**, *m.n.*, street, road, way.—**hi**, —**yo**.

**darman**, *m.n.*, colt, foal.—**ki**.

**darman**, *f.n.*, filly.—**ti**.

**darur**, *f.n.*, cloud.—**ti**.

**daruran**, *a.*, cloudy; **‘irku wa daruranyahai**, or **darur bu lehyahai**, the sky is cloudy.

**darur**, *m.n.*, border, edge, selvedge added to the border of the

Somal leather dress or sandals in order to make them strong.—**ki**.

**darūr**, *v.tr.*, filter, strain.

**darūr**, *f.n.*, filter, colander.—**ti**.

**das**, *m.n.*, inn, shop, stall.—**ki**.

**dāsad**, *f.n.*, jug, pot, empty tin pot.—**di**.

**dastur**, *f.n.*, custom, habit, established manner.—**ti**.

**dau**, *m.n.*, way, path.—**gi**, —**yo**.

**daudar**, *m.n.*, chatting, babbling.—**ki**.

**daudar**, *v.i.*, chat, babble.

(**nin**) **daudarah**, *m.n.*, babbler, chatter-box.

**daudaula**, *m.n.*, kind of wood-pecker.—**ki**.

**daulad**, or **dowlad**, *f.n.*, judge, authority.—**di**.

**dauli**, or **dowli**, *v.tr.*, draw water from a well.

**da‘un**, *m.n.*, cholera —**ki**; **da‘unki ba dilai**, cholera killed him

**daūr**, *m.n.*, a certain number.—**ki**.

**daur**, *v.i.*, await, behold, have patience.

**iss ka daur**, *v.i.*, be attentive, mind yourself, keep away from.

**dawa**, *m.n.*, pan.—**hi**.

**dawa‘**, *m.n.*, male fox.—**ki**.

**dawa‘o**, *f.n.*, fox (general name).

**dawād**, *f.n.*, inkstand.—**di**.

**dawad**, *f.n.*, suit, process.—**di**.

**dawah**, *v.i.*, scream, shout, shriek.

**dawah**, *m.n.*, noise, scream.—**hi**, —**yo**.

**dawan**, *m.n.*, small bell.—**ki**.

**dawar**, *m.n.*, machine.—**ki**.

**dawáro**, *f.n.*, alms.

**dawársi**, *m.n.*, begging (of alms).  
**dawárso**, or **dawírso**, *v.i.*, beg (for alms).  
**dawo**, or **daímo**, *f.n.*, medicine, physic, medicament.  
**dawai**, *v.tr.*, give medicine, practise physic.  
**dawo**, *f.n.*, association, company; **dawannu lehnahai**, we have an association.  
**la dawaiso**, *v.r.*, associate thyself with him; **dawaista**, associate (*plur.*).  
**daya'**, *v.tr.*, lose; **daya'a**, **wan dayi'i**.  
**dayah**, *m.n.*, moon, crescent.—**ha**; **dayah 'usub**, new moon; **dayah bađki**, half-moon; **dayah dan**, full moon.  
**dayan**, or **diyan**, *m.n.*, echo.—**ki**.  
**dayan**, or **diyan**, *v.i.*, be echoing, echo; **dayama**, or **diyama**, **wan dayami**; **burti wa dayamaisa**, the hill is echoing.  
**dayi**, *m.n.*, fat, tallow under the belly of sheep.—**gi**.  
**dayimis**, or **dayiman**, *m.n.*, eternity.—**ki**.  
**dayim**, or **dayimanah**, *a.*, eternal, everlasting; **Ilah wa dayim**, God is eternal.  
**de'an**, or **da'an**, *m.n.*, juice, gravy, pus, matter, or any humour coming out from a living body.—**ki**; **de'an ba bogtaida ka yimi**, pus comes out from my wound; **de'an ka afka maska ka yimada wa urgumo**, the humour coming out from the mouth of the serpent is a venom (poison).

**deb'i**, *v.tr.*, loose, loosen, slacken.  
**debi'san**, *a.v.*, loose, loosened, slack.  
**debin**, *f.n.*, lip.—**ti**; **debnó** (*plur.*).  
**ded**, *v.tr.*, cover him with his sheet (garment).  
**def**, *f.n.*, recompense, reward, salary.—**ti**.  
**deg**, *v.i.*, alight, descend, disembark, land, camp, unload; **ku** —, adhere, stick to, catch hold of.  
**deji**, *v.tr.*, land, disembark; **war!** **alabadoda deji**, land, disembark your goods; **so** —, go and land; **ku** —, apply (colours), lay to (one thing to another).  
**so deg**, *v.i.*, descend (towards me); **ka** —, get down from; **ku** —, adhere, stick to, catch hold of.  
**degdeg**, *int.*, be quick. (This word is sometimes used as a kind of curse, meaning "hasten to die.")  
**deg**, *f.n.*, ear.—**ti**.  
**degaiso**, *v.i.*, hear, listen to; **degaista**, **wan degaisan**.  
**dega**, *int.* of surprise, meaning "see!" "hear!"  
**degala**, *a.*, deaf.  
**dega nugul**, *a.*, obedient.  
**dega adag**, *a.*, disobedient.  
**dega nuglow**, *v.i.*, be obedient.  
**dega nuglan**, *f.n.*, obedience.—**ti**;  
**dega nugail**.—**ki** also is used.  
**degađad**, or **digahad**, *m.n.*, bit of wood used as a broom.—**ki**.  
**degsar**, *m.n.*, armful.—**ki**.  
**deh**, *f.n.*, centre, middle —**di**.

dehda, *ad.*, amidst, among, between.

dahai, *v.i.*, be in the middle; u —, go in the middle; so —, come between.

deh gal, *v.i.*, intercede, negotiate, settle.

sah dehe, *ad.*, midnight.

deh, *v.tr.*, say (see *odo*).

deh, *f.n.*, generosity.—*di*.

dehsi, *m.n.*, generous man.—*gi*.

dehsi ahaw, or dehsi noho, *v.att.*, be generous.

deh daran, *a.*, ungenerous.

deked, *f.n.*, harbour, pier, wharf.—*di*.

dein, *m.n.*, taking, buying at credit.—*ki*.

dein had, *m.n.*, merchant, borrower.—*ki*, —*yo*.

dein, *m.n.*, kind of fig-tree, variety of the darai.—*ki*.

deir, *m.n.*, dyke, butt (made around a Somali hut to protect it against water).—*ki*.

deldel, *v.tr.*, hang.

dembi, *m.n.*, sin.—*gi*.

dad dembigaleh, *m.n.*, sinner.

denged, *f.n.*, rod used for flogging.—*di*.

dengadai, *v.tr.*, flog, scourge.

der, *a.*, deep, high, long, tall.

derai, *v.tr.*, lengthen, prolong.

derer, *m.n.*, depth, length, height.—*ki*, —*yo*.

dereri, *v.tr.*, lengthen; iss ku —, lengthen (in adding something to).

der, *m.n.*, he-gazelle.—*ki*.

dero, *f.n.*, gazelle (male and

female in general), *gazella nazo*.

derbi, *m.n.*, wall, stone wall.—*gi*.

derder, *v.tr.*, take possession of (a devil); shaitan ba derderai, he was possessed of a devil.

derderan, *a.v.*, possessed (of a devil).

derderan, *v.p.*, be possessed of a devil; derderma, wan derdermi.

dereb, *f.n.*, two skins sewn together; used to carry children.—*ti*.

dereg, *m.n.*, satiety, affluence, abundance.

dereg, *v.i.*, abound; derga, wan dergi.

dergi, *v.tr.*, make him abound.

derégsan, *a.v.*, satiated.

derégsánaw, *v.att.*, be satiated.

deri, *m.n.*, earthenware pot used as a boiler.

deris, neighbour, inhabitant, subject.—*ki*, —*yo*.

derisnimo, *f.n.*, neighbourhood.

derji, *m.n.*, tailor.—*gi*.

dermo, *f.n.*, mat.

deyib, *f.n.*, Somali pine, mountain cedar.—*ti*.

dhobi, *m.n.*, washerman.—*gi*.

diafad, *f.n.*, banquet.—*di*.

dib, *ad.*, back, behind; kasi dib bu u hadai, that one remained behind.

dibad, *f.n.*, back, out, hind part; dibadda, outside; ninkas dibbaddu, or dabaddu ka bahaya, this man is discharging from behind, or has diarrhoea.

dib u had, *v.i.*, remain behind.

**dib u jogso**, *v.i.*, retire, shrink ;  
**dib ban u**, or **uga jogsan**, I will retire from.  
**dib u si**, *v.tr.*, give back, return.  
**dib**, *m.n.*, tail of a goat.—**ki**.  
**dib hallow**, *m.n.*, scorpion.—**hi**, —**yo**.  
**dib** (with **u**), *v.tr.*, give, bestow ;  
**u dib**, give to him.  
**diba**, *m.n.*, giver.—**hi**.  
**dibnin**, *f.n.*, delivery, giving.—**ti** ;  
**alabadaidi dibnintedi wa igu humaid**, the delivery of my goods was very difficult.  
**dibasho**, *f.n.*, deposit, pledge, pawn.  
**u dibo**, *v.tr.*, intrust ; **amanadas yan ku diban**, I will intrust to you that deposit.  
**dibin**, or **debin**, *f.n.*, lip.—**ti** ;  
**dibno** (*plur.*).  
**dibi**, *m.n.*, ox.—**gi**.  
**dibi yar**, *m.n.*, bullock.  
**dibi'**, *f.n.*, drop, speck, spray.—**di**.  
**dibow**, *m.n.*, kind of euphorbia (asabush), milky sap.—**gi**, —**yo**.  
**dibtan**, *m.n.*, hard-working man.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**dibtan**, *v.i.*, work hard ; **dibtama**, **wan dibtami**.  
**did**, *v.i.*, deny, disobey, refuse, forbid ; **Ilahhai dembi did**, God forbids sin.  
**didsan**, *a.v.*, disobedient, refusing ;  
**wil didsan**, a disobedient boy ;  
**la didsanyahai**, it is refused.  
**u did**, *v.tr.*, forbid, prevent ; **wahhasi wa wah la iss u didai**, that thing is forbidden.  
**didnin**, *f.n.*, disobedience, refusal.—**ti**.

**did**, *m.n.*, cancerous wound, rotten reddish flesh in a wound.—**ki** ; **hontasi did bai lehda hai**, that wound is cancerous.  
**didar**, *f.n.*, striped hyæna.—**ki**.  
**didhin**, *m.n.*, myrrh-tree.—**ki**.  
**didib**, *m.n.*, peg.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**didib**, *v.tr.*, peg, put a peg.  
**didid**, *m.n.*, sweat.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**didid**, *v.i.*, sweat.  
**didig**, *m.n.*, female.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**difo**, or **dufo**, *v.tr.*, jerk, pull, snatch, take by force ; **ka** —, take by force from ; **ku** —, fall on, knock, strike ; **so** —, take from him to you.  
**dig**, *m.n.*, blood, menses.—**gi** ;  
**diggu ma ka yimada ?** are the menses regular ?  
**dig bah**, *v.i.*, bleed ; —**a**, **wan** — **bihi**.  
**dig ka si da**, *v.tr.*, let blood ; **dig ban ka si dein**, I will let blood.  
**dig bah**, *m.n.*, bleeding.—**hi**.  
**dig**, *m.n.*, cock.—**gi**, —**ag**.  
**digag**, *m.n.*, cock and hen (general name).—**gi**.  
**digaga**, *f.n.*, hen.—**di**.  
**dig rin** ('as or madow), *m.n.*, guinea-fowl.—**ki**.  
**dig** (with **u** or **ku**), *v.tr.*, warn, advise.  
**dignin**, *f.n.*, warning.—**ti**.  
**dignin dir**, *v.tr.*, send a warning.  
**dig**, *v.tr.*, place, set, prepare ;  
**miska dig**, prepare the table.  
**ka dig**, *v.i.*, make of, from.  
**dig**, *v.tr.*, keep for you, lay aside, learn.  
**ku dig**, *v.tr.*, write ; **warhadda**

- ku dig, write the letter; war-hadda ku digai, I have written the letter.
- u dig, *v.tr.*, teach.
- dig, *f.n.*, bent sticks used for making the frame of a Somali hut.—**ti**.
- digdoho, *f.n.*, thorn-tree, horizontal sticks of which huts are made, first stick placed when making a hut.
- dig lola, *f.n.*, small boughs or sticks tied together with leathern strings, crossing the bent sticks (or digo) on which they are placed and fastened.
- digsi, *m.n.*, kettle, boiler.—**gi** (see disti).
- dih, *f.n.*, dry torrent, bed of a river.
- dihah, *m.n.*, a woman with child, pregnant.—**hi**.
- dihal, *m.n.*, starvation.—**ki**.
- dihali, *v.i.*, make him starve.
- dihalan, *a.v.*, starving.
- dihalanaw, *v.att.*, be starving.
- dihi, *f.n.*, grass.—**di**.
- dihsi, *m.n.*, fly.—**gi**.
- dikri, *m.n.*, bush growing near river-beds, smells like a ripe black currant bush; its leaves are boiled with meat and grease for sick people.
- dil, *v.tr.*, beat, strike, kill; iss —, commit suicide.
- dilan, *v.p.*, be killed; dilma, wan dilmi.
- dil, *v.tr.*, peel, rind.
- dil, *f.n.*, kind of jar made of the fibres of a certain wood first passed through the fire.—**shi**.
- dila', *v.imp.*, become worse (this verb is used for sores); bog-taidi wa dila'dai, my sore has become worse.
- dila', *v.i.*, be torn, burst.
- dila'i, *v.tr.*, tear (cloth, paper).
- dilal, *m.n.*, broker.—**ki**.
- dilal, or dilal noho, *v.i.*, broke.
- dilif, or daba dilif, *m.n.*, sheep's tail below the fat.—**ki**.
- dilin, *f.n.*, line.—**ti**, —**mo**, or dilimoin (*plur.*).
- dillai, *m.n.*, adulterer.—**gi**.
- dillo, *f.n.*, adultress, prostitute, harlot.
- dillanimo, *f.n.*, adultery.
- din, *v.tr.*, diminish, lessen, reduce; dima, wan dimi.
- diman, *a.v.*, deficient, less; la'ag-tu wa dimantahai, there is not money enough; la'agti wa dinaid, the money was not sufficient.
- dimad, *m.n.*, death.—**ki**, —**yo**; dimasho-adi is also used for death.
- dimo, *v.i.*, die; dinta, wan diman.
- dinsan, *a.v.*, mortally wounded.
- din, *f.n.*, religion.—**ti**, —**mo**; dimo badan ba jira, mid keliah se hagagsan, there are many religions, but only one good; din islamed, Mohamedan religion.
- din, *m.n.*, tortoise.—**ki**.
- din baded, *m.n.*, turtle.—**ki**, —**yo**.
- dinad, *f.n.*, cat.—**di**; dinad yar, kitten.



- dinad habishi**, *f.n.*, wild cat (*felis cervat*).—**di**.
- dinbil**, *f.n.*, spark, sparkle.—**shi**.
- dir**, *v.tr.*, send, despatch; **la dir**, he has been sent; **i so dir**, send to me; **u dir**, send to.
- dir**, *m.n.*, bark of a tree, a peel, a rind.—**ki**.
- dir**, *v.tr.*, peel, bark, abrade.
- diran**, *a.v.*, peeled, stripped, barked; **gedkasi wa diranya-hai**, that tree is barked; **wan kufai o wai i dirantai**, I fell down and barked myself.
- diran**, *m.n.*, abrasion.—**ki**; **dir-anka igu yal bog ban ka hadai**, my abrasion has turned into a sore.
- dirin**, *m.n.*, peeling.—**ki**.
- dirindir**, *f.n.*, caterpillar.—**ti**.
- dir**, *f.n.*, trees (always used in the *plur.*).—**ti**.
- dirad**, *f.n.*, compass.—**di**.
- dirah**, or **durah**, one of the divisions of the seasons.
- dirhi**, *m.n.*, worm, larva.—**gi**.
- diri**, *v.tr.*, heat, warm.
- diran**, *v.p.*, be heated, warmed; **dirma**, **wan dirmi**.
- dirir**, *v.tr.*, assail, fight.
- dirir**, *f.n.*, assault, fight, battle, quarrel, conflict.—**ti**.
- dis**, *v.tr.*, press, squeeze, push hard.
- disan**, *a.v.*, pressed, squeezed; **burigi disan**, the pressed tobacco.
- disin**, *f.n.*, pressing, squeeze.—**ti**.
- dis**, *v.tr.*, build; **u dis**, build for.
- diso**, *v.r.*, build for yourself; **dista**, **wan disan**.
- disin**, or **disnin**, *m. and f.n.*, building, construction.—**ki** or —**ti**.
- u dis**, *v.tr.*, give in marriage; **gabaddadu ma i disaisa?** will you give me your daughter in marriage?
- disti**, *m.n.*, kettle, boiler.—**gi**.
- ditahab**, or **digtab**, *m.n.*, tree of which spear-shafts are made.—**ki**.
- diyan** (*see dayan*).
- diyar garai**, *v.i.*, make ready (especially used for giving orders).
- diyar**, *a.*, ready; **ninki wa diyar**, the man is ready.
- d'oi**, or **d'uai**, *v.tr.*, pray, bless; **inankaga u d'oi**, bless your son; **Ilaḥ ha ku d'oiyo**, may God bless you; **i d'uai**, pray for me, bless me.
- d'oo**, or **d'uo**, *f.n.*, prayer, blessing.
- d'oisso**, *v.r.*, pray for you; **Ilaḥ-how wan d'oaisanaya e iga aḥbal**, O my God, I pray to thee, listen to me.
- dob**, *f.n.*, sign of a camel's anger (a kind of fleshy ball hanging out of its mouth).—**ti**.
- dobleh**, *a.*, angry camel (having the sign); **aurtasi wa aurdobleh**, that camel is angry.
- dobla**, *a.*, not angry camel.
- dōb**, *m.n.*, bachelor, unmarried person.—**ki**.
- dof**, *m.n.*, sea-voyage, travel, embarkation.—**ki**; — **af**, or — **yo** (*plur.*).
- dof**, *v.i.*, sail; **gormad dofi**, or **dofaisa?** when will you sail?

**dofi**, *v.tr.*, hoist (a sail, a flag).  
— *v.i.*, embark, travel by sea.

**dofsi**, *v.tr.*, embark, cause to voyage, send by sea; **adigaigi ban dofsin**, I will embark my sheep.

**dofar**, *m.n.*, pig, boar, hog, wart-hog.—**ki**.

**dog**, *f.n.*, green grass.—**ti**.

**dogob**, *m.n.*, log, a big but short beam.

**dogor**, *f.n.*, fleece, wool, hair (of goats, cows, horses); always *plur.*—**ti**.

**dogor rugmad**, *m.n.*, name of a disease (sheep and goats) which makes the fleece become poor and scanty.—**ki**.

**dogor rugmad**, or **dogorgois**, *m.n.*, moulting.

**doh**, *v.tr.*, disembowel (open the belly).

**dohnin**, *f.n.*, rupture, opening of the belly (in cutting).—**ti**.

**doh**, *m.n.*, bed of a river, dry river.—**hi**.

**dohana**, or **dohanai**, *m.n.*, kind of spear.

**dohbo**, *f.n.*, clay, mud, bog.

**dohba haredad**, *f.n.*, lime, plaster.—**di**.

**dohb**, *v.tr.*, plaster (either with mud or lime).

**dohbai**, *v.tr.*, defile, pollute, soil, sully.—**dembi naftu dohbaiya**, sin defiles the soul.

**doho**, *f.n.*, field, large plain or valley covered with grass, stream of water.

**dohon**, *m.n.*, blockhead, stupid.—**ki**.

**don**, *v.tr.*, wish, desire, purpose, seek, search, want, betroth. (This verb is also used as an auxiliary to form certain tenses of the verb; see *Gram.*)

**dono**, *v.r.*, look for yourself; **donta**, **wan donan**.

**donin**, *f.n.*, wish, desire, research.—**ti**.

**donin**, *m.n.*, betrothing.—**ki**.

**donan**, *a.v.*, betrothed.

**dōni**, *f.n.*, large boat.—**di**.

**dor**, *m.n.*, a bunch of hair left on the top of the head of small boys.—**ki**.

**dor**, *a.*, nice.

**dor**, *m.n.*, choice.—**ki**; **wa dor**, it is chosen.

**dori**, *v.tr.*, barter, change, choose; **i dori**, change with me; **midahas mid iga dori**, choose one of these fruits for me.

**doro**, *v.r.*, choose for yourself; **dorta**, **wan doran**; **ka** —, choose from amongst.

**dorasho**, *f.n.*, choice.

**dorsan**, *a.v.*, chosen.

**dorsanaw**, *v.att.*, be chosen.

**iss dori**, *v.r.*, disguise yourself.

**dorso**, *v.tr.*, exchange.

**dora**, *m.n.*, cock, fowl; —**hi** — **dorojin** (*plur.*).

**doro**, *f.n.*, fowls in general.

**doro**, word meaning dirt formed on the sexual parts of the body; **doro weinai naga tag**, dirty boy, go away. (This expression is a foul cursing used amongst Somalis, and having the shameful meaning of eating the dirt formed.)

dorrad, *f.n.*, the day before yesterday.—**di**; dorrad dawana ku siyai, the day before yesterday I gave you medicine.

dow, *a.*, near, adjacent, recently; wa i dowyahai, he is near me.

dowai (with so), *v.c.*, cause to approach; iss u, or ku —, put near each other.

u dowow, *v.i.*, be near, go near; u dowada, wan dowana.

so dowow, or dowo, *v.i.*, come near, approach; isagu wa so dowo, kolki kui kaleh 'araren, he had come near to me when the others fled away.

dowan, *f.n.*, proximity, nearness.—**ti**.

dowdowlai, *v.i.*, shout, bawl.

dowdowleh, *m.n.*, shouter, bawler.—**hi**.

dowli (with so), *v.tr.*, draw (water); biyo so dowliya, (ye) draw water; biyo si dowli, draw water (when I am out).

dowlis, *m.n.*, rope and pail used for drawing water.

druan, *m.n.*, peg-top.—**ki**.

dū, *m.n.*, skin garment worn by women in the jungle.—**gi**.

dub, *m.n.*, human skin.—**ki**; dubka ka bihi, skin.

dūb, *v.tr.*, fold, roll up, cover the head; dūdūb, fold (*intensive verb*).

dūbnin, *m.n.*, fold, plait, wrinkle, crease.—**ki**.

dub, *v.tr.*, roast on the fire, toast, broil.

dubo, *v.r.*, roast (for you).

duban, *a.v.*, broiled, roasted; hilib duban, roasted meat.

dub, *m.n.*, second bark of trees (used for making ropes).—**ki**.

dub, *v.tr.*, point, make acute something; i dub, point that for me.

dubalad, *f.n.*, wick.—**di**.

dubbai, or dubba, *m.n.*, hammer.—**hi**.

dubba, or dubbo, *f.n.*, gourd, kind of pumpkin.—**di**.

dud, *v.i.*, pout. (This verb is also used for a wife having been beaten by her husband; in this case it has two meanings at the same time, of pouting and of running away; nagti wa dudaisa, the wife is pouting, and will run away; nagti wa dudai, the woman pouted and fled away.)

dudmo, *f.n.*, pout.

dud, *m.n.*, mound, embankment.—**ki**.

dūd, *f.n.*, wood, forest.—**di**.

dūdun, *m.n.*, fore-arm, wrist, cubit, shank (of camels).—**ki**.

dūdumi, *v.tr.*, measure.

dūf, *m.n.*, humour, mucous of the nose (*see sin*).—**ki**.

duf, *m.n.*, covering of a Somali hut.—**ki**.

dufan, *m.n.*, castration.—**ki**.

dufan, *v.tr.*, castrate, emasculate. (nin) dufanan, *m.n.*, eunuch.—**ki**.

dufo (*see difo and jid*).

dufi, *v.tr.*, allure, attract, entice.

dufso, *v.tr.*, attract, entice to evil.

dufan, *m.n.*, food or grease re-

- maining round the mouth after meal.—**ki**; **war!** **dufanka iss ka bihi**, clean your lips (mouth).
- dug**, *v.tr.*, rub, shampoo; **iss ku** —, beat with.
- dug**, or **dog**, *f.n.*, place where water is found after rain (a kind of pond).—**ti**.
- dug**, or **tog**, *f.n.*, aim, aiming at (in shooting).
- (*nin*) **dug** or **tog badan**, *a.*, a man skilful in aiming.
- la dugo**, or **la togo**, *v.tr.*, aim at; **la dugta**, **wan la dugan**.
- dugag**, *m.n.*, animal, beast (general name).—**gi**; **dad iyo dugag**, men and animals.
- dugágad**, *f.n.*, bracelet (general name), bangle of glass.—**di**.
- duh**, *m.n.*, marrow.—**hi**, —**yo**.
- duhul**, *f.n.*, coal.—**shi**; — **nol**, living, or burning coal; — **dableh**, or — **dambasleh**, fire-brand; **duhusha!** cry of coal-sellers.
- duhul ku reb**, *m.n.*, black ant.—**ki**. (After the biting of this ant, a pain resembling that produced by a burning coal remains in the place it has bitten.)
- duhur**, *m.n.*, noon.—**ki**; **duhurka dabadisa**, the afternoon.
- duh**, *a.*, aged man, person; **nin-kasi wa duh**, that man is old.
- duh**, *f.n.*, old age.—**di**.
- dug**, *a.*, old (only used for things); **darkasi wa dug**, that garment is old.
- duh**, *f.n.*, game (play).—**di**; **duh** **ba ku jirta**, or **ku la jirta**, or **duh ban kugu lehyahai**, or **duh ban ka badiyai**, you have lost a game; **duh ban ku derahai**, I have gained one game more than you.
- duhfid**, *m.* and *f.n.*, last play or play just before dark.—**ki** and **di**; **duhfidki ban ka elai**, or **ka badiyai**, I have gained the last play.
- duh**, *f.n.*, vagina.—**di**.
- duh**, *m.n.*, fornication.—**hi**.
- duh**, *v.i.*, fornicate.
- duh**, *v.i.*, put the finger in grease or in any other liquid and lick it.
- dukan**, *m.n.*, shop, public house.—**ki**.
- dukis**, *a.*, walking slowly, stealthily, as a lame man, a limp.
- dukus**, *v.i.*, go stealthily, crouch.
- duksi**, *m.n.*, shelter against the cold, the wind, feeling warm.—**gi**.
- duksi**, *v.i.*, warm in the sun, prepare a warm place, make the place warm (by shutting the door or windows).
- duksiso**, *v.r.*, warm yourself.
- dul**, *f.n.*, top, point, surface.—**shi**.
- dul**, *ad.*, above, over, up.
- dusha**, **dushi**, *ppp.*, on, upon, above; **dusha sarai**, higher in place; **dusha gestedi**, upwards.
- duled**, *m.n.*, outside (of a house)—**di**; **isagu duled ku joga**, he is outside.
- dul**, *f.n.*, back (especially used for camels).—**shi**.

dūl, *v.i.*, fly (birds).  
 dūl, *v.tr.*, attack (another tribe).  
 dul, *m.n.*, nostril.—**ki**.  
 dul, *m.n.*, earth, ground, floor.—**ki**.  
 dul garir, *m.n.*, earthquake.—**ki**.  
 dulam, or dulum, *m.n.*, tyrant, tyranny.—**ki**.  
 dulan, or dulun, *v.i.*, govern as a tyrant; dulama, wan dulami.  
 duldul, *m.n.*, splash, bespattering.—**ki**.  
 duldul, *v.i.*, bespatter, splash.  
 dulhado, *v.i.*, be patient; u —, support, be patient with him.  
 dulhadsho, *f.n.*, patience; wa nin dulhadasho badan, he is a very patient man.  
 dullah, *m.n.*, abscess, boil.—**hi**, —**yo**.  
 dulmadow, *f.n.*, jackal.—**di**; da-wa'oo dulmadowa is also used.  
 dululuh, *m.n.*, pimples covering the skin of goats after rain.—**hi**.  
 dulun, *v.tr.*, cheat; dulma, wan dulmi.  
 dulun, *m.n.*, cheating.—**ki**.  
 (nin) dulunah, *a.*, a cheating man; nin dulman, a cheated man.  
 dumar, *m.n.*, womankind, harem.—**ki**; dumaro is used when speaking of women in general.  
 dumashi, *f.n.*, sister-in-law.—**di**.  
 dumi, *v.tr.*, overthrow, put down, demolish; ahalkaiga dumi, demolish my house.  
 dumu, *v.tr.*, hide, conceal.  
 dumo, *v.r.*, hide yourself; dunta, wan duman.  
 dumásho, *f.n.*, hiding.

dun, *f.n.*, plur., thread, forefathers.—**ti**; wa duntaidi, it is my forefather; wa dunti rer hebel, they are the forefathers of such a family.  
 dundumo, *f.n.*, white ants' hill in the desert.  
 duni, or duniyada, *f.n.*, world.—**di**; war! duniyada 'iddina ku hadi maiso, or duniyada 'iddina weliged ma jiri dona, nobody will always remain in the world.  
 dunyo, *f.n.*, wealth.  
 dunkal, *f.n.*, poisonous plant, poison.—**shi**.  
 dunkal si, *v.tr.*, poison, give him poison.  
 dunko, *v.i.*, kiss.  
 dunkad, or dunkasho, *n.*, kiss, kisses.—**ki**, —**yo** (*m. plur.*); —**adi**.  
 dunyálai, *m.n.*, small mosquito.—**hi**.  
 dur, *m.n.*, grass growing in thick and high feathery clumps, from six to eight feet, excellent pasture when young.—**ki**.  
 dura, *m.n.*, vessel with a handle, used for taking soup or water.—**hi**.  
 durai, *m.n.*, catarrh, cold.—**gi**; durai ba i haiya, I caught a cold.  
 durai had, *v.i.*, get a cold; — a wan durihyi.  
 durban, *m.n.*, drum.—**ki**.  
 durdur, *m.n.*, river, stream.—**ki**.  
 durma, *f.n.*, curb (part of a bridle).—**di**.

**duhsin**, *f.n.*, taking out of liquid gum from the hole of a tree, as small boys do in the jungle.

—**ti**.

**duhso**, *v.i.*, take out the liquid gum...

**durug**, *v.i.*, move, remove; **durka**, **wan durki**; **u** —, go near to him; **ka** —, go away from; **si** —, go farther on; **so** —, approach.

**durki**, *v.t.*, bring forwards, advance, approach.

**durwa**, *m.n.*, spotted hyæna (name used by the Dhulbahanti).—**gi**.

**duryo**, *f.n.*, kite (bird).

**dus** (with **ka**), *v.i.*, sink.

**dusi**, *v.tr.*, thrust in.

**dus**, *v.i.*, fart, foist.

**duso**, *f.n.*, fart, foist.

**dushin**, or **duzin**, *f.n.*, ground, floor.—**ti**.

**duti**, *v.i.*, limp, go lame.

**dutiyai**, *m.n.*, lame man.—**hi**.

**dutiso**, *f.n.*, lame woman.

**du'un**, *f.n.*, flint stone.

**du'un dableh**, *f.n.*, steel (of a tinder box).—**ti**.

## E.

**e**, *int. part.*, what? where? (This letter is affixed either to article, noun...)

**e**, *rel. pr.*, who, which.

**e**, *conj.*, and.

**Ebba**, *m.n.*, God. (This word is generally used with the *poss.*

*pron.* in the same way as **abba** — **hi** (*which see*).

**ed**, *f.n.*, cause, motive, reason.—**di**; **dirirta eddedi wa aurti la hadai**, the cause of the attack was the robbery of camels.

**ed**, *v.tr.*, suffer a loss, have a bad result in a bargain, in changing, in taking a medicine which produces a contrary effect to one's expectation. A robber caught whilst stealing and punished, the unrepentant sinner in hell, will say, **wan edai**, I have been mistaken.

**edis**, *f.n.*, bad result, reverse, contrary.—**ti**.

**edai**, *v.tr.*, accuse (generally used in the sense of accusing falsely); **ku** —, accuse him falsely; **ha i edain wahba ma an hadin**, do not accuse me, I have taken nothing.

**edan**, *m.n.*, prayer call (used among Mussulmans).—**ki**; **e-danki ma mahashai**, have you heard the call.

**edib**, *f.n.*, politeness.—**ti**.

**edbi**, *v.i.*, cause to be polite; **war! inamada edbi**, teach the boys to be polite.

**edibsan**, *a.*, polite.

**edibsanaw**, *v.att.*, be polite.

**eddo**, *f.n.*, paternal aunt.

**'edib**, or **'idib**, *f.n.*, heel.—**ti**; **'edbo** (*plur.*).

**'edidi**, or **'ididi**, *a.* and *m.n.*, narrow, strait: **kursigu wa igu 'edidi**, the chair is narrow for me; **'edidiga nin ba mari**

**kara**, a man may pass through that narrow place.  
 'edidsan, *a.*, narrow; **mel 'edid-san**, a narrow place.  
 'edidi, *v.i.*, make it narrow.  
 'edin, *a.*, raw, unripe, not cooked; **midkasi wa edin**, that fruit is not ripe.  
 'edin, *m.n.*, rawness.—**ki; baris 'edinah**, uncooked rice.  
**eg! ega! erya!** *int.*, behold! look!  
**eg**, *v.tr.*, behold, look, see; **ber-rito barisba la keni, wan egi inu wanaksanyahai**, to-morrow they will bring rice; I will see if it is good.  
**bal eg**, *v.tr.*, look at; **bal an ego, markabka la shegayo**, let me look at the ship they are speaking of; **bal i eg**, look at me; **bal na eg**, look at us; **an so durko, inan bal egi karo**, let me come near, that I may look at it.  
**iss ka eg**, *v.i.*, take care, be attentive. (This word is also used as an interjection, meaning: attention! behold! hark! hist! lo! **war! siradka iss ka eg!** be attentive, that you may not break the lamp.  
**u eg**, *v.i.*, look for him (in the place of, instead of); **i eg**, look for me; **ino eg**, look for us; **warhaddas i eg**, or **i si eg**, look at that paper for me.  
**i eg**, *v.*, look at me; **ād i eg**, look well at me.  
**igu eg**, look at me with; **hohadda igu eg**, look at me with the

spy glass. (This verb is also used for reproving a man for his not helping another in a moment of danger; **mahad ninki igu egaisai?** why did you look at the man, instead of helping me?)  
**so eg**, *v.tr.*, go and look; **war! i, ino so eg**, go and look for me, us.  
**leh eg**, *v. imp.*, it suits; **hamisku wa i, ku, ina lehegyahai**, the shirt suits me, you, us; **i eg bal in darkani i lehegyahai**, look if those clothes suit me.  
**iss leh eg**, *a.*, alike, the same; **labada kitab wa iss leh egyihin**, the two books are alike.  
**iss u eg**, *v.tr.*, assimilate, compare.  
**u ekow**, *v.tr.*, resemble; **abbihi, hoyadi, bu u egyahai, u eka, u ekadai**, he resembles, resembled, resembled his father, his mother; the past form, **eka**, denotes a resemblance quite past, and **ekadai** a lasting state of resemblance which already formerly existed; **wa iss u egnahai**, we resemble each other.  
**u ekaisi**, *v.tr.*, assimilate, make like; **ushatan tan kaleh u ekaisi**, make this stick like the other.  
**egmo**, *f.n.*, look, glance.  
 'eho (with **ka**), *v.i.*, be partial, favour; **wa naga 'ehanaya**, he is partial to us; **ninki wa laga 'ehadai**, the man is under the oppression of an unjust sentence; **ninki laga 'ehadai Adan**

bu ka ashtakain or ashtakon, the man oppressed will appeal to Aden.

gar 'eho, *f.n.*, partial, wrong sentence; gar 'ehaah nagta di-shai, a partial (unjust) sentence killed this woman.

'ehasho, *f.n.*, partiality, oppression.

ei, *m.a.*, dog.—gi.

eiyad, *f.n.*, bitch.—di.

'ei, or 'i, *v.imp.*, cry, bark, bray, cackle (is used for the cry of any animal); wu 'iyi.

'eisi (with kaga), *v.i.*, cause to cry, vex.

'eib, *f.n.*, loss of reputation, blemish incurred through defamation, defamation.—ti.

'eibai, *v.tr.*, defame, blemish.

'el, *m.n.*, well.—ki.

'el gun fog, *m.n.*, abyss; 'elki gunta foga, the abyss.

'elal jog, or 'elal jogjog, *f.n.*, bustard, dweller at wells (*see* salalmodleh).

'eli, *v.tr.*, give back, return (a thing); ka —, defend, protect.

iss ka 'eli, *v.tr.*, return, restore (a stolen thing).

so 'eli, *v.tr.*, bring back (as an answer to a letter), restore, re-establish, call again; dinta ku so 'eli, re-establish religion.

u 'eli, *v.tr.*, bring back to him, answer.

kala 'eli, *v.tr.*, separate, set apart.

'esho, *v.tr.*, take back again; ka —, do not give (keep for yourself).

'elmi, or 'ilmi, *m.n.*, written book of religion, as Bible, Gospel,

Coran; 'elmi bai ahriyahan, they are reading the written book; 'elmigi bai hayan, they have the knowledge of the written book.

'emri, *m.n.*, course of life, life; 'emrigagu ha rago, may your life be prolonged; 'emrigisi bu lastai, his life is finished (is said of an old man, and also of a young one whose health is ruined).

erai, *m.n.*, word.—gi.

eri, *v.tr.*, defeat, drive away, dismiss, discharge, pursue;—ya, wan — yi; ku eri, drive; musmar ku eri, drive a nail; ka eri, drive out.

ergo, *f.n.*, ambassador of peace.

'eyo, or 'iow, *m.n.*, small owl.

## F.

fad, *m.n.*, cloud.—ki; fadka hal-ka ka so bahai, look at that cloud rising up there.

fad, *v.tr.*, hollow out.

fadanfad, *m.n.*, mole.—ki.

fadi, *v.i.*, sit, stay, abide, dwell, inhabit, reside; —ya, wan fad yi; Adan bu fadiya, he is at Aden (abides, dwells, resides).

fadi, *m.n.*, abiding.—gi.

fadisi (*see* farob), *v.tr.*, congeal milk, curdle; 'anaha fadisi, curdle the milk; 'anihi fadisiyai, I have congealed, curdled the milk.



- fadiso**, *v.i.*, sit, sit down, curdle ;  
**fadista**, **wan fadisan** ; 'anihi  
**wa fadisanayan**, the milk  
 curdles.
- fadi**, *m.n.*, large herd of horses.  
 —**gi** ; **fadi ban lehyahai**, I have  
 a large herd of horses.
- fah**, *m.n.*, consultation, secret  
 word.—**hi**, —**ah** ; **fah goniah**  
**bannu lehnahai**, **naga tag**, we  
 have a secret word, a consulta-  
 tion, leave us, go away.
- fajas**, *v.tr.*, strike (for breaking or  
 splitting), break, split. (This  
 word is principally used in  
 fighting with a sword and for  
 the wound received with a club.)
- fajaso**, *f.n.*, stab of a sword ; **eg** !  
**fajasada igu da'dai**, look what  
 a stab I have received.
- fal**, *v.tr.*, act, cause, do.
- falnin**, *m.* and *f.n.*, action, deed.  
 —**ki** and —**ti** ; **ninkas falnin-**  
**tisu wa wada huntahai**, the  
 deeds of that man are all bad.
- fāl**, *v.t.*, enchant, make incantation.
- fāl**, *m.n.*, incantation, charm, spell.
- wah fāl**, *a.* and *m.n.*, incantator,  
 magician, sorcerer ; **nin wah**  
**fāla**, a sorcerer ; **ninki wah fāli**  
**jirai**, the sorcerer ; **nag wah**  
**fāsha**, a sorceress ; **nagti wah**  
**fāli jirtai**, the sorceress ; **anigu**  
**wah ban fāla**, I am a magician.
- falag**, *m.n.*, plaiting (of mats).—  
**gi** ; **falko** (*plur.*).
- falki**, *v.ti.*, plait (mats).
- falah**, *m.n.*, pride.—**hi**.
- falah**, *m.n.*, a proud (man).—**hi**.  
 (nin) **falahah**, *a.*, proud (man).
- fallad**, *f.n.*, arrow.—**di**.
- fallad kulul**, *f.n.*, high fever ;  
**ninkas fallad kulul ba haisa**,  
 this man has high fever.
- fallad hun**, *f.n.*, very strong,  
 violent fever ; **ninkasi wa**  
**fallad hun yahai**, that man  
 has a violent fever.
- falladaha horahda**, *f.n.*, sun-  
 beams.
- fallad**, *num.*, one-eighth.
- falti**, *f.n.*, cowdung (when liquid,  
 also that of camels when so).—  
**di**.
- fan**, *m.n.*, croup, horse's back.—  
 —**ki**.
- fān**, *v.i.*, boast.
- fān**, *m.n.*, boasting.—**ki** ; **fānka**  
**iss ka da**, leave off your boasting.
- fanah**, *m.n.*, knuckle.—**hi**, —**yo**.
- fanah**, *m.n.*, gap in the front  
 teeth.—**hi**.
- fandal**, *m.n.*, spoon.—**ki**.
- fandal faroleh**, *m.n.*, fork (*i.e.*,  
 lit. spoon having fingers).
- fānto**, *f.n.*, dung (of horses, cows,  
 &c.).
- fanto**, *f.n.*, small pox.
- far**, *f.n.*, finger, handwriting.—**ti**.
- fārdoho**, *f.n.*, middle finger.
- faryar**, *f.n.*, small finger.—**ti**.
- farogorgor**, *m.n.*, slap (with the  
 back of the hand).—**ki**.
- farabadan**, *a.*, numerous.
- far**, *f.n.*, valley, dale.—**ti** ; **labada**  
**burod far ba u dahaisa**, there  
 is a valley (small) between the  
 two hills.
- farahal**, *m.n.*, washing of the  
 hands.—**ki**.

**farahā**, *v.tr.*, wash the hands; **i farahā**, wash my hands for me.  
**farahālo**, *v.tr.*, wash your hands; **farahasha**, **wan farahashan**.  
**fār**, *m.n.*, dry curd, cheese.—**ki**.  
**farob**, *v.i.*, curdle; **faroba**, **wan farobi**.  
**farah**, or **farhad**, *m.n.*, delight, joy.—**hi**; **farahha jannada**, heavenly delight.  
**farhi**, *v.i.*, delight, rejoice.  
**farahahaw**, *v.att.*, be joyful.  
**farahan**, *a.* and *m.n.*, joyful, pleasing, charming, joyfulness.—**ki**.  
**farahsan**, *a.*, agreeable.  
**farah**, *m.n.*, fringe, edge.—**hi**,—**yo**.  
**faral**, *m.n.*, standing up (during the Mussulman prayer).—**ki**.  
**faram**, *v.tr.*, ballast; **farma**, **wan farmi**.  
**farmi**, *m.n.*, ballast.—**gi**.  
**faras**, *m.n.*, horse.—**ki**, **fardo** (*plur.*).  
**fardo**, *m.n.*, general name for horse, and also herd of horses.—**hi**.  
**fardoleh**, *f.n.*, cavalry.—**di**.  
**farasjir**, *m.n.*, groom, horse-dealer.—**ki**.  
**farid**, *a.* and *m.n.*, clever (boy), man (of wisdom), cleverness, prudence; **ninkasu**, **wilkasu wa farid**, this man, this boy is clever; **ninka faridkaah**, **ninki faridkaaha**, the man of wisdom.  
**farsamo**, *f.n.*, ability, cleverness, skilfulness in all kinds of work; **ninkas farsamadisi wa la yab-**

**sanyahai**, the skilfulness of that man is wonderful.—**badan**, very clever; **nimankasi wa farsamo badanyihin**, these men are very clever.  
**farow**, *m.n.*, zebra.—**gi**.  
**farur**, *f.n.*, lip (of certain animals whose lips are like those of the hare).—**ti**,—**yo**.  
**faruran**, *a.*, hare-lipped; **ninka faruran**, **ninki farura**, the hare-lipped man.  
**fasah**, *m.n.*, leave, leisure, permission.—**hi**,—**yo**.  
**fasah**, *v.i.*, give leave, allow.  
**fasah hado**, *v.i.*, get leave; **badriga ka fasah hata**, get permission from the father.  
**fatal**, *m.n.*, bawd.—**ki**.  
**fatalad**, *f.n.*, bawd (*fem.*).—**di**.  
**fatari**, *m.n.*, marbles (to play with).—**gi**; **fatatir**.—**ti**, also is used.  
**fayido**, *f.n.*, advantage, gain, profit; **fayido ma an helin**, I got no profit.  
**fed**, *v.tr.*, comb (used with the *pron. i, ku, ...*).  
**fedo**, *v.r.*, comb yourself; **fedta**, **wan fedan**; **iss u —**, comb yourself; **adiga ma ku feda?** shall I comb you? **maya**, **ha i fedin**, no, do not comb me.  
**feid**, *f.n.*, rib.—**di**.  
**fēno** and **fenfēno**, *v.tr.*, gnaw; **fēnta**, **wan fēnan**; **lafta hado o fēno**, or **fenfēno**, take that bone and gnaw it.  
**feyig**, **foyig**, or **fojig**, *a.*, wary, prudent.

fojigla, *a.*, careless.  
 fojiglaan, *f.n.*, carelessness.—**ti**.  
 feyigan, *f.n.*, attention, prudence.  
 feyigow, or nin fojiganahaw, *v.i.*,  
 beware.  
 fi', *m.n.* and *a.*, clever boy, man;  
 inankasi wa fi', that boy is  
 clever; fi'hasa abalki horai  
 helai, that clever boy gained  
 the first prize.  
 fi'an, *a.*, clever, discreet, good,  
 wise, acute, pointed; nin fi'an,  
 a clever man; niman fi'fi'an,  
 clever man; ninki fi'ana, the  
 clever man; nagti fi'anaid,  
 the clever woman; kasi wa  
 halim fi'an, that is a sharp pen.  
 fi'nan, *f.n.*, skill, cleverness.—**ti**.  
 fi'anaw, *v.att.*, be clever, good.  
 fidin, *m.n.*, man's comb (either a  
 single stick or trident).—**ki**.  
 fidmer, *f.n.*, bat.—**ti**.  
 fidnad, or fidmad, *m.n.*, fire-brand.  
 nin fidmad wa leh, or nin fidnad  
 badan, fire-brand (in speaking  
 of a man inflaming the passions  
 of others).  
 fiḥ, *v.tr.*, point, make acute, sweep;  
 ḥoriga fiḥ, point that wood:  
 fiḥan, *a.v.*, pointed, acute, swept;  
 meshi fiḥnaid, the swept place.  
 fiḥi, *m.n.*, schoolmaster.—**gi** (this  
 word is especially used for  
 persons teaching religion).  
 fiḥsi, or fuḥsi, *m.n.*, sip, sup.—**gi**.  
 fiḥso, *v.tr.*, sip, sup, suck up.  
 fikir, *m.n.*, thought.—**ki**.  
 fil, *m.n.* and *a.* (used for very old  
 persons); iss ku fil bannu na-  
 hai, we are of the same age.

flow, *v.imp.*, be sufficient; wai  
 ku filan, it will be sufficient;  
 ku filantahai, it is sufficient.  
 filan (with ku), *a.v.*, sufficient,  
 enough; igu filan, kugu filan,  
 sufficient for me, thee; ku filan,  
 sufficient for him, her, them;  
 nagu filan, sufficient for us;  
 idin ku filan, sufficient for you.  
 filfil, *f.n.*, pepper.—**shi**.  
 fin, *f.n.*, small bird living on ants  
 and insects.—**ti**.  
 fin, *m.n.*, pimple, sty.—**ki**.  
 findi'il, *m.n.*, remaining of food  
 in the teeth.—**ki**.  
 findi'ilo, *v.r.*, pick off the remains  
 of food ....., findi'isha, wan  
 findi'ishan.  
 findi'ilasho, *f.n.*, act of picking  
 out the remains of food from  
 the teeth.  
 findi'ilgura or ai, *m.n.*, tooth-  
 pick.  
 finjan, or fujan, *m.n.*, cup, bowl.  
 —**ki**.  
 firash, *m.n.*, carpet.—**ki**.  
 firid, *m.n.*, scattering, spreading  
 over, propagation.—**ki**.  
 firī, *v.tr.*, scatter, propagate.—  
 ku —, scatter on.  
 firdisan, firdadan, or firdadsan,  
*a.v.*, scattered.  
 fod, *f.n.*, forehead, brow, hole  
 used as a window in the So-  
 mali hut.—**di**; ahalka foddisa  
 lab, shut the hole.  
 fof, *m.n.*, noise made by herds of  
 cattle when on the move.—**ki**.  
 fofi, *v.tr.*, let go, or take the cattle  
 to graze; holihi ban so fofai,

- I let go, *or* took the cattle to graze.
- fog**, *a.*, distant, far; **mel fog**, a distant place; **meshi fogaid**, the far place; **ka** —, farther, more distant; **ka wada** —, the farthest.
- fogai**, *v.tr.*, remove, avert; **naga fogai**, remove, avert from us.
- fogow**, *v.i.*, be, *or* go far; **si** —, go farther.
- fogan**, *f.n.*, distance.—**ti**.
- foji**, *v.tr.*, remove, separate; **kala** —, open, disjoin, separate.
- foh**, *m.n.*, incense burnt in a room where people are assembled.—**hi**.
- fol**, *m.n.*, front tooth.—**ki**.
- fol marodi**, *m.n.*, ivory; **folka marodiga yan haista**, I have ivory.
- foldah**, *or foldahasho*, *m. and f.n.*, washing of the face.—**hi**.
- foldah**, *v.tr.*, wash the face; **i foldah**, wash my face; **u foldah**, wash his face.
- foldaho**, *v.r.*, wash your own face.
- forar**, *or foror*, *m.n.*, bowing, bending, stooping.—**ki**, —**yo**.
- forari**, *or forori*, *v.tr.*, bow, reverse, turn upside down.
- forarso**, *or fororso*, *v.i.*, stoop.
- fori**, *f.n.*, hiss, whistle.—**di**.
- fori**, *v.i.*, hiss, whistle; —**ya**, **wan** —**yi**.
- fransis**, *m.n.*, Frenchman.—**ki**.
- frenji**, *m.n.*, European (in general). —**gi**.
- fūd**, *m.n.*, broth (of meat, rice ...), soup.—**ki**; **fūdka 'ab**, drink the broth.
- fūd**, *v.tr.*, drink (coffee, soup), smoke (cigar, pipe).
- fūd**, *f.n.*, a liquid thing (or nearly liquid) become or made dry; — **'araah**, clod of earth.
- fudaid**, *m.n.*, lightness, meanness, contempt.—**ki**, —**yo**; **ninkas fudaidkisi wahba i la ma aha**, that man's contempt is nothing to me.
- fudud**, *a.*, light, not heavy, mean, contemptible, base.
- fududai**, *v.tr.*, make like, contempt, despise.
- fudfudud**, *a.*, agile, active.
- fudfudaid**, *m.n.*, agility, activity. —**ki**.
- fuduh**, *or furuh*, *m.n.*, dislocation.
- fudul**, *f.n.*, curiosity.—**sha**.
- fuduli**, *m.n.*, curious man.—**gi**.
- fudul badan**, *or fuduliah*, *a.*, curious.
- ful**, *v.i.*, mount, ride, embark.
- fuli**, *v.c.*, cause to mount, ride.
- fulan**, *m.n.*, riding.—**ki**.
- fulan badan**, *a.*, a good riding man.
- fulai**, *or fula*, *a. and m.n.*, coward, bashful.—**hi**.
- fulanimo**, *f.n.*, cowardice.
- fulul**, *m.n.*, dung (of cows, goats, sheep, camels).—**ki**.
- fur**, *v.tr.*, attest, open, develop, unload, divorce; **mahad furta?** what do you attest? **wahan fura**, I attest, I certify; **u** —, attest, certify to; **ku** —, attest against.
- furfur**, *v.tr.*, unfold, unload.
- furan**, *a.v.*, open, free, divorced (only used for women).

**furnin**, *f.n.*, opening, divorce.—**ti**.

**fur**, *m.n.*, small lid, cork (of a bottle).—**ki**.

**furai**, *v.tr.*, shut, close, cork.

**furad**, *m.n.*, two skins sewn together and used for carrying children.—**ki**, —**yo**; see **dereb**.

**furuh**, *m.n.*, small-pox.—**hi**.

**furuhdan**, *m.n.*, pock-mark.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**furhan**, Coran.

**furo**, *v.tr.*, disarm; **furta**, wan **furan**.

**futo**, *f.n.*, anus.

## G.

**ga, gi, gu**, *def. art.*, the (*aff.*).

**gan, gas, ga, go**, *dem. a. prn.*, this, that; yon, yonder (*aff.*).

**gai, ga, gis, ged, gen, and gaya, gin, god**, *poss. a. prn.*, my, thy, his, her, our, your, their (*aff.*).

**ga'al**, *m.n.*, relations (parents).—**ki**; so **ga'al na ma lihid?** have you not any relations?

**ga'an**, *f.n.*, arm (the whole member), hand.—**ti**.

**ga'an**, *m.n.*, elephant's trunk.—**ki**.

**ga'an badan**, *a.*, benevolent; **ninkasi wa ga'an badan yahai**, that man is benevolent.

**ga'abaded**, *m.n.*, arm of the sea.—**ki**.

**ga'angeli**, *v.i.*, interfere.

**gab**, *m.n.*, shortness.—**ki**.

**gab**, *v.i.*, be short, delay, be slow.

**gābi**, *v.tr.*, abridge, shorten, cause a person to be late.

**gāban**, *a.*, short; **ul gāban**, a short stick; **ulo gāgāban**, short sticks.

**gabnin**, *f.n.*, shortness.—**ti**.

**gabis**, *m.n.*, abridgment.—**ki**.

**gabađ**, *f.n.*, girl, maid, daughter.—**di**; **gabđo** and **hablo** (*plur.*); **gabaddi walalkai**, my niece; **gabaddi walalkis**, his niece.

**gabadano**, *f.n.* and *a.*, cold (severe); **gabadanadi kol hore dad badan o Somaliah ku dintai**, the severe cold killed many Somal last year.

**gabai**, *m.n.*, poem, song, verse.—**gi**.

**gabai**, *v.i.*, sing, versify.

**gabaya**, *m.n.*, poet, singer, minstrel.—**gi**.

**gabalajif**, *f.n.*, last quarter of the moon.—**ti**.

**gaban**, or **sa'gabanah**, *m.n.*, milch cow.—**ki**.

**gabati**, *m.n.*, first present offered to a father after he has consented to give his daughter in marriage.—**gi**.

**gabbal**, *m.n.*, light of the day.—**ki**; — so **bah**, dawn; **gabbalki so beđ**, the dawn; — **da'**, twilight; **gabbalki de'**, the twilight.

**gabo**, *v.r.*, cover yourself with the shield.

**gabasho**, *f.n.*, covering with the shield.

**gabariel**, *m.n.*, shield-maker.—**ki**; see **gashan samais**.

gabow, *a.* and *m.n.*, ancient, old (man, thing).—**gi**.  
 gabow, *v.i.*, be, become old ; gabowba, wan gabowbi.  
 gabowbai, *a.*, old ; kitabki gabowbai i ken, bring me the old book.  
 gaboyai, *m.n.*, bow, arrows and quiver (as a whole).—**gi**.  
 gaboyaileh, *m.n.*, bow-shooter.—**hi**.  
 gad, *v.i.*, arrive, reach ; so —, come to him ; í so gad, come to me.  
 gadsí, *v.tr.*, reach, make reach, arrive ; i gadsí, make me reach.  
 gadnin, *f.n.*, reaching.—**ti**.  
 gad, *m.n.*, beard.—**ki**.  
 gadleh, *a.*, bearded.  
 gadla, *a.*, beardless.  
 gad ma lehitai or lahita, *a.* and *m.n.*, beardless.  
 gad fed, *m.n.*, comb (for the beard ; it is the same as sahaf, woman's comb).—**ki**.  
 gad madowbai or madowba, *a.*, a man in his prime, or a black-bearded man.  
 gād, *v.tr.*, catch, assail, attack unexpectedly (from an ambush).  
 gād nin, *f.n.*, going on softly.  
 gadi, or gari, *m.n.*, carriage, cart.—**gi**.  
 gadiwaleh, *m.n.*, coachman.—**hi**.  
 faras gadi jidah, *m.n.*, coach-horse ; faraski gadigi jidi jirai, the coach-horse.  
 gadid, *m.n.*, the two camels each Somal must have to go from one place to another.—**ki** ; wa gadidla yahai or gadid ma leh,

he has not even the two camels (*i.e.* he is a poor man).  
 gadod, *m.n.*, curdled milk.—**ki**.  
 gadod, *v.i.*, curdle ; 'anihi wa gadodayan, the milk curdles.  
 gadodi, *v.tr.*, curdle ; 'anaha gadodi, curdle the milk.  
 gafanai, *m.n.*, camel's tick.—**hi**.  
 gafur, *m.n.*, snout, muzzle, nose (for all animals).—**ki**.  
 gagab, *m.n.*, falling of a man knocked down by the blow of a club on his neck.—**ki**.  
 gagabi, *v.tr.*, thump, knock down.  
 gajo, *f.n.*, hunger.  
 gajahun, *f.n.*, a fit of hunger ; gajadi humaid, the hunger-fit.  
 gajo, *v.i.*, be hungry.  
 gajaisan, *a.*, hungry.  
 gajaisnaw, *v.att.*, become, remain hungry.  
 gal, *v.i.*, enter, penetrate ; gela, wan gelin ; so —, come in ; u so —, enter for some purpose ; ahalkisa u so gal, enter into his house for ... ; so —, surrender ; no so gal or gala (*plur.*), surrender to us (you cannot fight any longer).  
 ma galo, *a.* and *v.imp.*, unfit, he is unfit, he cannot ; anigu ma galo, I am unfit ; ninkasi dagalka ma galo, that man cannot go to that battle.  
 so gal, *m.n.*, entrance.—**ki**.  
 deh gal (with the *prn. na*), *v.i.*, negotiate, intercede ; ha na deh gasho, let her negotiate ; wan idin deh geli, I will intercede for you.

- biya gal**, or **biyo galen**, *m.n.*, pond, lake, place where there is always water.—**ki**.
- gal**, *m.n.*, sheath, scabbard, case.—**ki**.
- gashan**, *m.n.*, shield.—**ki**.
- gashamo samais**, *m.n.*, shield-maker.—**ki**.
- gashan had**, *m.n.*, a young man able to wear a shield and to get married.—**ki**.
- gashan**, *f.n.*, a girl able to get married.
- galmo**, *f.n.*, coition.
- geli**, *v.tr.*, cause to enter, put in (this word is very often used in a bad sense, as **abbaha inta geli**; **i geli**; **wan ku gelinaya**); **so** —, admit, let enter.
- so gelis** or **gelin**, *m.n.*, admission.—**ki**; **wilka so gelis kisu wa ino huma**, the admission of that boy was bad for us.
- nabad gal**, *v.i.*, be in peace; —, **wan geli**; **ma nabad gashai?** were you in peace? **ha nabad galai**, yes, I was in peace; **nabad geliyo**, go, be in peace.
- gasho**, *v.*, clothe (yourself), to get into a coat, trousers. (This word cannot be used for Somali dresses, but only for European ones.)
- gashi**, *m.n.*, credit, debt.—**gi**.
- ninka gashiga kugu leh**, *m.n.*, creditor.
- gashiyaisan**, *a.* and *m.n.*, debtor; **ninki gashiyaisna**, the debtor.
- gāl**, *m.n.*, infidel.—**ki** (used for all men not Mussulmans).
- gālo**, *f.n.*, *plur.* of **gāl**. (This word is used by Mussulmans either for the generality of people not having their belief, or for only one country; as, **habashi o dāmi wa gālo**, all the Abyssinians are infidels.)
- galab**, *f.n.*, evening.—**ti**; **galbo** (*plur.*).
- galbed**, *m.n.*, west.—**ki**.
- galabso**, *v.tr.*, merit.
- galabsi**, *v.c.*, cause to merit.
- galabildan**, or **garabildan**, *m.n.*, phosphorescent gleams of the sea at night.—**ki**.
- galaḥ**, *m.n.*, breaking.—**hi**.
- galaḥsi**, *v.c.*, cause to break.
- galas**, *m.n.*, glass.—**ki**, —**yo**.
- gālgalo**, *v.i.*, wallow.
- galgalāsho**, *f.n.*, wallowing.
- gēlgelin**, *f.n.*, place trodden by camels or other animals, in which they wallow and form a hole.—**ti**.
- gēlgelin biyaha**, *f.n.*, stagnant water (water remaining in low places after rain).
- gālsho**, *f.n.*, hole made to receive the remaining water, so that for some days more they may have clear water when the **balli** or **gelgelin biyaha** is finished (*see kalshin*).
- ga'anta biyo badan ba i galai**, *this sentence means* blister on the hand.
- gali**, *m.n.*, kitchen.—**gi**.
- galib**, or **dameira galib**, *m.n.*, gad-fly, horse-fly.—**ki**.
- galof**, *a.* and *f.n.*, barren (for all females).—**ti**.

**galol**, *m.n.*, fibrous tree producing red dye and very hard wood.—**ki**.

**gallow**, *m.n.*, bustard (small one).—**gi**, —**yo**.

**gama'**, *v.i.*, sleep; **a**, **wan gam'i**.

**gama'**, *m.n.*, sleep.—**hi**; **war!** **gama'hi bu i dilai**, sleep has killed (discouraged) him.

**gama'san**, *a.v.*, sleeping, sleepy; **nin gama'san ban so marai**, I passed by a sleeping man.

**gami' wah**, *a.*, sleepless, wakeful, in want of sleep; **ninkasi gami' wah**, he is a sleepless man; **ninka buka gami' wah-yai**, the sick man cannot sleep; **nin buka ma gam'o**, a sick man cannot sleep.

**gambad**, *m.n.*, three-legged stool.—**ki**.

**gambo**, *f.n.*, coiffure of Somali women (a black linen).

**gambo**, *f.n.*, anna (silver money).

**gamello**, *f.n.*, hair of the tail and mane (of horses, camels, ...).

**gan**, *v.tr.*, aim at (used when hunting with bow and arrows).

**ganad**, *m.n.*, man aiming at.—**ki**.

**ganasho**, *f.n.*, aiming.

**gān**, *a.* and *m.n.*, old, aged, being in age; **ninkasi gān bu joga**, that man is old; **ninkas gānkisi wa inta**, the age of that man is such.—**ki**.

**gana'**, *f.n.*, cost, price, value.—**di**; **faraskas gana'disu wa konton rubiadod**, the price of that horse is 50 rupees.

**gana' adag**, *a.*, dear, valuable; **hilibki an so ibiyai wa gana' adka**, the meat I bought is dear.

**gana' jebi**, *v.tr.*, cheapen.

**gana' jaban**, *a.*, cheap.

**gana' jabnan**, *f.n.*, abatement, lowering of the price.—**ti**.

**gandafil**, *f.n.*, callousness.—**shi**.

**gandafilow**, *v.i.*, be callous; **gandafiloba**, **wan gandafilobi**.

**gando**, *f.n.*, bell; **gandadi kani-sada**, the bell of the church.

**gango**, *f.n.*, snuffing, nasal twang.

**gangaleh**, *m.n.*, man having a nasal twang, snuffler.—**hi**.

**gar**, *f.n.*, justice, sentence, claim, plaint, suit.—**ti**.

**gar daro**, *f.n.*, injustice; **gar daradasi 'adabta yai ku kahain** or **bai ku gein**, that injustice will lead you to hell; **war! gar darada iss ka da**, desist from that injustice.

**gar daran**, *a.*, unjust.

(**nin**) **gar leh**, *a.*, (a man) having gained a suit; **ninki garta laha**, the man who gained the suit.

(**nin**) **gar la**, *a.*, (a man) who lost the suit; **ninki garta laa**, the man who lost the suit.

**gar eho**, *f.n.*, wrong or partial sentence.

**gar goi**, *v.tr.*, judge, give judgment.

**gar mari**, *v.i.*, give the thing he claimed. (This word can only be used after the sentence.)

**gar si**, *v.i.*, give to him ... (said by someone to the man con-



- demned in order to press him to give the thing claimed); **gar i si**, give the goods I claim.
- gar shego**, *v.i.*, complain; **wa nin gar sheganaya**, it is a man complaining.
- gar u shego**, *v.i.*, complain against; **gar ban u shegan**, I will complain against; **nin ban gar u sheganaya**, I am a man complaining against. (The interrogation of the judge will be, **maḥad shegatai?** what do you say, complain of? So for a suit only.)
- garai**, *v.tr.*, prove; **garai deh**, prove it then; **la garai**, it is proved.
- ku garai**, *v.i.*, prove against (refute the accusation); **wa ku gar**, it is proved against.
- garan**, *v.i.*, make a complaint to the governor; **garama, wan garami**; **i garan**, make the complaint for me; **la garan**, make known the complaint to; **serkalki i la garan**, lay the matter before the governor for me.
- garansi**, *v.c.*, cause the litigants to give or pay what they have been sentenced to pay.
- garo**, *v.i.*, comprehend, know, understand, guess; **maḥad ga'antaida ku hayo 'ar garo**, guess, look what I have in my hand; **maḥad ku garanaisa?** how do you know? **kala** —, *v.tr.*, distinguish.
- garasho**, *f.n.*, understanding.
- (wah) **an la garan**, *a.*, unintelligible; **eraigas wa erai an la garan** or **an la karin**, that word is unintelligible; **ma garanaisa?** do you understand? **ma garatai?** did you understand? **garan mayo**, or **ma garan**, I do not understand.
- garad**, *m.n.*, good sense, wisdom, age of discretion.—**ki**.
- garadleh**, *a.*, sensible.
- garadyelo**, *v.i.*, have good sense, attain discretion, years of discretion.
- garad**, *m.n.*, chief, king.—**ki**, —**yo**; **ninkasi wa garad**, that man is a chief, a king.
- gar**, *m.n.*, knot by means of which Somali women tie their garments on the right shoulder, ropes with which the small boughs of the Somali huts are tied together.—**ki**.
- garai** (with the *prn.* **i, ku, u**), make the knot.
- garaiso**, *v.i.*, make the knot; **na! garaiso**, Oh! woman, girl! make your knot.
- garab**, *m.n.*, shoulder.—**ki**; **garbo** (*plur.*); **laf** —, shoulder-blade; **iss** —, shoulder to shoulder, by the side.
- garba galai** or **gala**, *m.n.*, coat, shirt.—**hi**; **garba galayashini gashada** or **hata**, take your shirts.
- garbo**, *m.n.*, part before the camel's hump, cataract (waterfall), range of mountains; **burta garbohoda**, the range of mountains.

**gara dubleh**, *m.n.*, small grey squirrel living in holes under ground.—**hi**.

**gara'**, *m.n.*, illegitimate, bastard.—**hi**, —**yo**.

**gara'**, *v.tr.*, beat repeatedly.

**garanug**, *f.n.*, *Gazella walleri*.—**ti**.

**gargar**, *v.tr.*, help; **war! ninka gargar**, Oh! help the man; **rag wa ki iss gargara**, men, help each other.

**gargor**, *m.n.*, stubble or thatch used for making a kind of thick mats or carpets with which Somali huts are covered.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**garir**, *m.n.*, shivering, ague.—**ki**.

**garir**, *v.i.*, shiver, tremble.

**kaga garirsi** or **gariri**, *v.c.*, cause him to shiver, tremble.

**gashan**, *see gal*.

**gasirad**, *f.n.*, island.—**di**.

**gatanur**, *v.tr.*, sow slowly.

**gaulalo**, *f.n.*, tree the bark of which produces red dye.

**gebni**, *m.n.*, gad-fly, horse-fly; *see galib*.

**ged**, *m.n.*, tree, thing.—**ki**.

**ged'ad**, *f.n.*, bush with a white flannel-like leaf.—**di**.

**gedo**, *m.n.*, pasture, grass, any kind of food for animals.—**hi**.

**ged'anod**, *m.n.*, small-pox.—**ki**.

**geda goiyai**, *m.n.*, astrologer, dealing with the devil.—**hi**.

**geda goiyo**, *f.n.*, astrology, the spell itself.

**ged hajin**, *m.n.*, nettle.—**ki**.

**ged ma'an**, *a. and m.n.*, sweet,

good; sweet thing (as fruits, sugar, or liquors of which they do not know the name).

—**ki**.

**geddo**, *f.n.*, horse's brisket.

**gedi**, *m.n.*, camel's journey (of one day).—**gi**.

**gegi**, **gagi**, or **gego**, *f.n.*, level ground.—**di**.

**gei**, *v.tr.*, take to, lead; **i gei**, take me to or take for me to such a place; **u** —, *v.tr.*, take or bring to him, her, them;

**wan u**, **ku gein**, I will bring to him, to thee; **wad i**, **no keni**, thou wilt bring to me, to us;

(**gei** is used to express a tendency from me to ..., and **ken** for a tendency from a place to me;) **iss u** —, *v.tr.*, add, join, assemble; **war** —, *v.tr.*, proclaim, publish, bring news.

**gel**, *m. and f.n.*, camel (**geli**, *plur.*; **gelal**, *plur.*, is rarely used); **war! gelal ma yimaden?** have the camels come? **ha**, **gelasheni yimadai**, yes, our camels have come.

**gelka'abadis**, *f.n.*, kind of lizard.—**ti**.

**gelin**, *m.n.*, time, division of the day.—**ki**; — **dambe**, afternoon; — **hore**, forenoon; — **dehe**, midnight.

**gembissa**, *f.n.*, house made of wood and mud or cow-dung.—**di**.

**gemo**, *m.n.*, horse's mane.—**hi**.

**geniyo**, *f.n.*, mare.

**gerar**, *m.n.*, poem which is sung

- on horseback.—**ki**, —**yo** (other songs may also be so called).
- gēri**, *f.n.*, death (for men only).  
—**di**.
- gerri**, *m.n.*, giraffe.
- ges**, *f.n.*, direction, side.—**ti**.
- gesta**, *prp.*, beside.
- ges**, *m.n.*, horn, antler.—**ki**; —**as** or **geso** (*plur.*).
- gesi**, *a.* and *m.n.*, brave, bold, courageous, warrior, soldier.—**gi**; **nin gesiah**, a courageous man; **ninkasi wa gesi**, that man is a soldier.
- gesinimo**, *f.n.*, boldness, courage.
- gibin** or **gaban**, *m.n.*, age.—**ki** (this word is also used for children and small boys, and for small divisions of time); **wil gibinah** or **gabanah**, a small boy; **in gibinah** or **gabanah halka jog**, wait a little while here.
- gidi**, *num.*, all, whole (inflected with the *poss. prn.*).
- girgir**, or **jirjir**, *m.n.*, rim, edge, brim.—**ki**, —**yo**; **'elka girgirkisa ha downan**, do not go near the edge of the well.
- giringir**, *f.n.*, wheel, hoop.—**ti**.
- go**, *v.i.*, be cut, die; **go**, he is dead.
- goai**, *a.* and *m.n.*, dead; **nin goai**, a dead man; **nag godai**, a dead woman; **dadki dinta**, the dead men; (a man exhausted by work will say: **wa goai**, I am dead).
- go**, *v.tr.*, cut (generally used for **goi**); **iss** —, cut yourself.
- go**, *m.n.*, half part (of a fruit), loin-cloth.—**hi**.
- gogo**, *v.tr.*, cut into many parts, pieces; **basashi i gogo**, cut the onion; **kala** — has the same meaning as **gogo**.
- gogoso**, *v.tr.*, cut into parts for you; **gogosta**, **wan gogosan**; **kala gosta**, *v.tr.*, partake with.
- kala goi**, or **kala go**, *v.tr.*, cut into parts (meat, paper ...), violate, open a girl before her marriage, deflower; **labada melod u kala goi**, cut into two parts; **ha kala goin**, do not violate, open...
- gob**, *m.n.*, respectable man.—**ki**. (This name is generally given to all Somals except to the **Tumals**, **Midgans**, and **Yibirs**, who are called **sab**).
- gōb**, *m.n.*, very large gnarled tree growing in river-beds to height of 50 to 70 feet, leafy, small thorns, and stringy bark.—**ki**.
- gobiyahan**, *m.n.*, a small red bird with white spots on the wings, a crest on the head, a kind of parrot.—**ki**.
- gobo**, *f.n.*, circle.
- gobai**, *v.tr.*, make a circle.
- gobabi**, *v.tr.*, make a circle, a round, mark the place for a hut.
- gobabin**, *f.n.*, circle, round made to mark the place for a tent and also its size.—**ti**; **horahdu wa gobabin**, the sun is round (a circle).

**golaban**, *a.*, circular, round.  
**gobais**, *m.n.*, wooden tube used for puffing at the fire, kind of clarinet, fife.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**god**, *m.n.*, hole (in the earth), pit, den, cavern, burrow.—**ki**.  
**sogod**, *v.tr.*, bend; **hanso sogod**, bend a bow.  
**godgod**, *m.n.*, undulation of the land.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**godi**, *m.n.*, border.—**gi**.  
**godir**, *m.n.*, male koodoo antelope (*Strepsiceros kudu*).—**ki**.  
**gof**, *m.n.*, dry well, dry bed of a river, orbit of the eye.—**ki**.  
**gog**, *m.n.*, large jar made of camel's skin for ghee.—**ki**.  
**gogol**, *f.n.*, bed (complete), bed or mat and blanket.—**shi**.  
**gogol**, *v.tr.*, prepare the bed; **gogla**, **wan gogli**.  
**göl**, *f.n.*, lioness.—**shi**.  
**gol**, *f.n.*, slope, declivity.—**shi**.  
**gol**, *m.n.*, castrated camel.—**ki**.  
**gola**, *m.n.*, stable for horses.—**hi**.  
**golab**, *v.tr.*, sift.  
**golab**, *m.n.*, sieve.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**golli**, or **dawa dulmadow**, *f.* and *m.n.*, jackal (with a black back).—**di**, —**ki**.  
**golli warabais**, **golla waraba**, kind of fox.  
**golmud**, *m.n.*, whey.—**ki**.  
**gomod**, *f.n.*, camel's hoof.—**di**.  
**gomod**, *m.n.*, chafe.—**ki**.  
**gomod**, *v.i.*, chafe, be galled by riding.  
**gomodi**, *v.tr.*, chafe, warm by rubbing.

**goni**, *a.* and *f.n.*, single, alone, solitary.  
**goniah (mel)**, *f.n.*, solitude, solitary place; **meshi gonidahaa-haid**, the solitude; **mel goniah ban tegi**, I will go into solitude (solitary place).  
**gor**, *f.n.*, time.—**ti**; **gor**, **gorah kalai** or **gor wanaksan kalai**, come in due time.  
**gorta**, *conj.*, when.  
**gortas**, *ad.*, then (that time).  
**halkiyo gorti**, *ad.*, since; **halkiyo gorti iss ugu ken dam-baisai**, or **an ku arkai, arurti o dami iga wada damatai**, since we met last time, or the last time I saw you, I have lost all my children.  
**gor badan**, or **daur gor**, *ad.*, often.  
**gor dow**, *ad.*, soon; **gor dow kalai**, come soon.  
**gor walba**, or **gor iyo galab**, *ad.*, always, every time.  
**tan iyo gortan**, or **had iyo intan**, *ad.*, till; **jog tan iyo gortan**, or **had iyo intan imanayo**, wait till I come.  
**laba, sadeh ... gor**, *ad.*, twice, thrice.  
**gorma?** *ad.*, when?  
**gorna** and **gorra**, *ad.*, at no time.  
**gora mohor**, *m.n.*, very large gnarled thorn tree, stringy bark, dark brown flat top.  
**gora yar**, *m.n.*, small thorn tree, stringy bark, and long white thorns.

gorai, *m.n.*, male ostrich (see halda).—**gi**; **gorayo** (*plur.*).  
 goráyo, *f.n.*, ostrich (general name).  
 gorgor, *m.n.*, large black vulture (species of).—**ki**.  
 gorof, *m.n.*, skin pail used in digging wells, lid having the same form and use as a hadub.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
 gorof leged, *m.n.*, callousness of the camel's hind legs.  
 goror, *m.n.*, bleeding of the nose.—**ki**.  
 goror, *v.i.*, bleed from the nose.  
 gossorad, *f.n.*, bag of dates.—**di**.  
 gowra', *v.tr.*, behead, slaughter.  
 gowra', *m.n.*, beheading, slaughter.  
 gows, *m.n.*, molar tooth.—**ki**.  
 gu, *m.n.*, year, age, winter, rain during winter.—**gi**.  
 gub, *v.tr.*, burn, brand, scorch.  
 gubo, *v.i.*, burn, be consumed, jealous; **muḥu u gubanaya?** what is he burning for? or why is he so angry or jealous?  
 guban, *a.v.*, burnt.  
 gūd, *ad.* and *m.n.*, above, over; **gudka tag**, go up, over.  
 gūdaha, *prp.*, in, within.  
 gūdihi, *m.n.*, the inside, interior; **aḥalka gūdihi si ban ku jira**, I am inside the house.  
 gūd, *m.n.*, horse's mane.—**ki**.  
 gud, *v.i.*, travel during night, at night.  
 gudḥur, *a.* and *m.n.*, dark, darkness (when the moon is not shining).—**ki**.

gud, *v.tr.*, circumcise.  
 gudan, *a.v.*, circumcised; **nin gudan**, a circumcised man; **gabād gudan**, a girl circumcised (sewn).  
 gudnin, *f.n.*, circumcision.—**ti**.  
 gudi, *f.n.*, speaker in a secret meeting, vice-chief, taking the place of the chief when he is absent.—**di**.  
 gud, *v.i.*, be weaned; **arurtasi gudai**, that child was weaned; **afarrta nagod naski ka gud**, these four women have their breasts dried up.  
 gudi, with **ka**, *v.tr.*, wean, sever; (a mother will say) **wan iss ka gudin**, I will wean, sever from me; **la** —, be weaned, severed.  
 gudimo, or **gudumo**, *f.n.*, axe (crooked one).  
 gudubsi, *v.i.*, look for a ford.  
 gudub sino, *f.n.*, ford.  
 gudud, *a.*, crimson, scarlet, red.  
 gududouni or **a**, *m.n.*, lynx.—**gi**.  
 guḥ, *v.i.*, buzz, whisper, growl.  
 gugubod, *m.n.*, medicinal tree.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
 gugulah, *m.n.*, cuckoo.—**hi**.  
 gula, *f.n.*, curiosity.—**di**.  
 gulawa, *m.n.*, a curious man.—**hi**.  
 gulai, *f.n.*, hoopoe.—**di** (common one).  
 gulf, *m.n.*, army.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
 guluf, *v.tr.*, attack; **gulfa wan gulfi** (**gulfa** is generally used, for the singular **ku guluf** is used); **ka** —, get up and run

away; **iss ka** —, defend yourself.

**gumar**, *m.n.*, abdomen.—**ki**.

**gumbur**, *f.n.*, rock, rising ground, mound.—**ti**.

**gumburi**, *m.n.*, wild ass.—**gi**.

**gūn** (or **gūn** for the *fem.*), *a.*, advanced in age, old; **gun bad tahai**, you are old.

**gumais**, *f.n.*, man or woman advanced in age, contemptible person.—**ti**.

**gumais**, *f.n.*, kind of cuckoo.

**gūn**, *f.n.*, bottom, root (of a tree), abyss.—**ti**.

'**el gūn fog**, *f.n.*, abyss; '**elki gūnla foga** or **dera**, the abyss.

**gūn ma leh**, *a.*, bottomless.

**gunud**, *v.i.*, knot (make a knot); **gunta**, **wan gunti**.

**guntin**, *f.n.*, knot, bundle.—**ti**.

**gunti**, *m.n.*, knot made for tying the loin-cloth.

**gunti** (with the *prn.*), gird with the loin-cloth; **wan u guntin**, I will gird him with the loin-cloth; **sunka guntiga igu hegi**, fasten my loin-cloth with the belt.

**gunus**, *m.n.*, murmur, grumbling.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**gunus**, *v.i.*, murmur, grumble.

**gūr**, *v.i.*, depart, migrate, transport (with a caravan).

**gūrnin**, *m.n.*, departure.

**gurguro**, *v.i.*, walk on hands and feet, on all fours; **gurgurta**.

**gurgurasho**, *f.n.*, the walking on hands and feet.

**gur**, *v.tr.*, pick up, take away;

**i gur**, pick up, take away for me; **so gur**, *v.tr.*, bring here (towards me); **kala** —, select.

**guro** and **gurguro**, *v.r.*, pick up for yourself; **gurata**, **wan guran**; **so** —, *v.tr.*, go and pick up.

**mido la iss u gurai**, a gathering of fruits.

**gūr**, *m.n.*, marriage, matrimony.—**ki**.

**u gūri**, *v.tr.*, give in marriage.

**iss u guri**, *v.tr.*, marry (them), it is said so to the khadi.

**gurso**, *v.i.*, marry; **gursada**, **wan gursan**; **wa nag la gursadai**, or **wa nag nin leh**, she is a married woman; **nagti ninka lahaid**, the married women; **ninki nagta laha**, the married man.

**gura'**, *m.n.*, wrongness.—**hi**.

**gura'an**, *a.*, wrong.

**gurai**, *a.* and *m.n.*, left-handed.

**gurgur**, *m.n.*, room made in a Somali hut (see **hollad**).—**ki**.

**gurgur**, *m.n.*, general name for all Somali vessels.—**ki**; **aḥalka gurgurkisa had** or **gur**, take all the vessels of the house.

**gurhan**, *m.n.*, clamour, shout.—**ki**.

**guri**, *m.n.*, hut, house, large enclosure in which huts are built.—**gi**.

**gus**, *m.n.*, membrum virile.—**ki**.

**guto**, *f.n.*, assembly (of men), army.

**gu'unso**, *f.n.*, ball, any round body.

## H, H.

- ha, hi, hu**, *art.m.*, the (*aff.*).  
**ha, han, has, ho**, *dem.pro.*, this, that, yon, yonder (*aff.*).  
**hai, haiga**, *poss.a.pr.*, my, mine. (*aff.*).  
**ha, haga**, *poss.a.pr.*, thy, thine (*aff.*).  
**hi, his, hisa**, *poss.a.pr.*, his (*aff.*).  
**hed**, *poss.a.pr.*, her, hers (*aff.*).  
**haya, hayaga**, } *poss.a.pr.*, our,  
**hen, hena**, } ours.  
**hin, hina**, *poss.a.pr.*, your, yours.  
**hod, hoda**, *poss.a.pr.*, their, theirs.  
**hā**, *ad.*, yes.  
**ha**, *part.*, meaning "that"; *conj.* used in the Imperative mood 3rd pers. m. and f. sing. and plur., and in the 2nd pers. sing. and plur. negative form.  
**ha!** *int.*, sigh when feeling pain.  
**hab**, *v.tr.*, find your food in the bazaar, streets, anywhere. (Most Somals say so to their small boys; when they are about 5 or 6 years old, they leave them either in Aden, Berberah, or in any other town on the sea-coast and go to their own affairs in the jungle, and their sons grow up thieves and beggars.) 'orod suħha hab, go in the bazaar and find your food.  
**ħab**, *m.n.*, the finding of food somewhere.—**ki**.  
**hābab**, *m.n.*, loss of a person (in the way), missing the way.—**ki**.
- hābab**, *v.i.*, be lost, go astray;  
**ilmihī habab**, the child is lost.  
**hababi**, *v.tr.*, lose (in the way), cause to go astray, bewilder.  
**habābsan**, *a.v.*, lost, gone astray, bewildered; **wilki hababsana**, the lost boy.  
**habad**, *f.n.*, syphilis.—**di**.  
**ħabag**, *f.n.*, gum, glue.—**ti**;  
**ħabko** (*plur.*).  
**habaghādi**, *m.n.*, false myrrh tree.—**gi**.  
**habal**, *m.n.*, conception.—**ki**.  
**ħabal**, *f.n.*, grave, tomb.—**shi**;  
**nin walba ħabal ba haisata**, there is a grave for every man.  
**ħabalo**, *m.n.*, cemetery.—**hi**.  
**ħabal furai**, *m.n.*, striped hyæna.—**hi**.  
**habār**, *v.tr.*, curse.  
**habāran**, or **habār ħaba**, *a.v.*, cursed.  
**habār**, *f.n.*, old woman.—**ti**;  
**ħabro** (*plur.*).  
**habāryar**, *f.n.*, maternal aunt.—**ti**.  
**ħabas**, *m.n.*, dust.—**ki**.  
**ħabeib**, *f.n.*, aphony, loss of voice.—**ti**.  
**habein**, *m.n.*, night.—**ki**; **habein bađ**, midnight.  
**habeinimo**, or **hurda habeinimo**, *f.n.*, night watch.  
**habeno**, *f.n.*, short sight, privation of sight at night.  
**habeno ħaba**, *a.v.*, short sighted; **ninkasi habena ħaba**, that man is short sighted.  
**ħabħab**, *m.n.*, water-melon.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**hablo**, *f.n.plur.*, young girls.  
**habo**, *f.n.*, combustible, fuel, fire-wood.  
**habsi**, or **habis**, *m.n.*, prison, jail.—**gi**, —**ki**.  
**had**, *f.n.*, time.—**di**.  
**haddaba**, *ad.*, consequently, now, therefore; **haddaba iga tag**, therefore leave us.  
**haddeh**, *conj.*, because.  
**hadder**, or **haddada**, or **haddadatan**, *ad.*, just now, immediately.  
**hadma?** *ad.*, when?  
**haddai**, *ad.*, now; **haddai i da'dai**, now I understand.  
**hadow**, *ad.*, after, after a time.  
**hadowto**, *ad.*, after, afterwards.  
**hadba**, *ind.pr.*, such a one.  
**had**, *m.n.*, midday, noon.—**ki**.  
**hadimo**, *f.n.*, meal (ordinarily taken before noon).  
**had**, *m.n.*, shade, shadow.—**ki**.  
**hadai**, *v.tr.*, shade.  
**hadaisan**, *a.v.*, shady.  
**had**, *v.i.*, remain, stand, stop.  
**hadnin**, or **hadis**, *f.n.*, act of remaining.—**ti**.  
**had**, *m.n.*, remainder, balance.—**ki**; **hadki hadai**, the remainder; **la'agti so hadai ma damā**, the balance of the money is not right; **wahba ma hadin**, nothing remains.  
**had**, *v.tr.*, steal.  
**hadnin**, *m.n.*, theft, stealing.—**ki**.  
**hād**, *v.tr.*, sweep.  
**dul hād**, *m.n.*, sweeper.—**ki**.  
**hād**, *f.n.*, fowl, poultry, birds (gen. name).—**di**.

**hād**, *m.n.*, bird, fowl.—**ki**.  
**hādkaadag**, *f.n.*, hawk.—**ti**.  
**hād**, *f.n.*, down (of birds).—**di**.  
**hād**, *v.i.*, fly, expire; **ka —**, fly from, expire (used for agony); **ka hādai**, he has expired; **ninki wa ka si hadaisa**, the man is expiring.  
**kaga hādi**, *v.i.*, cause to fly, to expire.  
**hād**, *m.n.*, coward (*see fulai*).—**ki**.  
**hadal**, *m.n.*, speech, talk, discourse, deposition, dialogue, discussion.—**ki**.  
**hal**, *m.n.*, word.—**hi**, —**al** (contraction of **hadal**); **sadeh, afarr hal ban lehyahai**, I have to tell you three or four words.  
**hadal**, *v.i.*, speak, talk; **hadla, wan hadli**; **la —**, answer, communicate.  
**hadal harson**, *m.n.*, secret; **hadalki harsona**, the secret.  
**hadáto**, *f.n.*, tickling.  
**hadátai**, *v.tr.*, tickle.  
**hadei**, *v.tr.*, bless (used of the blessing of God only); **Ilaḥhow i, na hadei**, O God bless me, us; **Ilaḥhi wa ku hadein**; God will bless you; **Ilaḥhi ku hadeiyai**, God has blessed you.  
**hadi**, *conj.*, if, whether, although, either.  
**hadi ... iyo hadikaleh**, *conj.*, whether or not; **hadi magaladu 'absilehdahai iyo hadikaleh ba anigu wa tegi**, whether the country be dangerous or not, I will go.



**hadikaleh**, *conj.*, otherwise ;  
**arurtaidi yai, wanaksanada,**  
**hadikaleh se, jedalkan idin**  
**la di'i**, my children, be good,  
 otherwise I will beat you with  
 the stick.

**hadiad**, *f.n.*, gift, present.—**di**.

**hadig**, *m.n.*, rope, string, cable,  
*means also* artifice, cheating,  
 fraud, relation.—**gi** ; **hadko**  
*(plur.)* ; **hadig bannu iss ku**  
**lehnahai**, we are relations ; —  
**holad**, ropes made of sinews ;  
 — **badan**, artful, cheating ;  
**ninki hadigga badna**, the  
 artful man.

**hadil**, *v.tr.*, copy.

**hadilad**, *f.n.*, copy.—**di**.

**hadis**, *m.n.*, reading or exposition  
 of the Coran, homily.—**ki**.

**hadub**, *m.n.*, lid covering the jar  
 called **dil**, and which is used  
 to milk sheep and goats ; when  
 used for milking she-camels  
 and cows, it is called **hadub**  
**gal**.

**hadud**, or **harud**, *m.n.*, jowari.—  
**ki**.

**hafad**, *f.n.*, place assigned in a  
 town to each tribe, district,  
 quarter.—**di** ; **haffada safarka**,  
 the place (ward) of the cara-  
 vans.

**hafar**, *v.tr.*, calumniate ; **hafra**,  
**wan hafri**.

**hafar**, *m.n.*, calumny.—**ki**.

**hafi**, *v.tr.*, drown ; **iss** —, drown  
 yourself.

**hifo**, *v.i.*, be drowned.

**hafin**, or **hafis**, *f.n.*, drowning.—

**ti** ; **ninka hafintisi**, the drown-  
 ing of the man.

**hafis**, *m.n.*, office (as custom-  
 house ...)—**ki**, — **yo**.

**dabalhafis**, *m.n.*, post-office.

**hag**, *m.n.*, place.—**gi**.

**haggan**, *ad.*, here.

**hagga, haggas**, *ad.*, there.

**hagge?** *ad.*, where? whence?

**haggi**, *prp.*, to.

**haga**, *m.n.*, hot season.—**gi**, —  
**yo**.

**hagaf**, *m.n.*, gardener.—**ki**, — **yo**.

**hagaf**, *v.i.*, garden (to).

**hagag**, or **hagag u so'**, *v.i.*, be  
 upright, simple, go straight ;  
**halka ku hagag**, go straight  
 there.

**hagag**, *m.n.*, uprightness, face,  
 visage.

**hagagsan**, *a.v.*, upright, just,  
 proper, convenient.

**hagagsanaw**, *v.attr.*, be upright,  
 just.

**hagaji**, *v.i.*, make right, well,  
 arrange, settle ; **hisabta ha-**  
**gaji**, settle the accounts ; **kala**  
 —, arrange all well ; **wah**  
**walba i kala hagaji**, put  
 everything in order for me.

**hagajiso**, *v.i.*, arrange yourself.

**hagajis**, *m.n.*, arrangement.—**ki**.

**hagal**, *f.n.*, pit or back of the  
 knee, the arm.—**shi**.

**hagag**, *f.n.*, stammering.—**ti**.

**hagagleh (nin)**, stammering (man)

**hago**, *v.tr.*, scrape, scratch ; **iss**  
 —, scratch yourself.

**haghago**, *v.tr.*, scratch in fight-  
 ing ; **iss haghagta**, scratch

- yourselves. (This verb with **iss** is used for women when fighting.)
- hagog**, *f.n.*, covering of the head and face with the large linen sheet used as a dress by Somalis, linen serving for covering.—**ti**.
- u hagog**, or **u hagoji**, *v.tr.*, cover the face.
- hagogo**, *v.i.*, cover your head and face.
- hah**, *a.*, just; **Ebbahai wa hah**, God is just.
- hahai**, *m.n.*, salary, what is due to me; **hahaiga i si**, give me my salary.
- hahlei**, *m.n.*, disease of lambs (a kind of suffocation).—**hi**.
- hahleh**, *m.n.*, see **dau'n**.
- hahuh**, *m.n.*, polish (of a stone).—**hi**.
- hakamad**, *f.n.*, court-house.—**di**; see **mahakamad**.
- hakmai** or **ma**, *m.n.*, bridle, rein, bit (for horses).—**hi**.
- hakim**, *m.n.*, doctor.—**ki**.
- hakin**, *m.n.*, governor, chief or manager of any government office, judge, a good and truthful man.—**ki**.
- hako**, *f.n.*, large spawl (as in the case of a catarrh), glaire.
- hאי**, *m.n.*, white horse.—**gi**.
- hai**, *v.tr.*, have, keep, possess.
- haiso**, *v.tr.*, have, keep for yourself.
- haisi**, *m.n.*, act of keeping.—**gi**.
- hais**, *f.n.*, container, receptacle.—**ti**.
- haibai**, or **haiba**, *m.n.*, tree of which rosary beads are made.—**hi**.
- ha'yd**, *f.n.*, tallow (grease obtained from the fat around the kidneys and intestines).—**di**; **isha ha'yd-deda**, the cornea of the eye; **indaha ha'iddoda**, the cornea of the eyes.
- haid alolo**, *f.n.*, epiploon (large one).—**di**.
- haid mindi'iro**, *f.n.*, epiploon (small one).
- ha'il**, *m.n.*, menses.—**ki**.
- hail**, *m.n.*, kind of spices.—**ki**.
- ha'imboro**, *f.n.*, wooden bracelet or bangle.
- haj**, *m.n.*, pilgrimage.—**ki**.
- haji**, *m.n.*, pilgrim.—**gi**.
- haji**, *v.i.*, make a pilgrimage; **hajiya**, **wan hajiya**.
- hajin**, *f.n.*, nettle-rash, itch, prickly heats.—**ti**.
- hajo**, *v.i.*, prove your right; **hajoda**, **wan hajon**; **ila hajo**, prove against me.
- hal**, *root*, place.
- hal'kan**, *ad.*, here.
- hal'ka**, **halkas**, *ad.*, there.
- halko**, *ad.*, down yonder, up yonder.
- halkiyo berri** or **berrito**, *ad.*, until to-morrow; **halkiyo berri halkan igu sug**, wait here for me until to-morrow.
- hal!** *int.*, used in Somali songs when on horseback; it is said also either by the hearers or by the singer himself after each sentence, in the same manner as the word **kow** which

is used in conversation to give more force to the sentence.

**hal**, *m.n.*, amber (the two big pieces of amber fashionable Somals tie to their neck.—**ki**, —**al**.)

**hal**, *f.n.*, she-camel.—**shi**.

**hal**, *v.tr.*, clean, wash.

**hal**, *m.n.*, asking (for what is due), petition, pardon, reparation, making amends for any fault committed, mischief done to anyone either by acts or in speaking; **wa run o wah hun ban kugu falaiyai, lakin iminka hal ban ka siyai**, it is true, I have done you an injury, but now I make you amends; or **iminka wa ka hal mari-naya**, but now I am asking your pardon; — **weidiso**, ask pardon.

**ardal hal**, *m.n.*, petition of the people, country.—**ki**.

**halmari**, *v.i.*, make reparation, or give what you owe; **so** —, go and make peace; **iss halmariya o iss daya**, make peace and leave each other.

**haladun**, *m.n.*, adventure.—**ki**.

**halai**, *ad.*, last night.

**halal**, *a.* and *f.n.*, lawful, lawfulness; **wa halal**, it is lawful.

**halalai**, *v.tr.*, make lawful, circumcise.

**halbanleh**, *m.n.*, artery. — **hi** ; **halbanlihi wa goai**, the artery was cut.

**halda**, *m.n.*, male ostrich.—**gi**.

**halgerri**, *f.n.*—**di** ; see **gerri**.

**hallai**, *v.tr.*, lose (especially used for animals and things).

**hallan**, *m.n.*, loss.—**gi**, —**yo**.

**hallan**, *v.i.*, be lost; **hallaba, wan hallabi**; **wahhasi wa iga hallabi**, that thing will be lost for me.

**hallow**, *a.v.*, lost or is lost; **wilki hallow**, the lost boy, or the boy is lost; **gabbaddi hallowdai**, the girl is lost.

**hallowsan**, *a.v.*, lost, defiled, corrupted; **naftu wa hallowsan-tahai**, the soul is lost.

**hallavi**, *f.n.*, clean and nice dates (*see barni*).—**di**.

**hallow**, *m.n.*, flame, blaze.—**gi** ; **hallowga 'adabed kulail o dan bu ugu saraiya**, the flames of hell surpass all heat.

**halus**, *m.n.*, womb, matrix.—**ki**.

**halwad**, *f.n.*, kind of Arabic cake, the size of a large and thick loaf.—**di**.

**hamal**, *m.n.*, coolie, burden-carrier, porter.—**ki** ; **hamallin** (*plur.*).

**hamil**, *m.n.*, burden.—**ki** ; **magtás hamilkedu wa 'ulusyahai**, the burden of that woman is heavy.

**hamil had**, *m.n.*, strong camel able to carry heavy loads.—**ki**.

**hamam**, *m.n.*, pigeon.—**ki**.

**hamansi**, *m.n.*, gasp, gasping.—**gi** ; **hamansi ugu dambaiyai**, agony, last gasp.

**hamanso**, *v.i.*, gasp.

**hamar**, *m.n.*, chestnut horse.—**ki** ;

**hamar i so ibi**, buy a chestnut horse for me.

- hamar**, *f.n.*, tamarind (tree and fruit).—**ti**.  
**hambar**, *v.tr.*, carry (a child).  
**hambaro**, *v.i.*, carry (thy child); **hambarta**, **wan hambaran**.  
**hambarsan**, *f.n.*, carrying (of a child).—**ti**.  
**hambarsanaw**, *v.att.*, be carrying (the child).  
**hambaro**, *f.n.*, heavy fall.  
**hambarow**, *v.i.*, fall heavily; **hambaroba**, **wan hambarobi**.  
**hambarai**, *v.c.*, make him fall heavily.  
**hambo**, *f.n.*, remainder of food, remnant, food left by the man for his wife.  
**hamum**, or **hamun**, *f.n.*, distress caused by want of tobacco.—**ti**.  
**hamunsan** (**nin**), *a.*, a man in want of tobacco; **ninki hamunsana**, the man in want of tobacco.  
**hamunsanaw**, *v.att.*, be in want of tobacco.  
**hamumi**, *m.n.*, kind of tobacco used in the pipe called **hobble-bobble**.—**gi**.  
**han**, *f.n.*, jar made of bark (for water and milk).—**ti**.  
**han**, *f.n.*, calumny, backbiting, slander.—**ti**.  
**hano**, *v.i.*, slander (for calumny and backbiting); **hanta**, **wan hanan**.  
**hanan**, *m.n.*, bush.—**ki**.  
**handaraf**, *m.n.*, gallop (full speed).—**ki**.  
**handaraf**, *v.i.*, gallop.  
**hanfaf**, *m.n.*, chip.—**ki**.  
**hanfi**, *m.n.*, hot weather.—**gi**; **manta wa hanfi**, it is hot today.  
**hangarara**, or **hangaraleh**, *m.n.*, scorpion.—**hi**.  
**hangol**, *m.n.*, wooden hook or crooked wood used for making the fence round the rer.—**ki**.  
**hanib**, *v.tr.*, blame, accuse, mark on the neck.  
**hanjad**, *m.n.*, backbone.—**ki**.  
**hanjid**, *f.n.*, cut or burning (made on the heads of sheep when sick).—**di**.  
**hanjo**, *f.n.*, incense, wax, kind of gum.  
**hanshar**, *m.n.*, chip, small piece of wood.—**ki**.  
**hantobo**, *f.n.*, handful; **hantobobarisah**, a handful of rice.  
**hanun**, *m.n.*, ache, ailment, pain.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**hanun**, *v.imp.*, feel pain, it pains; **wa i hanunaya**, it pains me.  
**hanuni**, *v.c.*, cause suffering, make him feel pain, punish, chastise (by beating); **wa i hanuninaya** (*mas.*), **wa i hanuninaisa** (*fem.*), it pains me.  
**hanunso**, *v.tr.*, suffer, feel a pain; **weli ma hanunsan**, he has never felt a pain.  
**hanunsan**, *a.v.*, afflicted, suffering.  
**hanuji**, *v.c.*, cause him pain, correct by striking; **hontaidu i hanujinaisa**, my sore causes me pain; **iss** —, cause yourself a pain, regret, repent.  
**har**, *m.n.*, excrement (of men especially, also of animals when

- no other name for it exists).—**ki**.
- har**, *v.i.*, purgare ventrem; **harai**, I have gone to the privy.
- aḥal ḥarka**, *m.n.*, privy.
- har gur**, *m.n.*, sweeper, giobberti.—**ki**.
- har walwal**, *m.n.*, beetle, scarabæus (the stinking black one).—**ki**.
- hārad**, *m.n.*, thirst.—**ki**.
- hārad**, *v.i.*, be thirsty.
- hāradсан**, *a.*, thirsty.
- hāradсанaw**, *v.att.*, be, remain thirsty.
- harad**, *v.tr.*, carve, engrave; **harda**, *wan hardi*.
- harad**, *m.n.*, carving, engraving.—**ki**.
- hardan**, *a.v.*, carved, engraved.
- haraf**, *m.n.*, letter of the alphabet.—**ki**, —**yo**; **huruf**, **hurufti** (*plur. Ar.*); **huruf ellija**, alphabet.
- harag**, *m.n.*, skin, leather (hide of goats and sheep).—**gi**; **hargo** (*plur. haragga*) **ka bi'hi**, skin; **haraggan ka bi'hin**, I will skin.
- haraidis**, *m.n.*, howl.—**ki**.
- haraidi**, *v.imp.*, howl; **gollidu wa haraidinaisa**, the jackal howls.
- haran**, *a.* and *f.n.*, unlawful, unjust; **wa ḥaran**, it is unlawful, unjust.
- haranta ka go**, *v.tr.*, circumcise.
- harāmi**, *m.n.*, rogue, cheat.—**gi**; **ḥarami waiyai**, it is a rogue.
- (**nin**) **haramiah**, *a.*, cheating man; **ninki ḥaramigaaha**, the cheating man.
- harar**, *m.n.*, mat (made with grass and stubble, used for covering the Somali hut, and to put on camels instead of saddles).—**ki**.
- harar**, *f.n.*, precipice, a place out of reach.—**ti**.
- hararad**, *f.n.*, prickly-heat.—**di**.
- ḥarash**, *m.n.*, public sale, auction.—**ki**.
- harati**, *f.n.*, kick (of a camel).—**di**.
- harbi**, *m.n.*, battle, fight.—**gi**.
- harbi**, *v.i.*, fight.
- hardad**, *m.n.*, palate (also used for animals).—**ki**, —**yo**.
- hardaf**, *v.i.*, canter, gallop.
- hardafi**, *v.c.*, make (the horse) gallop.
- hardaf**, *m.n.*, galloping, gallop.—**ki**, —**yo**; **faraska hardafkisa**, the gallop of the horse.
- hared**, *f.n.*, rain-water.—**di**; **bal-diga hared ino ka buḥi**, fill the ewer (bucket) with rain-water.
- harer**, *f.n.*, side.—**ti**.
- harero** (*plur. of harer*), around, on all sides; **Berbera harereheda yan so marai**, I have gone all around Berberah.
- hariḥ**, *f.n.*, scribble, scribbling.—**ti**.
- hariḥ**, or **harhariḥ**, *v.i.*, scribble.
- harir**, *f.n.*, silk.—**ti**.
- haro**, *v.r.*, mark yourself with the birth sign; **harta**, **wan haran**. (When a woman has given birth

- to a child, the seventh day after, coals are ground and mixed with water. This mixture is given to the mother, who traces on her forehead a sign in form of a cross, commencing with the horizontal line; the vertical one is afterwards traced down to the extremity of the nose. Then all say, **wai haratai**, she gave (has given) birth.)
- harasho**, *f.n.*, birth-sign.—**di** ; **Faduman harshadi ku arkai**, I have seen the birth-sign of Faduma.
- harrago**, *v.r.*, dress yourself with your nicest clothes, array.
- harrago**, *f.n.*, fashion, fashionable manner.—**di** ; **harragadaya-du wa 'ainka**, it is our fashion.
- harud** (*see hadud*), jowari.
- harun**, or **harei**, or **har**, *n.*, white ant.—**ti**, —**hi**, —**ki**.
- harakad**, *m.n.*, accent, sign.—**ki**.
- has**, *m.n.*, family.—**ki**.
- hasaw**, *v.i.*, converse; **ayan** (for **ayo ban**) **la hasawa?** with whom must I converse? **wa hasawaina**, we converse.
- hasáwi**, *v.c.*, make him converse.
- hasawai** or **wa**, *m.n.*, conversation.—**hi**.
- hasau**, *f.n.*, iron wire.—**di**.
- hashin**, *f.n.*, skin bag (of two hides sewn together) used for putting all kinds of things into.—**ti**.
- hashin**, *a.* and *f.n.*, incapable of fighting.—**ti**; **nin, hof hashi-**
- nah**, a man, a person incapable of fighting.
- hashish**, *m.n.*, grass.—**ki**.
- hasid**, *v.i.*, feel, be jealous, rebel.
- hasid**, *a.* and *m.n.*, disobedient, rebel, envious jealous man, slanderous tongue.—**ki**, —**yo**; **wil-ki hasidkaaha**, the disobedient boy.
- hadsidnimo**, *f.n.*, envy, jealousy.—**di**.
- hātan**, *ad.*, now, now-a-days.
- hatati**, *m.n.*, ambush, ambuscade.—**gi**.
- ku hatati**, *v.tr.*, place in ambush; **ku hatatiya**, **wan ku hatatiyi**, **iss** —, place yourself in ambush.
- hau**, *f.n.*, noise produced in the body either by wind, indigestion, vomiting ...—**di**.
- haud**, *m.n.*, impenetrability (of a forest).—**ki**; **meshasi wa haud**, that place is impenetrable.
- haud**, *v.tr.*, close, shut, fill; **da-losha haud**, shut, fill the hole.
- haud**, *m.n.*, stick, rod.
- haudi**, *v.tr.*, beat with a stick, flog.
- haul**, *f.n.*, affair, business, labour, occupation, work, employment.—**shi**.
- (**nin**) **haulaisan**, *a.v.*, busy man; **ninki haulaisna**, the busy man; **wa nin haushodai**, he is a busy man.
- (**nin**) **haulla**, *a.*, unemployed man; **ninki haushalaa**, the unemployed man.
- (**nin**) **haulbadan**, *a.*, a man in a

hurry; **ninki hausha badna**, the man in a hurry.  
**(nin) hauled**, *a.*, an energetic, active, diligent man; **ninki hauled**, the ...  
**haulyar**, *a.*, easy work; **haushi yaraid**, the easy work.  
**hauliyari**, *f.n.*, ease, comfort.—**di**; — **ku jir**, *v.i.*, be at ease; **hauliyari ban ku jira**, I am at my ease.  
**haul habo**, *v.i.*, serve, work; **haushada habo**, do, execute the work; **haushada habso**, occupy yourself.  
**hausho**, *v.i.*, try, endeavour, make an effort, work; **inad wanakanato u hausho** or **u haushod**, endeavour to be good.  
**haurarsan!** *int.*, well! all right!  
**hautan**, *m.n.*, gush, gushing.—**ki**.  
**hautan**, *v.i.*, gush; **diggu wa hautamaya**, the blood gushes.  
**ka hautami**, *v.c.*, cause to gush.  
**hawaj**, *m.n.*, curry-stuff.—**ki**; **hawajki me?** where is the curry-stuff?  
**hawal**, *f.n.*, a calm at sea.—**shi**.  
**hawaldar**, *m.n.*, sergeant.—**ki**.  
**hawo**, *f.n.*, air (the fluid in which we move and breathe).  
**hayaiya! hayaiya!** *int.* (A man on horseback exclaims thus to his companions, who answer in the same manner, **hai! hai!** **jawis!** When they are near the enemies, in front of them, they cry altogether, **jawis garo ho! ho! hobo! hobo! oh! — oh! oh! jawaisa!**

**haye!** *int.*, yes, all is right!  
**heb**, *f.n.*, shore, sea-shore, coast.—**ti**; **hebta seho**, sleep ashore.  
**heb**, *f.n.*, a bad word.—**ti**.  
**hebel**, *n.* and *a.*, certain, such, such a one; **hebel ba yimi**, a certain man has come; **rer hebel**, a certain village; **rerki hebel** or **hebelaha la gub**, such a village has been burnt; **ninki hebel** or **hebelaha me?** where is such a one (man)? **nagti hebelayo medai?** where is such a woman? **haski hebel libah ba unai**, a lion devoured such a family.  
**hedo**, *f.n.*, wooden platter, dish; — **sibidi**, *f.n.*, funnel-shaped wooden bowl; — **samai**, *v.tr.*, make wooden plates; — **samais**, *m.* and *f.n.*, wooden plate maker.—**ki**, —**ti**.  
**hedid**, or **hidid**, *m.n.*, pulse-vein, kindred, kinsman.—**ki**, —**yo**, —**o**.  
**la hedid**, *v.i.*, become kin with; **holada la hedid**, become kinsman with this tribe; **wainu hedidnai**, we are kindred.  
**hedig**, or **hidig**, *f.n.*, star, hedgehog (so called by the Somal because they believe it to be a star fallen from heaven).—**ti**; — **aroryo**, morning star; — **wa beri**, morning star; — **jahha**, pole star.  
**urur hedigaah**, *m.n.*, constellation; **ururki hedigaaha**, the constellation.  
**hedigiyai**, *m.n.*, astronomer.—**hi**.

- hedin heto**, *f.n.*, a whitish-grey bird resembling the lark.
- hekmad**, *f.n.*, Providence.—**di**;  
**Ebbahai hekmaddisa**, the providence of God.
- heji**, *v.tr.*, hold fast, take strongly.
- hel**, *v.tr.*, acquire, attain, gain, find, get, obtain.
- helhel**, *v.i.* (poor parents having nothing to give their child to eat send it out, saying, **helhel**, which means) may God make you find something to eat.
- dama' hel**, *v.i.*, succeed (in getting ...), to be successful; **isaga dama' helai**, he has succeeded or he has been successful.
- ka hel**, *v.tr.*, conquer, gain.
- u hel**, *v.tr.*, procure for; **wan u helai**, I procured (found) a good punishment for him; **sorta manta abbaha u hel**, to-day procure the food for your father.
- laga hel**, *v.pass.*, is deprived of, he has lost, is not successful; **ninki holihi laga hel**, the man is deprived of his property; **nimanka laga helai**, this man was not successful.
- helin**, *m.n.*, gain.—**ki**; **ninkas helinkisi**, the gain of that man.
- heli**, or **so heli**, *v.tr.*, return, restore, give back.
- helis**, or **helin**, *m.n.*, restitution.—**ki**, —**ti**.
- helad**, *f.n.*, cheating, pretence, excuse.—**di**; **ninka dukankalihi helad bu yaḥan**, the shop-keeper is a cheat.
- (**nin**) **heladleh**, *a.*, cheated, a man who has always some excuse to give, a swindler; **ninki heladdalaha**, the cheat, the swindler.
- héli**, *m.n.*, weather.—**gi**.
- hensai**, *m.n.*, harness.—**hi**.
- hensarar**, *m.n.*, forked stake thrust in the ground and forming the basis for a Somali hut.—**ki**.
- her**, *v.i.*, go round, around.
- herai**, *v.tr.*, surround.
- hersan**, *a.v.*, circular, round.
- her**, *m.n.*, dyke, dam (to stop water).—**ki**.
- hero**, *f.n.*, enclosure (zereba or zariba); this enclosure is made either of trees or of big branches close together, so as to make a fence protecting the tent built within its circuit, and the stable for cattle and sheep.
- hero ḥodahleh**, *f.n.*, enclosure made of thorny trees, zereba of thorns.
- hero od**, *v.tr.*, make an enclosure; **heran odi**, I will make an enclosure.
- maḥal herrais**, *f.n.*, evening star, time for taking the young animals into the enclosure.
- her**, *m.n.*, transgression of Somali customs or laws, a case of justice on account of customs or laws.—**ki**; **labada sulṭan herkodi ya dagalkasi ka dahai**, the transgression of customs caused that war between the two sulṭans.



**herab**, *m.n.*, keel (of a ship).—**ki**.  
**herar**, *m.n.*, crown of hair left on the heads of small girls.—**ki**.  
**heriyo**, *f.n.*, camel's pack-saddle. (Somals put upon the wooden frame of the saddle **kebed**, **harar**, and **aus salol**, and all those things form the pack-saddle.)  
**herrib**, *f.n.*, wisdom.—**ti**.  
**(nin) herribleh**, *a.*, wise man ; **ninki herribtalaha**, the wise man.  
**herro**, or **herriyo**, *f.n.*, lines of the palm of the hand.  
**hes**, *v.i.*, sing (also used for birds).  
**hes**, *f.n.*, singing, song, hymn, music.—**ti**; **hesta somalida**, the Somali singing.  
**heshi**, *v.i.*, make peace, be reconciled ; **ku** —, agree upon.  
**heshis**, *m.n.*, peace, agreement, accord.—**ki**.  
**heshisi**, *v.tr.*, reconcile ; **labadas jal shalai ban heshisiyai**, yesterday I reconciled these two friends ; **so** —, arbitrate, settle.  
**hid** (pronounced nearly as **hed**), *v.tr.*, bind, fasten, shut, tie, confine ; **iss ku** —, join (two things with thread, rope, wire).  
**iss ku hidhid**, *v.tr.intens.*, tie the camels one to the tail of the other ; **eg aurtas iss ku hidhidan**, look, these camels tied one to the tail of the other.  
**(nin) hidan**, *a.* and *n.*, bound, prisoner ; **ninki hidna**, the prisoner.  
**hidnan**, *f.n.*, imprisonment.—**ti**.

**hido**, *v.r.*, tie (yourself), do the work (yourself) ; **hidta**, **wan hidan**.  
**hidmo**, *f.n.*, bale, bundle, parcel ; — **habaha**, faggot.  
**hidmo**, *m.n.*, long intestine.—**hi** ; — **abahaha**, a lean animal.  
**hidig** (*see hedig*), *f.n.*, star.—**ti**.  
**hig**, *v.i.*, be near or next to, related to ; **aurka hig**, be next to the camel ; **holadasan higa**, I am related to that family ; **holadasanu iss higna**, that family and I are related.  
**higal**, *m.n.*, relation, caste.—**ki**.  
**higgo**, *f.n.*, hiccough.  
**higmad**, *f.n.*, device, stratagem.—**di**.  
**hijad**, *f.n.*, veil of Arab women for hiding their faces.—**di**.  
**hil**, *m.n.*, help, assistance.—**ki** (this word is especially used in the case of a battle).  
**hili**, *v.tr.*, aid, assist, help, relieve, support.  
**hiliya**, *m.n.*, assistant.—**hi** ; **hiliyiheni bu aha**, he was our assistant.  
**hilhad**, *f.n.*, earring, curb (of horses).—**di**.  
**hil**, *m.n.*, shame, shyness, modesty, abuse.—**ki** ; **wa gabad hil badan**, she is a very modest girl.  
**hil**, *v.tr.*, abuse, make ashamed ; **wah hilai**, an abusive thing.  
**hisho**, *v.i.*, be modest, shy, ashamed ; **ka** —, be ashamed of, dare not.  
**hishod**, *m.n.*, shame.—**ki**.

**hishodla**, *a.*, shameless, immodest; **ninki hishodkalaa**, the shameless man.

**hishodleh**, *a.*, modest.

**hilā**, *m.n.*, lightning.—**hi**, —**yo**.

**hilā**, *v.imp.*, it lightens; or **'erku wa hilai**.

**hiblib**, *m.n.*, flesh, meat.—**ki**; **hilbo** (*plur.*); — **idad**, mutton; **hiblibki idaha**, the mutton; — **riad**, goat's flesh; **hiblibki riaha**, the goat's flesh; — **gel**, camel's flesh; **hiblibka gela**, the camel's flesh; — **karsan**, boiled meat; **hiblibki karsana**, the boiled meat; — **shilan**, roast meat (in a pan or kettle); **hiblibki shilla**, the roast meat; — **duban**, large pieces of meat roasted on the fire itself; **hiblibki dubna**, the roasted meat.

**hiblibdalhai**, *m.n.*, uvula; **hiblibdalhihi**, the uvula.

**hilin**, *m.n.*, road, trace, way.—**ki**.

**hin**, *v.imp.*, hums, buzzes.

**hindi**, *m.n.*, Indian (native of India).—**gi**; **ard el** —, India (country).

**hindis**, *v.tr.*, invent, find out.

**hindisad**, *f.n.*, invention.—**di**.

**hindis**, *v.i.*, sneeze.

**hinin**, *f.n.*, testicle.—**ti**, —**yo**.

**hinji**, *v.tr.*, lift, lift up.

**hinrag**, *m.n.*, shortness of breath, sigh, puffing.—**gi**.

**hinrag**, *v.i.*, puff, pant, sigh.

(u) **hir**, *v.tr.*, shave; **lo hir**, it is shaved.

**hiro**, *v.r.*, shave yourself; **hirta**, **wan hiran**.

**hiran**, *a.v.*, shaved; **hiranyahai**, it is shaved.

**hirib**, *f.n.*, eyelash, eyelid, the inside of the eyelid.—**ti**; — **sarai** — **hosai**, eyelids.

**hirid**, *m.n.*, gum (mouth).—**ki**.

**hirsī**, *f.n.*, charm (kind of amulet).—**di**.

**hisab**, *f.n.*, account, arithmetic, judgment of God.—**ti**; **Ilah hisabtisa**, the judgment of God.

**hisab**, *v.tr.*, judge (used for God only); **Ilah ba hisabi**, God will judge him.

**hisabi**, *v.tr.*, count, account.

**hisabso**, *v.c.*, count yourself.

**histi**, *m.n.*, mischievous trick.—**gi**.

**u histi**, *v.i.*, trick, defraud.

**ho**, (kind of *int.* meaning) take, lay hold of (stretching out the hand); **war! ho!** take; **wan hoi**, I will take (for all the other tenses the verb **had** is ordinarily used).

**hod**, *v.i.*, fall off, come off; **timihi iga so hodai**, all my hair came off.

**hodi**, *v.i.*, prepare the skin (take off the hair); **haraggi dogorti ka hodiya**, the skin is stripped of its fleece.

**hod gudub**, *f.n.*, half of the Somali dress.—**ti**.

**hodan**, *m.n.*, rich man.—**ki**.

**hof**, *f.n.*, junction of the ribs.—**ti**.

- hog**, *m.n.*, hole.—**gi**.  
**hog**, *v.tr.*, extort, get by force.  
**hog**, *m.n.*, shin (tibia), strength, might, force, violence.—**gi**.  
**hog badan**, or **hog wein**, *a.*, strong (in fighting and working).  
**(u) hogso**, *v.tr.*, earn, work for your living; **naftada u hogso**, earn your living; **naftaidan u hogsadai**, **adigu naftada u hogso**, I have worked for my living, you also earn yours.  
**hoji**, *v.i.*, labour, work.  
**hoga**, *num.*, few, little (used with **wa** or **o**); **war! ohogagaiga i da**, oh! leave to me my little, the little I have; **wa hoga biyaah**, a little water.  
**hogan**, *m.n.*, halter (of a camel).—**ki**.  
**hohob**, *f.n.*, jujube tree and fruit (*see gob*).—**ti**.  
**hoh**, *v.tr.*, scratch, abrade.  
**hohad**, *f.n.*, spy-glass, telescope.—**di**.  
**hoi! ho! hoa!** *int.*, halloo! hollo! ho! (used alone with **war**, man, and **na**, woman); **war! war hoi! hollo, man! na! na hoi! hollo, woman!**  
**hoio**, *v.i.*, halt (at night), pass the night in a place, go home (this last meaning is only used when speaking to small children); **galabta Wager bainu u hoian**, we will halt at Wager this night.  
**holo**, *m.n.pl.*, property, riches (in a general sense), affluence,

wealth; — **nol**, living property, cattle; — **badan**, rich man.

**hola ba la ima yahan**, *expression meaning everybody knows that I have nothing.*

**holob**, *f.n.*, scar in the skull, pellicles.—**ti**, —**yo**.

**hololiya**, or **hololawa**, *f.n.*, cradle.—**di**.

**homadai**, *m.n.*, vulture (species of).

**hor**, *f.n.*, *ad.*, *prp.*, beginning, front, opposite, in front of, before, first (inflected with the *pers.pron.*); **duniyada hortedi**, the beginning of the world; **arur o dan nolanta hortedi oidai**, or **wa oida**, at the beginning of life every child cries; **hortaidu jogai**, he was in front of me; **ahalka ahalkena ka so hor jeda**, the house which stands in front of ours, or which is opposite to ours; **war! horta kan an habto**, oh! let me do this first; **halkas tol horta**, sew that first.

**hor u so'o**, *v.i.*, continue, go on; **hor u so'oda**, **horan u so'on**.

**horai**, *v.i.*, go first, advance; **ka** —, go before him; **iga**, **naga**, **ka horai**, go before me, us, him, them; **u** —, be first; **nin** —, a superior.

**horaisi**, *v.tr.*, put before.

**horai**, or **hore**, *a.*, first, before, previous, forward; **ki hore**, the first; **marki**—, *ad.*, ago; **kolki**, or **beri**, *ad.*, once, formerly; **sanaddi**, or **kal** —, last year.

- hor**, *v.tr.*, throw; **ku** —, throw at.
- hor**, *m.n.*, camel's milk (when very fresh).—**ki**.
- hor**, *m.n.*, kind of badger (honey-eater), has a white tuft at the end of its tail.—**ki**.
- hor**, *m.n.*, jackal (with a white tail).—**ki**. (Somals call **hor** a number of animals and even birds, when they have either white tails or white spots on them.)
- hor**, *m.n.*, calao having a crescent-shaped crest.—**ki**.
- horgumo**, *f.n.*, panther.
- horor**, *f.n.*, hyæna, glutton (spotted hyæna, *see waraba*).
- hōs**, *m.n.*, shadow, shade.—**ki**.
- hos**, *f.n., ad. and prp.*, below, down, under.—**ti**; **hosta tag**, go down; **misku hos u yal**, it is under the table; — **u habo**, or — **u hai**, hold lower; — **u hadal**, whisper, do not cry; **hos ban u la hadlai**, I whispered to him.
- hosai**, *v.i.*, go low, be under, be last; **berigi hore wilashan u hosaiyai**, **hātan se ana u horaiya**, or **saraiya**, formerly I was the last of the boys, but now I am the first; **bahal** —, reptile; **nin** —, an inferior.
- hosaisi**, *v.tr.*, put under, let down, abase, abate; **isaga u hosaisi**, let him down.
- hosaisis**, *m.n.*, abasement, humiliation.—**ki**.
- hosis**, *m.n.*, eclipse of the sun; sun obscured by clouds.—**ki**.
- hoyo**, *f.n.*, mother; **ber** —, the heart of a mother; **ja'ail** —, maternal love.
- hoyanimo**, *f.n.*, maternity.
- hüb**, *m.n.*, arm, weapon (general name).—**ki**.
- hübhad**, *m.n.*, armed man, warrior.—**ki**, —**yo**.
- hübka ka had**, *v.tr.*, disarm.
- (**nin**) **hübleh**, *a.*, armed (man).
- (**nin**) **hübbla**, *a.*, unarmed, disarmed (man).
- hübkisa u damai**, *v.tr.*, arm.
- hub**, *v.i.*, be certain; **ma la huba?** is it certain? **wa la huba**, it is certain.
- hübso**, *v.tr.*, consider, examine, investigate, meditate.
- hübsad**, *m.n.*, meditation, investigation.—**ki**.
- hübsan**, *a.v.*, meditating.
- hub**, *m.n.*, film of the brain.—**ki**.
- hubin**, *f.n.*, knuckle, joint, piece.—**ti**.
- hudai**, or **huda**, *a. and n.*, cancerous, cancer, scrofula, king's evil; **hontasi wa hudai**, that sore is cancerous.
- hudel**, *m.n.*, hotel, inn.—**ki**.
- hudud**, *f.n.*, hind part of the arm.—**di**.
- hudun**, or **hudin**, *f.n.*, umbilical cord.—**ti**.
- huf**, *v.tr.*, winnow, blow.
- huffi**, *v.tr.*, tempt, deceive; **la** —, be tempted; **wa la i huffi**, I shall be tempted.
- huffin**, *f.n.*, temptation.—**ti**.

- hugmi Allah hadai nohoto**, *expression meaning* if it is the will of God, or God willing.
- huko**, *f.n.*, grease of the camel's hump.
- hukum**, *m.n.*, judgment, government, authority.—**ki**.
- hukum**, *v.tr.*, administer, govern, judge, condemn, order, command; **la iss ka hukumai**, forbidden; **wahas wa la iss ka hukumai**.
- hujad**, *f.n.*, crime, guilt, case of justice.—**di**.
- hujad leh**, *a.*, guilty.
- hujadla**, *a.*, not guilty, innocent.
- hul**, *v.tr.*, go round, through; **so** —, go through and come back; **si** —, go through when I am off.
- hulad**, or **hulod**, *m.n.*, tree felled by means of fire.—**ki**.
- hulo**, and **ka hulo**, *v.tr.*, choose from.
- humbo**, *f.n.*, foam, froth, bubbles.
- kaga humbaisi**, *v.c.*, make foam.
- hun**, *a.*, bad, ugly, wicked; **nin hun**, **niman hunhun**, bad man, men; **ninki huma**, the bad man; **nagti humaid**, the bad woman.
- ka hun**, *a.*, worse (comparative of **hun**).
- ka wada**, or **ugu wada hun**, *a.*, worst (superlative of **hun**).
- humai**, *v.tr.*, make badly (what you have to do); **si** —, aggravate; **u** —, *v.tr.*, trouble, afflict, hurt him; **wilkasi wu ino humain**, that boy will afflict us; **iss** —, afflict yourself.
- humo**, *a.*, bad (not used alone).
- ayanhumo**, *f.n.*, bad luck, misfortune, calamity.
- ayanhun**, *a.*, unlucky.
- ayan humow**, *v.i.*, be unlucky.
- humaw**, *v.att.*, be bad, ill.
- human**, *f.n.*, affliction, adversity, evil, trouble.—**ti**.
- hundur**, *f.n.*, navel.—**ti**.
- hunguri**, *m.n.*, throat.—**gi** (general name); — **'ad** (*see bo'*), windpipe, or larynx; — **madow**, throat, pharynx; **hunguri wein**, greedy, glutton.
- hunguri weinan**, *f.n.*, gluttony.—**ti**.
- hunha'**, *v.tr.*, vomit.
- hunha'o**, *f.n.*, vomiting.
- hunsho**, *f.n.*, vulture (species of), the white one and the black one.
- hunug**, *m.n.*, bleeding of the nose.—**gi**.
- hunug**, *v.i.*, bleed (nose); **hunga**, **wan hungi**.
- hur**, *m.n.*, heat.—**ki**.
- huri**, *v.c.*, cause him to be warm, cover his head to warm it; **iss** —, cover yourself (with your sheet or dress to get warm).
- hur wein**, *a.*, hot, very warm.
- (**nin**) **hursan**, *a.*, perspiring, feeling warm.
- hurdan**, or **hurduin**, *m.n.*, kick with the heel (in playing).—**ki**.
- hurdan**, *v.i.*, kick with the heel; **hurdama**, **wan hurdami**.
- hurguf**, *v.tr.*, shake off, dust; **la hurguf**, it is shaken off.

- huri, *m.n.*, piroque.—**gi**.  
 huri, *m.n.*, male cat.—**gi**.  
 huro, *f.n.*, tartar of the teeth.  
 hurud, *v.i.*, sleep; hurda, wan  
 hurdi; iss ka —, remain sleep-  
 ing.  
 (nin) hurda, *a.*, sleeping (man),  
 sleeper.  
 hurdo, *f.n.*, sleep; hurdadi haben-  
 ka wa wanaksana, the sleep  
 of that night was a good one.  
 huruf, *m.n.*, frown, sour look.—  
 ki.  
 huruf, *v.tr.*, frown, rebuke; nin-  
 ka huruf, rebuke that man.  
 hurunsho, *f.n.*, a burnt thing  
 (burnt to ashes).  
 hurunshai, *v.tr.*, burn to ashes.  
 huryo, *f.n.*, a black bird with  
 yellow beak and feet, the size  
 of a turtle dove, living on  
 larvæ and camel ticks.  
 husul, *m.n.*, elbow.—**ki**.  
 husus, *f.n.*, memory, remem-  
 brance.—**ti**.  
 hususi, *v.tr.*, remind.  
 hususo, *v.tr.*, remember; hususta,  
 wan hususan.  
 hususnaw, *v.att.*, keep in memory,  
 remember.  
 huwi, *v.tr.*, cover, clothe.  
 huwo, *v.r.*, cover, clothe yourself.

## H.

- h, 10th letter of the Somali al-  
 phabet, used for the Arabic  
 sounds of ح, ق, غ.

- hab, *v.tr.*, have, take; ninkas  
 la'agtisi ana haba, I have the  
 money of that man; nabad —,  
 be in peace, be safe; war —,  
 a man who receives news, mes-  
 sage.  
 habo, *v.tr.*, catch, hold, keep,  
 seize; habta, wan haban; ka  
 —, take from; iga habo, take  
 from me; kaga —, begin; ku  
 —, catch with; labatan kalun  
 ban shabaggi ku habtai, I  
 caught twenty fishes with the  
 net; la —, aid, assist; ila  
 habo, assist me; so —, go and  
 catch, run after; ad u —,  
 make it well; ad ban u haban,  
 I will make it well; haul —,  
 occupy yourself, serve, work;  
 il iss ku —, or indaha iss ku  
 —, expression meaning wink,  
 shut your eyes, i.e. do not look  
 at a bad thing, turn aside from  
 a bad place or thing; ninkasi  
 hishod yu indihii iss ugu hab-  
 tai, that man through shame  
 shut his eyes; hadi u wahha  
 ku siyo, il iss ku habo, or il  
 jebi, if he gives you that, wink  
 to me, or give me a wink.  
 il iss ku habasho, *f.n.*, a man  
 shutting his eyes (out of shame)  
 when he goes to beg at a house,  
 winking.  
 habasho, *f.n.*, catching, seizing;  
 ninka shuhul habatsi, employ  
 that man.  
 habso, *v.tr.*, employ, engage, catch  
 hold of, comprehend; eraigas  
 habso, employ that word; nin-

**ka hebel habso**, engage such a man; **marada habso**, catch hold of your loin-cloth; **hadad dinta ād u habsatid bad waksanan**, if you well observe religion, you will be good; **ka —**, catch from, get from.

**wahba iga habsadai**, *expression meaning* some misfortune has overtaken me.

**hab**, and **habhab**, *f.n.*, noise.—**ti**; **habhabta an mahlayo**, the noise I hear.

**allah habai**, *m.n.*, an abject, cursed man.—**gi**.

**habal**, *m.n.*, large oval wooden pan or basin, crib, manger.—**ki**.

**habas**, *m.n.*, calumniator, tale-bearer.—**ki**.

**habasnimo**, *f.n.*, calumny.

**habbas**, *m.n.*, baker.—**ki**.

**habil**, *v.i.*, support, resist, be strong; **habili maisid**, you cannot do it, *i.e.* you are not strong enough to do it.

**habilo**, *f.n.*, nation.

**habow**, *m.n.*, cold.—**gi**; **habowga sāka dadki o dan ya hadhadaya**, on account of the cold of this morning, all people were shivering.

**habow**, *a.*, cool, gentle, meek, mild; **nin, niman habow**, gentle man, men; **ninki habowba**, the mild man; **ni-manki habhabowba**, the mild men.

**habow**, *v.i.*, be cool, gentle, meek, mild; **haboba, wan habobi**.

**habowji**, *v.tr.*, appease, cool.

**habowjiso**, *v.r.*, appease, cool yourself, bathe; **badda ku so habowjiso**, bathe (take a bath in the sea).

**habri**, *m.n.*, grave.—**gi**.

**habur**, *f.n.*, cemetery.—**ti**.

**habsin**, or **ga'na'**, — **hi**, *m.n.*, great gut (intestine).—**ki**.

**had**, *v.tr.*, take, assume, bear, lift, raise; **la had**, it is lifted up; **robki had**, the rain is over; **ka —**, take from; **la —**, carry, raise with, help, assist; **laga —**, be deprived of; **af kala —**, or **af kala hais**, *m.n.*, yawn, yawning.—**ki**; **af kala —**, *v.i.*, yawn; **so —**, fetch, bring; **kor u —**, or **sarai u —**, lift up, raise; **la iss ka —**, *a.*, infectious; **udurkasu wa la iss ka had**, that sickness is infectious; **dein —**, *m.n.*, debtor.—**ki**; **hub —**, *m.n.*, warrior.—**ki**, —**yo**; **nafta ka —**, *v.tr.*, kill; **naftan ka hadi**, I will kill; **war —**, *m.n.*, messenger.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**hadi**, *v.tr.*, omit, leave; **wilka hadi**, leave that boy; **ka —**, leave aside, do not care.

**hado**, *v.tr.*, take for you, endure, support, confess, avow, acknowledge; **hata, wan hadan**; **'udurkaga hado**, or **u samir**, endure, support your sickness; **runta sheg o hado**, tell the truth and confess; **tugadada hado**, acknowledge thy theft; **ho —**, or **ho o —**, take and keep.

**hadabo**, *f.n.*, buckle.  
**had**, *m.n.*, ink.—**ki**.  
**had**, *m.n.*, noise produced by a blow.—**ki**.  
**hadhad**, *m.n.*, ague, pressing hunger.—**ki**.  
**hadhadiyo**, *f.n.*, cold fit, shivering.  
**hadhad**, *v.i.*, shiver.  
**hadab**, *m.n.*, fruit, every kind of vegetable.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**hadabaiso**, *v.i.*, eat fruit, vegetables.  
**hadabaisato**, or **nin hadabaisataah**, or **arah donato**, *f.n.*, eater of fruits, vegetables.  
**hadad**, *m.n.*, pit below the skull.—**ki**.  
**hadad**, *m.n.*, bitterness, sourness.—**ki**.  
**hadad**, *a.*, sour, bitter; **mido hadad**, sour fruits; **midihi hadada**, the sour fruits.  
**hadafi**, or **harafi**, *m.n.*, wooden sandal.—**ki**.  
**hadai**, *v.i.*, dine.  
**hadaisi**, or **ashaisi**, *v.i.*, give dinner to someone.  
**hadan**, *m.n.*, servant.—**ki**.  
**hadari**, *m.n.*, estimate (of any work).—**gi**.  
**hadari**, *v.tr.*, listen to, confide in; **ninka hadalkisa ban hadarin**, I will confide in, listen to what that man says.  
**hadas**, *m.n.*, mass (holy sacrifice).—**ki**.  
**hadon**, *f.n.*, tree the bark of which produces red dye.—**ti**.  
**hadon**, *f.n.*, kind of frankincense.—**ti**.

**hafila**, or **hafilo**, *f.n.*, caravan.  
**haho**, *f.n.*, asthma, consumption (*means also* chest, long breathing); **war! hofku haha weina**, oh! how long that man is able to speak, *i.e.* what a chest (lit. what a breathing) he has.  
**hahwa**, *f.n.*, coffee (ready for drinking); **ibhiha hahwaah**, coffee-pot.  
**haib**, *ad.*, well, completely; **haib igu, ugu, nogu, sheg**, tell me, him, us, all is well; **isagu haibu kugu shegi**, he will tell you well, nicely, strongly.  
**haib**, *f.n.*, share, portion, division.—**ti**.  
**haibi** (generally with **u**), *v.tr.*, distribute, divide; **inamada u haibi**, distribute to the boys; **ku —**, appoint, give; **ninka shuhulka ku haibi**, give that work to this man.  
**haibso** (with **la** in the singular), *v.r.*, partake with.  
**haid**, *m.n.*, rule, law, commandment.—**ki**.  
**haid**, *m.n.*, loin-cloth (*see maha-wis*).—**ki**.  
**haili**, *v.i.*, cry, scream, shout, call.  
**hailo**, *f.n.*, noise, tumult, shout; **hailada iss ka da**, cease that noise.  
**hailo**, or **haila gei**, *v.tr.*, go for help (when fighting and near to be overcome, they say so).  
**haili**, *m.n.*, large coloured Somali linen dress (sheet).—**gi**.  
**hair Allah ha ku siyo**, *expression*



*meaning* may God give you a blessing.

**hāiran**, *m.n.*, skin garment for men.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**hajeila**, *ad.*, often.

**hal**, *m.n.*, vinegar.—**ki**.

**hal**, *v.tr.*, cut meat into pieces, slices, butcher; **adi** —, *m.n.*, butcher; **dad** —, *m.n.*, cannibal.

**halab**, *m.n.*, baggage.—**ki**.

**halad**, *m.n.*, mixture.—**ki**.

**halad**, *v.tr.*, huddle, throw into confusion; **iss ku** —, mix.

**halaf**, *v.imp.*, become coarse, thick, rough, hard; **haraggu wu halafi**, the skin will become rough.

**halafi**, *v.c.*, cause to become coarse, thick, rough, hard.

**halafsan**, *a.v.*, coarse, thick, rough, hard.

**halalan**, *a.*, dry; **wa habo halalan**, it is dry fire-wood; **maro halalan**, dry linen.

**halali**, or **halaji**, *v.tr.*, dry.

**halalif**, *f.n.*, boast, humbug, brag.—**ti**.

**halalif ka shub**, *v.i.*, boast, humbug, brag.

**halbi**, *m.n.*, heart.—**gi**.

**halhal**, *v.tr.*, allure, engage in a bad way, deceive by sophisms or enticements; (fanatic Muslims say of the Catholic missionaries,) **badriintu** or **badriyadu wa ina halhalaisa** or **halhalayan**, the fathers will deceive us.

**halhal**, *m.n.*, allurement, deceit.—**ki**.

**halhalan**, *a.v.*, allured, deceived. **nin muhalhalah**, *m.n.*, impostor.—**hi**.

**u halhal**, *v.tr.*, begin, commence, do quickly; **shuhulka hor u halhal**, do your work quickly. (This word means done disorderly, in a bustle.)

**halas**, *v.tr.*, finish.

**halas**, *a.v.*, finished; **halas waiyai**, it is finished.

**halhala**, or **halhalo**, *m.n.*, sack, saddle-bag.—**hi**.

**halib**, *v.i.*, wish him good luck; **wan ku halibi**, I wish you good luck.

**haliban**, *a.v.*, fortunate, good luck; **wahhasi wa halibanyahai**, that is fortunate, lucky.

**halim**, *m.n.*, pen.—**ki**.

**halin**, *f.n.*, heifer, young she-camel.—**ti**; **halmo** (*plur*).

**halloh**, or **halhalloh**, *m.n.*, curving, bending, bent.—**hi**, —**yo**; **daba** —, scorpion.

**hallohi**, *v.tr.*, bend.

**hallohan**, *a.v.*, crooked, bent, indirect, awry; **ul hallohan**, a crooked stick; **ullo halhallohna**, crooked, bent sticks; **ushi hallohanaid**, the crooked, bent stick.

**hamar**, *m.n.*, gambling.—**ki**, —**yo**. **hamar**, *v.i.*, gamble.

**hamis**, *f.n.*, Thursday.—**ti**; **hamista dambe**, the next Thursday.

**hamis**, *m.n.*, long Arab shirt (*see garba galai*); Somals use this word for every kind of shirt

- and even coats.—**ki**, —**yo**;  
**hamsan**, **hamsanti** (plural  
nearly always used).
- hamir**, *m.n.*, yeast, leaven.—**ki**.  
**hamiti**, *m.n.*, malevolent, malig-  
nant man.—**gi**.  
**hamidnimo**, *f.n.*, malevolence,  
malignancy.
- han**, *m.n.*, foal (camel, horse, ass,  
cow).—**ki**.  
**han**, *f.n.*, debt.—**ti**; — **geli**, *v.tr.*,  
indebt (him), cause him to enter  
into debt.
- (**nin**) **hamaisan**, *a.v.*, indebted  
man, debtor; **ninki hamaisna**,  
the debtor; **wan hamaisnahai**,  
I am indebted.
- hanan**, *v.tr.*, claim, ask for; **ha-**  
**nama**, **wan hanami**.
- hanam**, *m.n.*, claim.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**hanan**, *f.n.*, lifting up of the tail,  
when horses, cows are running.  
—**ti**; **eg! faras ki wa ka**  
**dabadi hananta ka digai**, look!  
there is the horse which has  
raised his tail.
- hando**, *f.n.*, sudden fit of burning  
fever; **hando ku dishai**, may  
that burning fit kill you (very  
bad curse).
- hangad**, *m.n.*, adult.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**hanjad**, *f.n.*, large boat (*see doni*).  
—**di**.
- hanjaful**, or **hanjafil**, *f.n.*, hoof  
of goats.—**shi**.
- hanjid**, *m.n.*, sinew, tendon of the  
neck, thigh.—**ki**.
- hanjidai**, *v.inp.*, beraw, not cooked  
(not used for meat); **baris han-**  
**jidai**, the rice is not cooked.
- hanjidsan**, *a.v.*, unripe, raw, not  
cooked.
- hanjidi**, *v.tr.*, pinch, nip.  
**hanjido**, *f.n.*, pinch, nip.
- hani**, *m.n.*, hold (of a ship).—**gi**  
(Arabs say **han**); **adiga haniga**  
**ku gura**, put the sheep in the  
hold.
- hanin**, *v.tr.*, bite.  
**haniyo**, *f.n.*, bite, biting, sting  
(in general).
- hanso**, *f.n.*, bow (for shooting).  
**hanun**, or **hainun**, *m.n.*, rule, law  
canon.—**ki**.
- har**, *num.*, several, some.—**ki**.  
**har**, *m.n.*, mountain range.—**ki**  
**har hore**, *m.n.*, ahead or afore,  
top; **markabka harkisa hore**,  
the forepart of the ship.
- har dambe**, *m.n.*, stern, abaft,  
end; **har hore iyo har dambe**,  
afore and abaft.
- haraf**, *m.n.*, match.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**harah**, *a.*, burst; **mufti'hi harah**,  
the burst cannon.
- harah**, *m.n.*, explosion.—**hi**.  
**harah**, *v.i.*, burst; **distigi ba**  
**harhai**, the kettle burst.
- harai**, or **hara**, *m.n.*, cudgel, heavy  
stick.—**hi**.
- haraj**, *m.n.*, expenses.—**ki**; **bi-**  
**shatan harajku wa badan-**  
**yahai**, this month the expenses  
are great.
- hardas**, *f.n.*, amulet, charm.—**ti**.  
**haren**, *m.n.*, affinity.—**ki**.  
**la harenso**, or **u haren noho**, or  
**iss haren sada**, *v.i.*, be in affi-  
nity.
- harendi**, *m.n.*, badger.—**gi**, —**di**

**ħarfa**, *f.n.*, cinnamon.—**di**.  
**ħarħad**, *f.n.*, clout, rag.—**di**.  
**ħarħarsi**, *m.n.*, rope tying down a camel's head to his foreleg to prevent it from getting up.—**gi**.  
**ħari**, *v.tr.*, conceal, hide.  
**ħaris**, *m.n.*, hiding.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**ħarso**, *v.r.*, hide yourself.  
**ħarson**, *a.v.*, concealed, unseen, secret; **ħadal ħarson**, a secret; **mel ħarson**, a hiding-place.  
**ħariyan**, *m.* and *f.n.*, astrologer, sorcerer.—**ki**, —**ti**.  
**ħaro**, *f.n.*, thickness; **ħori**, **ħoriyo** **ħaroleh**, hard wood.  
**ħarshi**, *m.n.*, thaler, dollar.—**gi**; **nus ħarshi**, half-dollar.  
**ħarurad**, *f.n.*, bottle.—**di**.  
**ħasa'ad**, *f.n.*, snuff-box (of Arabs).—**di**.  
**ħasab**, or **kasab**, *m.n.*, jowaree plant and its seed.—**ki**.  
**ħasab**, *v.tr.*, force, oblige; **ħasba**, **wan ħasbi**.  
**ħasab**, *m.n.*, violence, force.—**ki**.  
**ħasaro**, *f.n.*, useless expenses, damage.  
**ħashar**, or **ħashir**, *m.n.*, coffee husks.  
**ħasirad**, *f.n.*, fine, penalty.—**di**.  
**ħasir**, *v.tr.*, fine.  
**ħata!** *int.* of alarm.  
**ħataħata**, or **ħadaħata**, *m.n.*, name given to the Yibir caste, and meaning sorcerer.—**hi**.  
**ħatal**, *v.tr.*, mislead, blunder, debauch, delude.  
**ħatalad**, *f.n.*, blunder, fault, mistake.—**di**.

**ħatalan**, *v.i.*, be misled, mistaken, err, blunder; **ħatalma**, **wan ħatalmi**.  
**ħau! ħau!** *int.* indicating a noise made in striking repeatedly.  
**ħaul**, *m.n.*, will, word (of God), law.—**ki**.  
**ħaw**, *f.n.*, brag, deceit.—**di**.  
**ħawai**, *v.i.*, be deceived, make a mistake.  
**ħawaisi**, *v.tr.*, deceive, betray, brag.  
**ħawayad**, *f.n.*, brag, temptation, deceit.  
**ħawad**, *m.n.*, bawd (*mas.*).—**ki**.  
**ħawadad**, *f.n.*, bawd (*fem.*).—**di**.  
**ħawaja**, *m.n.*, gentleman (ordinarily said of Europeans).—**gi**.  
**ħawi**, *v.tr.*, bare, strip, denude.  
**(nin) ħawan**, *a.v.*, naked (man); **ninki ħawana**, the naked man.  
**ħawanan**, *f.n.*, nakedness.—**ti**.  
**ħayahayai**, *v.i.*, flatter, fawn (upon someone to get money).  
**ħayohayo**, *f.n.*, flattering, fawning.  
**ħayohayo**, *f.n.*, game in which women dance and strike their chest with their hands.  
**ħih**, *m.n.*, smoke.—**hi**; **ħih ba ka bihi**, it smokes.  
**ħih**, *v.imp.*, it smokes; **dabki wa ħihaya**, the fire smokes.  
**ħimad**, *f.n.*, barracks.—**di**.  
**ħir**, *f.n.*, acknowledgment, avowal.—**ti**.  
**ħiro**, *v.tr.*, acknowledge, avow; **ħirta**, **wan ħiran**.  
**ħisas**, *f.n.*, retaliation, revenge.—**ti**; **ħisasta naga si**, give us our revenge.

**hisas**, *v.i.*, pay the retaliation:  
**hiyan**, or **hiyano**, *m.* or *f.n.*, cunningness, cheating, deceit.—**ki**,  
 —**di**; some also say **haiyan**,  
 or **haiyano**.  
**hiyanleh**, **hiyanoleh**, **haiyanoleh**,  
*a.*, cunning.  
**hiyanai**, *v.tr.*, deceive.  
**hiyar**, *m.n.*, cucumber.—**ki**.  
**hiyas**, *v.i.*, take the measure (for  
 coat).  
**hiyas**, *f.n.* and *a.*, straight, size,  
 target; **wa hiyas**, it is straight;  
**hiyas ka dig**, make it straight.  
**hob**, *m.n.*, hoof (horse, mule ...).  
 —**ki**.  
**hobad**, *f.n.*, small Somali dish,  
 porringer.—**di**.  
**hod**, *f.n.*, bold man, male.—**di**.  
**hod**, *v.tr.*, dig; **gedka hod o so**  
**rid**, dig up the tree.  
**hodnin**, *m.n.*, digging.—**ki**.  
**hodah**, *f.n.*, thorn.—**di**; **hodahnyo**  
*(plur.)*.  
**hodahleh**, *a.*, thorny.  
**hodo**, *m.n.*, genitals.—**hi**.  
**hodob**, *m.n.*, tacking together.—  
**ki**.  
**hodob**, *v.tr.*, baste, tack together;  
**hodba**, **wan hodbi**; **kabta i**  
**hodob**, mend my sandals, *i.e.*  
 put on a piece, or sew; **iss ku**—,  
 join two pieces with nails,  
 sew, mend small holes in the  
 clothes.  
**hodub**, or **hudub**, *m.n.*—**ki**, or  
**hoto**, *f.n.*, South.  
**hodus**, *m.n.*, sanctity (of God).—  
**ki**; **nin hodusah**, a saint, a  
 saintly man.

**hodyehedo**, kind of *int.* expressing  
 a strong affirmation, as  
 truly, just, exactly; **hodyehedo**  
**wa kowdi**, it is exactly one  
 o'clock; **hadanan hodyehedo**  
**ku la dagalamin, nin ba mihi**,  
 truly, if I do not fight with  
 you I am not a man.  
**hof**, *m.n.*, person, individual (used  
 for one).—**ki**.  
**hofal**, *m.n.*, fetters.—**ki**.  
**hofal**, *v.tr.*, fetter.  
**hoh**, *v.imp.*, it froths.  
**hohob**, *m.n.*, a hut not built in  
 an enclosure as they are built  
 in each **hafad**.—**ki**.  
**hoi**, or **ho**, *v.tr.*, moisten, soak,  
 wet; **yar hoi**, moisten a little.  
**hoiyan**, *a.*, damp, moist, wet;  
**wan hoiyanahai**, I am wet;  
**maradaidu wa hoiyantahai**,  
 my garment is wet.  
**hois**, *m.n.*, a hut surrounded by  
 an enclosure; when the in-  
 terior is separated by a kind  
 of screen called **ilihed** they  
 call the rooms **hollad** or **gur-**  
**gur**.  
**hollad**, *f.n.*, room.—**di**; **ninkas**  
**holladisi wa balladantahai**,  
 the room of that man is large.  
**holli**, *f.n.*, turtle-dove.—**di**.  
**holo**, *f.n.*, tribe, caste, descen-  
 dants, relations.  
**holof**, *f.n.*, scale, cod, husk.—**ti**;  
**holfo** (*plur.*).  
**hon**, *f.n.*, hurt, sore, wound.—**ti**;  
**homo** (*plur.*); **hon gibinah**, a  
 small wound; **honti buksatai**,  
 the cured wound, the scar.

**ilmaha ka hon**, *v.i.*, cause to miscarry; **ilmaha wan homi** or **ka homi**, I will cause abortion.

**ilmaha iss ka hon**, *v.i.*, miscarry; **ilmaha wan iss ka homi**, I will miscarry; **ilmaha ka homi**, she will miscarry; **ilmaha ka homai**, she miscarried; **ilma laga homi**, they will make her miscarry; **ilma laga homai**, they made her miscarry.

**ilma ka homan**, *f.n.*, abortion, miscarriage.—**ti**.

**honsi, honsid**, or **honsimad**, *m.n.*, discussion, dispute, quarrel, discord.—**di**.

**honso**, *v.i.*, resent, feel against.

(u) **homamai**, *v.i.*, be contrite, regret.

**homamais**, *m.n.*, contrition, regret.—**ki**.

**hor**, *f.n.*, neck.—**ti**.

**horhid**, *m.n.*, necklace (especially for horses).—**ki**.

**hor**, *v.tr.*, write, record, register, means also mend (a pen), clean up (a stick), sharpen (a pencil), adapt, cut (a stone).

**hora**, *m.n.*, writer.—**gi**, —**yo**.

**horan**, *a.v.*, written; **wah wa horan**, it is written.

**horin**.—**ki**, or **far**.—**ti**, writing, handwriting; **inanka fartisu wa wanaksantahai**, that boy's handwriting is good.

**hornin**, *f.n.*, mending (of a pen); sharpening (of a pencil).—**ti**.

**hori**, *m.n.*, wood.—**gi**, —**yo** (general name).

**horiah**, or **hori laga samaiyai**, *a.*, wooden; **abhadha horigaah**, the wooden box.

**hori dableh**, *m.n.*, fire-brand.

**horah**, *f.n.*, sun, sunshine.—**di**; — **so bah**, sunrise; — **subah**, sun in the morning; — **da'**, sunset; — **galbed**, sun in the evening.

**horato**, *f.n.*, lizard (small one).

**horud**, *m.n.*, semen (in general); **biyo bah**, semen (*pro homine*).

**hosh**, *v.tr.*, mix, mingle, stir, knead.

**hosol**, *m.n.*, laugh, laughter, smile, grin.—**ki**.

**hosol**, *v.i.*, laugh, smile; **hosla, wan hosli**; **ku** —, *v.tr.*, mock at, ridicule; **ninki lagu hosol**, everyone mocks at him; **wa la igu wada hoslai**, they all laughed at me.

**hoton**, *m.n.*, straightness.—**ki** (position of a jar placed in a hole to keep it straight).

**hoton**, *v.i.*, be placed straight; **wa hotami**, it will be placed straight.

**hotomi**, *v.tr.*, place straight.

**hub**, *v.tr.*, spill, squander, waste; **la'agtaidi wan hubai**, I have squandered my money.

**hud**, *m.n.*, eel.—**ki**.

**hud**, *a.*, sole, single; **nin hudiah**, a single man.

**u hud**, *v.tr.*, be inclined to give; **ku hudi mayo**, I cannot give to you.

**hud**, *m.n.*, looking at (a man while he is eating, in order to

- get some food by that impotunity.
- hud**, *v.i.*, look at; **maḥad naga ḥudaisa**, why are you looking at us?
- ḥudaiyo**, or **ḥundanyo**, *f.n.*, ant (very black one).
- ḥudda**, *m.n.*, large wooden spoon, ladle, skimmer.
- ḥudḥudi**, *v.tr.*, swallow (water), clip (words).
- ḥudḥudis**, *m.n.*, swallowing.—**ki**.
- ḥudrad**, *f.n.*, vegetables.—**di**.
- ḥudun**, *m.n.*, putrefaction, rottenness.—**ki**.
- ḥudun**, *v.i.*, putrefy; **ḥudma**, **wan ḥudmi**; **miyidki ḥudun**, the corpse is putrefied.
- ḥudmi**, *v.c.*, cause to putrefy, corrupt.
- ḥudunsan**, *a.*, rotten; **miḍki ḥudusana**, the rotten fruit.
- ḥudmun**, *m.n.*, stench.—**ki**.
- ḥudmun ahaw**, *v.att.*, stink, be of bad smell.
- ur ḥudmun**, *f.n.*, stench; **urti ḥudmunahaid**, the stench.
- ḥudunḥuto**, or **ḥudḥuto**, *f.n.*, bird (with a long neck and a beak like a horn).
- ḥufa'**, *m.n.*, cough.—**hi**.
- ḥufa'**, *v.i.*, cough.
- ḥuful**, *m.n.*, lock.—**ki**.
- ḥulḥulad**, *f.n.*, troublesomeness.—**di**; — **badan**, *a.*, troublesome.
- ḥulḥuladai**, *v.tr.*, interrupt, trouble.
- ḥuliyad**, *f.n.*, fairy.—**di** (some also say **ḥuliyad** for a nice-looking person).
- ḥulub**, *m.n.*, sadness, gloom, sullenness, dejection.—**ki**.
- ḥulub**, *v.i.*, be sad; **ḥulba**, **wan ḥulbi**.
- ḥulubsi**, or **ka ḥulbi**, *v.tr.*, make sad, melancholic.
- ḥulubsan**, *a.*, sad, gloomy.
- ḥulubsanaw**, *v.att.*, be gloomy, sad.
- ḥumba**, or **ḥumbo**, *f.n.*, large skin jar for ghee.
- ḥun**, *a.*, direct, straight.
- ḥun**, *v.i.*, be straight; **ḥuma**, **wan ḥumi**.
- ḥun (u so'o)**, *ad.*, directly, straight (walk).
- ḥun yar**, *ad.*, slow, slowly, a little; **ḥun yar so'o**, walk slowly.
- ḥumi**, *v.tr.*, make straight.
- humanahaw**, *v.att.*, be straight.
- ḥumati**, *m.n.*, straightness, uprightness.—**gi**.
- ḥumati u**, *ad.*, straight; **miska ḥumati u dig**, place the table straight.
- ḥunḥani**, *m.n.*, drone.—**gi**.
- ḥunud**, *f.n.*, litany.—**di**.
- ḥunudda mari**, *v.i.*, recite the litany.
- ḥurdan**, or **jan**, *m.n.*, upper part of the ear-lobe.—**ki**.
- huri**, *v.i.*, snore.
- huro**, *f.n.*, snoring.
- huroh**, *f.n.*, beauty.—**di**.
- ḥurḥi**, *v.tr.*, make beautiful, nice, beautify.
- hurhiso**, *v.r.*, make beautiful for you.
- huroḥ badan**, **ḥuroḥ wanaksan**,

or **hurohsan**, *a.v.*, beautiful, nice; **faraski hurohda badna**, the beautiful horse.  
**hururoh**, *m.n.*, pebbles, gravel.—**hi**.  
**hurunful**, *m.n.*, cloves.  
**hus**, *v.i.*, dive.  
**husi**, *v.tr.*, duck, make him plunge.  
**hushash**, *m.n.*, sweepings, rubbish, chips.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**hushashad**, *f.n.*, rheumatism.—**di**.  
**hushi**, *m.n.*, free will, wish, on purpose; **hushigai**, my will.  
**huso**, or **iss ka huso**, *v.i.*, despair; **husta**, **wan husan**.  
**husad**, *m.n.*, despair.—**ki**.  
**hushu'**, *f.n.*, applause.—**di**.  
**hushu'**, *v.i.*, be applauded, be merry.  
**u hushu'i**, *v.tr.*, applaud.  
**husur**, *a.* and *m.n.*, deep, depth, deepness.—**ki**; **baddi wa husur**, the sea is deep.  
**huwad**, *f.n.*, power.—**di**.  
**huwadleh**, *a.*, powerful.

## K.

**ka**, **ki**, **ku**, *art.*, the (*aff.*).  
**ká**, **kí**, **kér**, *dem.a.prn.*, this or that;  
**kán**, **kás**, *this or that*;  
**kuér**, **kuás**, *these or those*;  
**kuan**, **kuakan**, *these*;

**kuá**, **kuí**, **kuás**, *those*;  
**kó**, **kuó**, *that, those, yon, yonder*.  
**kai**, **kaiga**, **kaigi**, *poss.adj.prn.*, my, mine; **wa kaigi**, it is mine.  
**ka**, **kaga**, **kagi**, *thy, thine*.  
**k'**, **kis**, **kisa**, **kisi**, *his*.  
**ked**, **keda**, **kedi**, *her, hers*.  
**kaya**, **kayaga**, **kayagi**, *our, ours* (mine and theirs).  
**ken**, **kena**, **keni**, *our, ours* (yours and mine).  
**kin**, **kina**, **kini**, *your, yours*.  
**kod**, **koda**, **kodi**, *their, theirs*.  
**ke?** **keba?** **kuma?** **kuama?** *int. prn.*, who? what? **ninke?** what man?  
**ku**, *pers.prn.*, thee, to him, her, them, by him, her, them.  
**ku**, **kugu**, *pers.prn.*, to thee, by thee.  
**ku**, *prp.*, to, in, at, for, on, with.  
**ká**, *pers.prn.*, from thee, you, him, her, them; **ka**, *ad.*, than; **ka**, *prp.*, against, from.  
**ka'**, *v.i.*, awake, wake, get up, rise; **ka'a**, **wan ke'i**; **sara** — and **so** —, get up; **u ka'**, get up for, go to.  
**ke'i**, *v.tr.*, wake, awake; **ka** —, awake them all.  
**kab**, *f.n.*, sandal, shoe, boot, slipper.—**ti**.  
**kab**, *v.tr.*, mend, repair (is used for all things).  
**kabahala**, *a.*, bare-footed; **ninki kabahalaa**, the bare-footed man.  
**kabatul**, *m.n.*, shoemaker.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**kaba tolai**, *m.n.*, shoemaker, means also awl, gimlet.—**hi**.  
**(nin) kabo wein**, *a.*, large-footed man; **ninki kabaha weina**.  
**kabo weinan**, *f.n.*, largeness of feet or of shoes.—**ti**; **kaba weinanta nagaha Somalied eg!** look! how large the Somali women's sandals are.  
**kabaasaya**, *m.n.*, tree producing red dye.—**hi**.  
**kabaḍ**, *m.n.*, stool with three legs (see **gambad**).—**ki**.  
**kabad**, *m.n.*, cupboard.—**ki**; **kabadka ku gur**, put in the cupboard.  
**kabadai**, *m.n.*, traveller, peddler.—**hi**; **nin kabadaah**, a man travelling alone in the jungle.  
**kabadai**, *v.i.*, travel.  
**kabal**, *m.n.*, one of the two poles used for making the entrance of a Somali hut.—**ki**.  
**kaballo**, *f.n.* (*plur.* of **kabal**), the two poles (or **dig doho**) tied together thus **X**, to be put on the camel.  
**kabtan**, *m.n.*, captain of a ship, steamer.—**ki**.  
**kabubiyo**, *f.n.*, cramp, numbness.  
**kadalob**, *m.n.*, sitting on the heels, squatting.—**ki**.  
**kadalob**, *v.i.*, be squat.  
**kadalobso**, *v.r.*, squat.  
**(u) kadi**, *v.i.*, wait for; **i kadi**, wait for me; **u kadi**, wait for him.  
**kadsi**, *m.n.*, patience, waiting.—**gi**.  
**kadsileh**, *a.*, patient.

**kadso**, *v.i.*, have patience.  
**(nin) kadsanla**, *a.*, impatient; **ninkasi wa kadsanlayahai**, that man is impatient.  
**kādi**, *f.n.*, urine.—**di**.  
**kādi**, *v.i.*, piss; **kādsha**, **wan kādshi**; **so** —, go to ....  
**kādshahaḥs**, *f.n.*, bladder.—**ti**.  
**kadin**, *m.n.*, flock, herd.—**ki**; **kadin fardaah**, **lo'ah**, **gelah**, a herd of horses, cows, camels.  
**ka'din**, *f.n.*, gallop (at full speed).—**ti**.  
**ka'dlai**, *v.i.*, trot.  
**ka'dlo**, *f.n.*, trot.  
**kafan**, *f.n.*, coffin, white sheet in which Somals tie up their dead.—**ti**.  
**kafir**, or **kofri**, *m.n.*, apostate.—**ki**.  
**kafar**, *v.i.*, apostatize; **kafra**, **wan kafri**.  
**kufran**, *f.n.*, apostacy.—**ti**.  
**kaftan**, *m.n.*, joke, jest, wit, fun.—**ki**.  
**kaftan**, *v.i.*, joke, amuse, fun; **kaftama**, **wan kaftami**.  
**kaḥai**, *v.tr.*, lead, take to (a place, a person); **so** —, take, bring (towards me); **kala** —, separate, detach; **labada nin e dagalamaya kala kaḥai**, separate the two men who are fighting.  
**kal** (*root*), time, year; — **dambe**, next year; — **hore**, last year.  
**kala**, *ad.*, apart (this word is used for pointing out division, separation); **laba wil o kala amusan**, two sulky boys; **kas iyo**



- kan kalana**, that and the other.
- kalad**, *f.n.*, tusk of the wild hog.—**di**.
- kalah**, *m.n.*, wooden water-cup, mug.—**hi**, —**yo**.
- kalai**, *v.i.*, come (used as a call); **kalaiya** (*see imo*, come); **ka daba** —, *v.tr.*, follow; **la** —, bring, fetch (only used in the imperative); *see ken*, bring.
- kaleh**, *a.*, other; **ka** —, **ki** —, **ku** —, the other; **mid** —, another; **mar** — and **gor** —, again, another time; **mar kaleh deh**, repeat, say again; **o** —, the same, like; **kursigas o kaleh i ken**, bring me a chair the same as that one, *or* like that one; **ku kaleh o la midah i ken**, or **ku kaleh o 'ainkasah i ken**, bring me another of the same kind.
- kalil**, *f.n.*, hot weather before the S.W. monsoon.—**shi**.
- kalshin**, *f.n.*—**ti** (*see galsho*).
- kalun**, *m.n.*, fish.—**ki**.
- kalumaisato**, *f.n.*, fishing-boat.
- kane'o**, *f.n.*, mosquito, gnats, midge.
- kanun**, *m.n.*—**ki** (*see hanun*, rule).
- kar**, *v.i.* and *auxil.verb.*, (be) able; **wahhad samain kartid samai**, or **intad kartid samai**, do what you can.
- ma karo**, *n.v.*, I am unable, I cannot; **ma kartid**, thou art unable, thou canst not; **isagu ma karo**, he is unable; **kari wahyai**, I cannot, I could not (they say so only after having tried to do a thing and having failed); **kari wah**, he cannot, he could not; **hudi kari wah**, he could not carry.
- wah an la karin**, *a.*, impossible, unintelligible, *means also* miracle; **eraigas wa wah an la karin**, that word is unintelligible.
- la ma kar**, *a.*, impossible; **wa la ma kar**, it is impossible.
- la ma karo**, *a.*, impossible (to be done); **wahhas la ma karo**, that cannot be done.
- karnin**, *f.n.*, ability, capacity, power.—**ti**.
- kar**, *m.n.*, boiling.—**ki**.
- kar**, *v.imp.*, it boils; **gor dow biyuhu wai kari**, after a while the water will boil; **'anaha** or **'anuhu wa kari donan**, the milk will boil; **iminka 'anihi** or **'anuhu wa karayan**, now the milk is boiling; **'anahi, biyihi karai**, the milk, the water is boiled.
- kari**, *v.tr.*, boil, cook.
- karsan**, *a.v.*, boiled.
- deriya karis**, or **sor karis**, *m.n.*, cook (man).—**ki**, —**yo**.
- kar**, *v.tr.*, mend, patch; **marada kar**, mend the clothes.
- karrin**, *f.n.*, patch (piece of cloth or linen for mending clothes).—**ti**; **karrintasa hadai**, that piece remains.
- karamad**, *f.n.*, grace.—**di**.
- karani**, *m.n.*, clerk (in some office).—**gi**.

- karau**, *v.tr.*, defend, protect, master; **kareba**, **wan karebi**; **inankasi dasturta hun karau**, master the evil habits of that boy; **iss** —, defend yourself.  
**karbash**, *m.n.*, scourging, flagellation.—**ki**.  
**karur**, *f.n.*, camel's milk become sour.—**ti**.  
**kashif**, *v.tr.*, defame.  
**kashif**, *m.n.*, defamation.—**ki**.  
**ka'si**, *m.n.*, masturbation.—**gi**.  
**ka'si**, *v.i.*, masturbate.  
**ka'so**, *v.r.*, masturbate yourself.  
**kasta**, *num.*, every (has the same meaning as **walba**, but has a more affirmative sense).  
**katun**, *m.n.*, ring.—**ki**.  
**kau**, *f.n.*, killing, or knocking down with a club.—**di**.  
**ka kausi**, *v.tr.*, kill at once.  
**kaudeh**, *v.i.*, die suddenly (used as a curse); **kau ban odan**, I will die suddenly; **kau bu yidi**, he died suddenly; **ha kau yidahdo**, let him die suddenly.  
**kawir**, *v.tr.*, launch; **sahemada kawira**, take (ye) the boat to the sea.  
**kebed**, *f.n.*, kind of carpet used by Somals for covering their huts, and as pack saddles for their camels.  
**kebrid**, *f.n.*, match (lucifer), sulphur.—**di**, —**yo**.  
**kelbad**, *f.n.*, hinge (of a door).—**di**.  
**keli**, *num.*, single, alone.—**gi**, —**di**, inflected with the *poss.prn.*; **wa kelidi**, he is a solitary man; **nin keliah**, a single man.  
**kelli**, *f.n.*, kidney.—**di**.  
**kellyaleh**, or **kellya badan**, *m.n.*, a clever, courageous, brave man.  
**ken**, *v.tr.*, bring, fetch (see **gei**); **i ken**, bring me; **war** —, inform, bring news; **ka war** —, bring news from, ascertain; **inna kena**, **inna mariya**, **inna marsha**, **inna wada**, **inna kehैया**, (all these expressions mean) let us go.  
**kibir**, *v.i.*, be proud; **kibra**, **wan kibri**.  
**kibir**, *m.n.*, pride, vanity.—**ki**.  
**kibirsan**, *a.v.*, proud, vain; **adigu wa kibirsantahai**, thou art vain.  
**kibis**, *f.n.*, bread, loaf, unleavened bread.—**ti**; some say **kimis**.—**ti**; **kibis diran**, new bread, bread still warm; **kibis kulul**, hot bread; **kibis habow**, stale bread.  
**kidar**, *m.n.*, unleavened bread made of jowaree flour.—**ki**.  
**kilkilo**, *f.n.*, arm-pit, arm-hole.  
**kintob**, *m.n.*, hemorrhoids, piles.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**kiro**, *f.n.*, rent, hire (of a house).  
**kirai**, *v.tr.*, hire, let.  
**kiraiso**, *v.r.*, hire (for yourself).  
**kish**, *m.n.*, pocket, bag, purse, money-case (of linen), envelope.—**ki**.  
**kishad**, *f.n.*, leathern purse (as Somals ordinarily use).—**di**.  
**kitab**, *m.n.*, book.—**ki**, —**yo** or **kutub**.

**kobi**, *m.n.*, cabbage.—**gi**.  
**kobo'**, *a.*, chubby; **ilmahas wa kobo'**, that is a chubby child; **'ilma kobai'**, a chubby child able to sit down and stand.  
**kod**, *m.n.*, eye-brow (hair and bone).—**ki**.  
**kol**, *m.n.*, time, once.—**ki**.  
**kolka**, *conj.*, when.  
**kolma?** *ad.*, when?  
**kolki hore**, *ad.*, formerly.  
**kolkol**, *ad.*, sometimes.  
**kol badan**, *ad.*, often, many times.  
**kol walba**, *ad.*, always, daily.  
**kol kaleh**, *ad.*, twice, another time.  
**kolleh**, and **kollehba**, *ad.*, by all means, absolutely, by no means; **kolleh tag**, you have to go, you must go; **kolleh Adan tegi maisid**, by no means are you to go to Aden (refusal).  
**kolla**, *ad.*, never.  
**kolai**, *m.n.*, basket.—**gi**.  
**kolombai**, or **kulambai**, *m.n.*, a kind of tufted, crested eagle.—**di**.  
**konton**, *num.*, fifty.—**ki**.  
**kontomad**, *num.*, fiftieth.  
**konton madafto**, *f.n.*, phalanx.  
**kor**, *prp.*, over, up; **kor u had**, lift up, take up.  
**kor**, *v.i.*, climb, mount, be educated, grow, grow up; **burta kor**, climb up the mountain.  
**kor jir**, or **kor jog**, *m.n.*, guard, outpost, sentinel, watchman.—**ki**, —**gi**, —**yo**.  
**la kor**, *v.i.*, be brought up, be

educated with; **inanki suldanka wan la korai**, I have been brought up with the sultan's son.  
**kori**, *v.tr.*, educate, bring up, adopt; **inankas kori**, adopt that boy.  
**la koriyai**, *a.*, adoptive.  
**la kori**, *v.tr.*, help him to educate; **i la kori**, help me to educate.  
**koris**, *m.n.*, education, training.—**ki**.  
**korod**, *m.n.*, gain, profit, augment.  
**ki**, —**yo**.  
**kordi**, *v.tr.*, augment, benefit, increase, give or put more; **i kordi**, give me more; **bariska i kordi**, give me more rice.  
**kordiso**, *v.r.*, gain (for yourself); **kordista**, **wan kordisan**.  
**kordis**, *m.n.*, augmentation, gain, increase.—**ki**.  
**korubodo**, *f.n.*, kind of game (nearly the same as draughts).  
**korai**, or **kora**, *m.n.*, saddle.—**hi**.  
**korai**, *v.tr.*, saddle; **faraska i korai**, saddle the horse for me.  
**kormai**, or **korma**, *m.n.*, male horse, stallion.—**hi**.  
**koron**, *m.n.*, big, large or fat camel (castrated one), eunuch.—**ki**.  
**koron koro**, *f.n.*, field cricket, locust, grasshopper.  
**kow**, *num.*, one.  
**kowad**, *num.*, first; **ki** —, the first.  
**kristan**, *m.n.*, Christian.—**ki**.

**kub**, *m.n.*, part of the leg (below the knee).—**ki**.

**kubad**, or **hubad**, *f.n.*, cupola, ball.—**di**.

**kubo**, *f.n.*, caecum, blind gut.

**kūd**, *m.n.*, plague, pest.—**ki**.

**kūd**, *v.i.*, may you die (of pest).

**kud**, *m.n.*, sodomy.—**ki**.

**kud**, *v.i.*, practise sodomy; **inan-ka kud**.

**kud!** *int.*, used in driving sheep and other animals.

**kudkudai** or **da**, *m.n.*, camel's tick, sand-bug.—**hi**.

**kuf**, *v.i.*, fall, tumble; **aurkaigi ba kufai**, or **iga kufai**, my camel fell; **dagah ban ku kufai**, I fell against, on a stone.

**kufi**, *v.c.*, make him fall.

**kufnin**, *f.n.*, fall.—**ti**.

**kufso**, *v.tr.*, violate, break, ravish; **kufsada**, **wan kufsan**; **gabaddas wa la kufsadai**, that girl was violated.

**kufsan**, *a.v.*, violated.

**kufiad**, or **kofiad**, *f.n.*, hat, cap.—**di**.

**kug**, *f.n.*, upper part of the skull.—**ti** (*see dalo*).

**kul**, *m.n.*, heat.—**ki**.

**kulul**, or **kulail**, *a.*, warm, hot; **wan kululahai**, I feel warm; **wa kulail**, it is hot.

**kulal**, *v.r.*, warm yourself.

**kulalai**, *v.tr.*, heat, make warm, hot.

**inda kul**, *f.n.*, antimony, collyrium.—**shi**.

**kūl**, *f.n.*, kind of necklace of the Somali women.—**shi**.

**kulan**, *f.n.*, kind of tree and its fruit.—**ti**.

**kulan**, *m.n.*, meeting (act of).—**ki**.

**la kulan**, *v.tr.*, meet; **la kulma**, **wan la kulmi**; **hebel ba la kulmai**, I met such a one.

**kulli**, *num.*, all (*see gidi*).

**kumbis**, *m.n.*, piece of fat meat roasted a little in the **deri**.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**kumbul**, *m.n.*, blanket.—**ki**.

**kun**, *num.*, thousand.—**ki**.

**kur**, *f.n.*, hill.—**ti**; **kurtan u sarai**, I took him to the hill.

**kurai**, *m.n.*, boy (big).—**gi**.

**ku yar**, *m.n.*, small boy; **ku yaryar**, small boys; **ki yara**, the small boy.

**kurankur**, *f.n.*, ankle-bone, kneepan.

**kurbo**, *v.i.*, shiver, shudder.

**kurbad**, *m.n.*, shivering, shudder.—**ki**.

**kured**, *m.n.*, very hard stone used for hammering and driving stakes into the ground, and also for sharpening knives and axes.—**ki**.

**kuriyai**, *v.i.*, fold sheep and cattle, arrange something in the form of a ball.

**kuriyaisan**, *a.v.*, spherical.

**kuriyaisnan**, *f.n.*, sphere.

**kurun**, *f.n.*, hill, rising ground.—**ti**.

**kurundalo**, *f.n.*, uneven route, way.

**kurus**, *m.n.*, camel's hump.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**kuruska!** *int.*, cry of sellers in the streets.

**kursi**, *m.n.*, chair.—**gi**; **kurasi** (*plur.* Arabic used by some Somals).

**kus**, *v.i.*, fold something in the form of a ball.

**kus**, *m.n.*, lump, mass.—**ki** (*see fud*).

**kusad**, *f.n.*, water-jug.—**di**.

**kutan**, *f.n.*, bug.—**ti**.

## I.

**i**, used with its appropriate consonant as an affix for *art.* "the"; *dem. a.*, "this, that," and *poss. a.prn.* "his," and with nouns to express generality.

**i**, *pers.prn.*, me, to me.

**igu**, *pers.prn.*, to me, by me.

**iga**, *pers.prn.*, from me.

**isagu**, **isaga**, *pers.prn.*, he, him ;  
**isagu isaga wa u tegi dona**,  
he will go to him.

**iyo**, **iyadu**, **iyada**, *pers.prn.*, she,  
her.

**innagu**, **innaga**, *pers.prn.*, we,  
us.

**idin**, **idinku**, **edinka**, *pers.prn.*,  
you.

**iyo**, **iyagu**, **iyaga**, *pers.prn.*,  
they, them, from them.

**'i**, *v.i.*, cry, bark, cackle (*see 'ei*).

**'i**, *f.n.*, crying, barking, cry of nearly all animals.

**ib!** **ib!** **ib!** **iro!** *int.*, loud shout (in playing).

**ib**, *f.n.*, nipple, teat, spring (of water), canal of urine.—**ti**.

**ib**, *m.n.*, buying, sale, price.—**ki** (there is a great difference between **gana'** (price) and **ib** (price), **gana' ma laha** having no price, in the sense of being useless, or worth nothing); **ib ma laha**, invaluable; **Ebbahai abalgudkisu ib ma laha**, God's reward is invaluable (*i.e.* cannot be paid for).

**ibi**, *v.tr.*, buy and sell.—**ya** or **ibsha**; **faras ibi**, buy a horse; **faraskaga ibi**, sell your horse; **faraskaiga ma ibin?** will you buy my horse? **faraskaga ma ibin?** will you sell your horse? **so** —, *v.tr.*, go and buy, go and sell; **faraskas so ibi**, go and buy that horse; **ushaida had o so ibi**, take my stick and go to sell it; **basal so ibi**, go and buy onions; **faraskisa ma so ibin?** will you go and buy, or will you go and sell his horse; **warmahas ma ibinaiisa?** are you buying, or are you selling those spears.

**ibso**, *v.tr.*, buy, sell (for yourself); **kitab ibso**, buy a book; **kitabkas ibso**, sell that book (the money will be for you); **sarrirtatān ma ibsanaiisa?** will you sell this bed? **mindiyahas ma ibsanaiisa?** will you buy

those knives? **so** —, go and buy, or sell (for you); **abal-gudkagi sarirtatan u hado o so ibso**, for your reward take this bed and sell it.

**ibsan**, *v.imp.*, be sold; **wai ibsami**, it will be sold.

**ibsan**, *a.v.*, bought, sold; **wa la ibsan**, it is bought, sold; **faraskaigi wa faras ibsan**, e mid an so **hadai maha**, my horse is a bought horse, and not a stolen one.

**ma ibsana**, *a.v.*, unsold.

**ibsanaw**, *v.att.*, be bought or sold. **nin wah ibiya** or **ibsha**, a seller; **ninki wah ibiya**, the seller.

**ibādad**, *f.n.*, devotion, piety.—**di**.

(**nin**) **ibādad ja'el**, or **ibādad badan**, devout, fervent man; **ninki ibādadda ja'la** or **badna**, the devout, fervent man.

**ibrih**, *m.n.*, pot, vessel.—**hi**.

**'id**, *f.n.*, individual, person, anybody, anyone.—**di**; **'id ma timi?** has anybody come? **'id ma iman**, or **'iddi ma iman**, or **'iddina ma iman**, nobody came; **'iddina ma jogto**, nobody is here.

**'idla**, *a.*, desert, uninhabited, unoccupied; **burtas wa 'idla**, that mountain is desert, uninhabited.

**'idla**, or **'idla 'ir sila**, *f.n.*, jungle, desert, or calm, tranquillity of the desert.—**di**; **'idladi bahal ba ka buhai**, the jungle is full of wild beasts.

**'id**, *f.n.*, sand.—**di**.

**'id**, *v.tr.*, celebrate (a feast).

**'id**, *f.n.*, feast (holiday).—**di**.

**idan**, *m.n.*, censer, vase in which incense is burnt for perfuming.—**ki**.

**'idan**, *m.n.*, helper, coming to the rescue of combatants.—**ki**.

**'idami**, *v.tr.*, go, run to the rescue.

**'idib**, *f.n.*, heel.—**ti** (see **'edib**).

**idil**, *a.*, complete, all, entire; **dad badan idil**, the entire population; **malin o idil**, or **malin idil**, all day long; **shalo idil**, all yesterday.

**idlai**, *v.tr.*, abolish, accomplish, complete, finish, waste (money); **dinta idlai**, abolish the religion; **shuhulka idlai**, finish your work; **la'agtada idlai**, waste your money.

**idlow**, *v.i.*, abut, finish; **danga Bulahar ku idlada**, the way ends at Bulahar.

**idlan**, or **idlain**, *f.n.*, abolishment, finishing.—**ti**.

**an idlan la hain**, or **an idlan ha lahain**, endless.

**idin**, *f.n.*, tanned skin of an antelope or gazelle, used for making charms or amulets.—**ti**.

**u idin**, *v.tr.*, authorize, empower; **idma**, **wan idmi**; **ha la idmo**, let him be authorized.

**ido**, *m.n.*, sheep; **hiblib idad**, mutton (flesh).

**if**, *m.n.*, light, earth.—**ki**.

**iftin**, *m.n.*, light.—**ki**, —**yo**; **if-tinki horahda**, the sunlight.

iftimi, *v.tr.*, light.  
 'ifrid, *m.n.*, devil, evil spirit.—  
 ki.  
 il, *f.n.*, eye, fountain, spring (of  
 water).—shi; indo (*plur.*).  
 illa, *a.*, one-eyed; nin illa, a one-  
 eyed man; ninki ishalaa, the  
 one-eyed man.  
 isha balkeda sarai, and isha  
 balkeda hosai, the eyelash  
 (upper and lower).  
 isha bog ku leh, eyesore.  
 isha buhdeda, iris of the eye;  
 indaha buhdoda, the iris of  
 the eyes.  
 isha inankeda, or isha wilkeda,  
 the pupil of the eye, eye-ball.  
 il yaro, *f.n.*, fistula lacrymalis.  
 (nin) indala, *a.*, blind; ninki  
 indalaa, the blind man; nagti  
 indalaid, the blind woman.  
 indalaan, *f.n.*, blindness.—ti.  
 (nin) il der, *a.*, long-sighted.  
 il deran, *f.n.*, long sight.—ti.  
 (nin) inda fiĥan, a good-sighted  
 man.  
 (nin) indo iss dafsan, a squint-  
 eyed man.  
 indo hallohan, a wry eye.  
 il ma halul, squinting.  
 ashĥarah, one-eyed, squint-eyed,  
 or goggle-eyed.  
 indaha ashĥar, *v.i.*, goggle; wil-  
 kasi induhu ashĥari dona,  
 that boy will goggle; ninkasi  
 induhu ashĥaraiya, that man  
 goggles.  
 il daran, short-sighted, myope,  
 means also a dying man, *i.e.* who  
 has already his eyes veiled.

indai, *v.tr.*, observe, look at  
 them; halaito ĥedigihi ban  
 indaiyai, last night I observed  
 the stars.  
 indo (eyes), *m.n.*, observation.—  
 hi; indahaigi, or ishaidi, my  
 observation; ishayadi, our ob-  
 servation.  
 isha ku 'adai, or isha or indo ku  
 tol, *v.i.*, stare, gaze, look at  
 (fixedly).  
 il jebi, *v.i.*, make known the  
 things, wink.  
 'il, *m.n.*, anger, wrath.—ki; — u  
 ĥab, *v.i.*, be angry; — u su-  
 run, *v.i.*, be angry, huff, swell  
 with anger, rage.  
 'il, *v.tr.*, make angry; 'ila, wan  
 'ila; wad i 'ilaisa, thou  
 makest me angry.  
 ka 'il bel, *v.i.*, satisfy your anger,  
 take your revenge (until you  
 are satisfied).  
 'ilan, or 'ishan, *a.v.*, angry; nin-  
 ki 'illa or 'ishana, the angry  
 man.  
 'ilow, or 'isho, or u 'isho, *v.i.*, be  
 angry, abhor; 'ishoda, wan  
 'ishon; wan ku 'ishon, I will  
 be angry with you; halaito  
 ban u 'ishodai, last night I  
 was angry with him.  
 Ila, or Ilaĥ, *m.n.*, God (inflected  
 with the *poss.adj.prn.*); Ilaĥ-  
 hai, my God.  
 ilā, or ilāma, *prp.*, till, up to;  
 ilā halkas, till there; orod  
 ilāma burta guradeda, run up  
 to the top of the mountain.  
 ilaĥtan, *v.i.*, quarrel.

**ilais**, *m.n.*, fire-light, night-lamp.  
—**ki**, —**yo**.

**ilali**, *v.tr.*, take care, protect ;  
**inanka ilali**, take care of the  
child ; **so** —, go and take care ;  
**si** —, continue to take care, to  
protect.

**ilalo**, *f.n.*, care, protection, vigi-  
lancy.

**ilalo**, *f.n.*, watchman, guard,  
sentinel, spy ; — **dir**, send a  
spy ; **ilalan diri**, or **ilalo ban  
diri**, I will send a spy.

**so ilalai**, or **ilalo tag**, *v.i.*, scout,  
reconnoitre, spy.

**ilaw**, or **ilow**, *v.tr.*, forget ; **ha  
ilowbin**, do not forget.

**ilowsho**, *f.n.*, forgetfulness.

**ilhad**, *f.n.*, silver earrings, latch  
(of a door).—**di** ; **albabka il-  
haddisa**, the latch of the door.

**ilig**, *m.n.*, tooth.—**gi** ; **ilko** (*plur.*).  
**‘ilin**, *m.n.*, dwarf.—**ki**.

**‘ilimad**, *f.n.*, dwarf (*f.*).—**di**.

**illihid**, *m.n.*, screen (anything  
used in a hut as a separation).  
**ki**, —**yo**.

**illin**, *m.n.*, entrance, gate, door of  
an enclosure, a stable.—**ki**.

**illo**, *v.r.*, shoe (yourself), put  
your feet in shoes, sandals.

**‘ilmi**, *m.n.*, knowledge of the  
written book (Coran).—**gi**.

**ilmo**, *f.n.*, tear ; **eg!** **ilmo indi-  
hisa ka imanaisa** or **ka oraisa**  
or **dareiraisa** or **ka da‘aisa**,  
look ! a tear flows from his  
eyes.

**ilmo**, *m.n.*, child, baby.—**hi** ; —  
**ayal**, or **ilmayaw** (*plur.*).

**ilma abti**, cousin (from maternal  
uncle) ; **ilma abti ya bannu  
nahai**, we are cousins.

**ilma ader**, cousin (from paternal  
uncle) ; **ilma ader ya bannu  
nahai**, we are cousins.

**ina abtigai**, or **ina aderkai**, my  
cousin ; **ilma abtiyashai**, or  
**ilma aderadai**, my cousins ;  
**ilma abtiyashai**, or **aderadai  
ban so egaya**, I wish to go and  
see my cousins.

**ilma nasaha jaha**, sucking child.

**ilma koba‘ai**, chubby child.

**ilma dalinah** or **dalimah**, spoiled,  
teasing child.

**ilma hun**, spoiled, corrupted  
child.

**ina**, *m.* and *f.n.*, son, daughter ; **ina  
Abdul**, Abdul's son or daughter ;  
— **walalkai**, nephew, niece ;  
— **ader**, cousin ; **walalkai ba  
dalai**, my nephew ; **walashai  
ba dashai**, my niece.

**inan**, *m.n.*, son, pupil, boy.—**ki**.  
**inan**, *f.n.*, daughter, girl, lady  
(young).—**ti**.

**imāmad**, *f.n.*, turban.—**di**.

**imāmad**, *v.tr.*, arrange his turban  
(used with the *pronouns*) ; **wan  
u**, **ku imāmadi**, I will arrange  
his, your turban.

**iman**, *f.n.*, oath, swearing.—**ti**.

**imansi**, *v.i.*, swear (used with the  
*pronouns*) ; **iman ban ku sin**,  
I swear to you.

**iman**, *m.n.*, leader of the Mussul-  
man prayer.—**ki**.

**imin**.—**ka**, —**ki**, *ad.*, now (*see  
aminka*).



**iminkada**, *ad.*, just now.  
**imisa**, or **imsa**? *ad.*, how much? how many? **imisa jir bad tahai**? what is your age?  
**imo**, *v.i.*, come (**kalai** is ordinarily used in the 2nd pers. sing. of the imperative mood instead of **imo**, not commonly used); **haddada imo**, come at that time.  
**imatin**, *m.n.*, coming.—**ki**.  
**imad**, *m.n.*, arrival.—**ki**.  
**in**, *conj.*, that; **inan tago**, that I go; **bal** —, if; **bal an ego in Fara so so'odo**, I will see, or let me see if Fara is coming.  
**in**, *f.n.*, part, piece, bit, some; **in i si**, give me some.  
**in yar**, *f.n.*, little piece, particle; **inti yaraid**, the particle.  
**inta**, *ad.*, as much, so much, until; **tagno intan imanaya**, or **ila intan imanaya**, remain standing until I come; **intasan haista**, I have so much; **wa inta**, it is so much; **inta leh eg**, like, of that size; **mid inta leh eg**, one of that size, or one like that; **intada in leh eg ban haista**, or **intad o kalan haista**, I have as much as you; **intas o kaleh ma haisata**, have you as much? **intas o kalan haista**, I have so much.  
**intan u**, *ad.*, before; **intan u ku odan**, before he told them.  
**indal**, *f.n.*, thong.—**shi**.  
**indolai**, *m.n.*, (all the) skull.—**hi**.  
**ingeg**, *v.i.*, be or become dry, wither; **bertasi wa ingegaisa**,

that tree becomes dry, or is withering.  
**ingegan**, *a.v.*, dry.  
**(nin) alol ingeganleh**, *a.*, a constipated man.  
**alol ingegnan**, *f.n.*, constipation.—**ti**.  
**ingeji**, *v.tr.*, dry; **darka ingeji**, dry the clothes.  
**ingris**, *m.n.*, English.—**ki**; **ninki ingriskaaaha teg**, the Englishman has gone.  
**inkar**, *f.n.*, malediction, abomination.—**ti**; **Ilah inkartisi ba ku da'dai**, the malediction of God fell upon him.  
**(nin) inkaran**, or **inkarsan**, or **inkar haba**, *a.*, a cursed, abominable man; **Kain inkar bu habai**, Cain was cursed.  
**inkar**, *v.tr.*, malediction, curse.  
**inkir**, *v.tr.*, refuse.  
**inin**, *f.n.*, seed, grain.  
**injil**, *m.n.*, Gospel.—**ki**; **torad iyo injil**, Bible and Gospel.  
**injir**, *f.n.*, louse.—**ti**.  
**injirbodo**, *f.n.*, flea.  
**'iow**, *f.n.*, small owl.—**di**.  
**'ir**, *m.n.*, sky, heaven.—**ki**.  
**'ir sila**, *f.n.*, calm, tranquillity.—**di**; **habenka 'ir siladisi ba ina bajisai**, the calm of the night frightened us.  
**'ir**, *f.n.*, food contained in the stomach.—**ti**; — **wein**, greedy, gluttonous; **ninki 'irta weinaid**, the greedy man; — **yar**, abstemious, temperate.  
**'ir weini**, or **'ir weinan**, *f.n.*, greediness, gluttony.—**di**, —**ti**.

ir, *f.n.*, buttermilk, whey.—**ti**.  
 irman, *m.n.*, milch cow.—**ki**.  
 irbad, *f.n.*, needle, pin.—**di**.  
 'iro, *f.n.*, fog, mist, sand-storm.  
 'iraisan, *a.*, foggy, misty; **burti**  
 'irasnaid, the foggy moun-  
 tain.  
 'irro, *f.n.*, white, grey beard,  
 grey hair.  
 'ishai, *m.n.*, fifth time of prayer,  
 at about 7 o'clock in the even-  
 ing.—**hi**.  
 islan, *m.n.*, old man.—**ki**.  
 islan, *f.n.*, wife, old woman.—  
**ti**.  
 isnin, *f.n.*, Monday.—**ti**.  
 iss, *reflex.prn.*, self (this word is  
 also used as a noun, **iss** — **ki**  
**ninkasu iss kisu u so'onaya**,  
 that man is walking of his own  
 accord, but it is especially used  
 with the verb and preposition  
**ka**); — **la**, the same; **issla**  
**magaladi**, the same town,  
 place.  
 Issa, Jesus.  
 ital, *m.n.*, strength.—**ki**; **Ilah**  
**ba ital u yeli** or **ital sin**, God  
 will give strength; **ital u yel**,  
 give him strength; **Ilah ba**  
**ital leh**, the strength belongs  
 to God; **italkaiga wah ba ka**  
**da'a**, my strength decays;  
**italka runta**, the force of  
 truth.  
 iinyo, word used by children in  
 refusing (is the same as **ma**  
**dono**, I will not).  
 iyo, *conj.*, and.

## J.

ja'a'il, *m.n.*, affection, charity,  
 love.—**ki**; **ja'aikan Ebbahai**  
**u habo**, the love I have for God.  
 ja'alaw, *v.tr.*, love, like, prefer.  
 ha ja'alan, *v.tr.*, do not love,  
 dislike; **anigu ma ja'ali**, I do  
 not like.  
 ja'alan, or ja'lan, *f.n.*, affection,  
 friendship, kindness.—**ti**.  
 iss ja'alan, *f.n.*, self-love, selfish-  
 ness.—**ti**; **iss ja'alantu**, or  
**ja'alantisa iss u habo, wa la**  
**yahan**, or **ad ba lo yahan**, his  
 selfishness, or the love he has  
 for himself is well known;  
**ja'alantan iss u habo**, my  
 selfishness.  
 ma ja'alan, *f.n.*, dislike, aversion.  
 —**ti**.  
 (nin) **dagal ja'el**, *a.*, warlike,  
 pugnacious.  
 (nin) 'ibadad ja'el, *a.*, devout,  
 fervent, pious.  
 iss ja'el, *a.*, selfish; **wai iss ja'el-**  
**yihin**, they are selfish.  
 ja'elnimo, *f.n.*, friendship.  
 jal, *m.n.*, friend, associate.—**ki**.  
 jab, and ka jab, and jajab, *v.tr.*,  
 be broken, cheap; **lug ban ka**  
**jabai**, or **lug ba i jabtai**, I  
 have broken my leg. (As a  
 kind of curse they use the fol-  
 lowing expression: **ga'an** or  
**lug ka jab, Ebbahai ban ku**  
**bariyai** or **bariyaya**, I pray  
 God that your hand or foot  
 may be broken.)

**jaban**, *a.v.*, broken, cheap; **garabkisu wa jaban yahai**, his shoulder is broken; **barisku wa jabanyahai**, rice is cheap; **bariski jeb**, rice became cheap.  
**jab**, **jajab**, *m.n.*, potsherd.—**ki**, —**ab**, —**yo**.  
**jebi**, **jejebi**, *v.tr.*, break, and break in pieces.  
**jabnin**, *f.n.*, fracture.—**ti**.  
**gana' jaban**, *a.*, cheap.  
**gana' jebi**, *v.tr.*, cheapen.  
**jabti**, *f.n.*, gonorrhœa.—**di**.  
**jah**, *m.n.*, forehead, visage, countenance.—**hi**, —**yo**.  
**jahha ururi**, or **jahhur**, *v.i.*, frown.  
**jah**, *m.n.*, North pole-star.  
**jah**, or **jeh**, half; **gambo iyo jah** or **jeh**, one anna and a half.  
**jahas**, *f.n.*, crocodile.—**ti**.  
**jah**, *v.i.*, suck (said of children and animals).  
**jaħa**, *m.n.*, sucking.—**hi**; **inanka jahihisa eg!** see! the child is sucking.  
**jahleh**, *m.n.*, disease of kids and lambs.—**hi**.  
**jalahad**, *f.n.*, pitcher.—**di**.  
**jalalah**, *v.tr.*, attack, plunder.  
**jalalaha**, *m.n.*, attack, plunder.—**hi**.  
**jalbeb**, *f.n.*, amusement, play.  
**jalbebi**, or **jalbebsi**, *v.tr.*, amuse, divert.  
**jalbebo**, *v.i.*, play, amuse yourself; **jalbehta**.  
**jalilad**, *f.n.*, bullet.—**di**.  
**jama'**, *m.n.*, congregation of people assembled for prayer.—**hi**.

**jamadar**, *m.n.*, chief of police.—**ki**.  
**jamala**, *m.n.*, earthen Arab coffee-pot (*see jemelad*).  
**jan**, *m.n.*, a plain of dry mud in which there is no sand, burning of the feet (in passing on that plain when heated by the sun).—**ki**.  
**jan**, *f.n.*, sound of footsteps, old and bad shoes or sandals, any piece of leather used for mending the soles of shoes and sandals.—**ti**.  
**jangeli**, or **jingili**, *m.n.*, countryman, churl.—**gi**.  
**janjed**, *m.n.*, irregularity of a line.—**ki**; **kursiga wa janjedah**, the chair is not straight (is awry).  
**janjed**, *v.i.*, be awry.  
**janjedi**, *v.tr.*, put awry.  
**janno**, *f.n.*, heaven, paradise.  
**jar**, *v.tr.*, cut, saw, abrogate, rescind.  
**jar**, *m.n.*, brink of a mountain, cliff, equilibrium of weighing scales.—**ki**.  
**jar ka da'**, *v.i.*, lose the equilibrium, come into trouble.  
**jara'**, *m.n.*, reed, bamboo.—**hi**, —**yo**.  
**jarrai**, or **jarra**, *m.n.*, halter (of horses).—**hi**.  
**jarra bar**, *v.i.*, master a horse.  
**jawab**, *f.n.*, answer.—**ti**.  
**jed**, *v.tr.*, wait to look at (*root*); **u** —, look at, await, expect; **ninka u jed**, look at that man; **haggad u jeda?** what are you

- looking at? *means also* where are you going? **wahhan u jeda**, I look at something; **mel ban u jeda**, I go somewhere.
- so jed**, *v.i.*, waken, remain awake; **wan so jeda**, I am awake.
- jedi**, *v.tr.*, turn, distract; **ina-mada jedi**, distract the boy (that he may not see); **sanduhha hagma u jedi**, turn the box to that side; **so** —, turn (towards me); **inanka so jedi**, turn the boy to my side; **si** —, turn to a place opposite to me.
- jedso**, *v.tr.*, look at (for yourself); **hagma u jedso**, look there.
- jeso**, *v.i.*, turn (yourself); **jesta**, **wan jesan**; **u** —, turn to; **so** —, turn towards me, us; **si** —, turn away from me.
- jedal**, *m.n.*, whip, lash (flogging). **ki** (used for women and horses).
- jedal**, *v.tr.*, flog, whip, scourge; **jedla**, **wan jedli**.
- jedal**, *f.n.*, flogging, scourging.—**shi**.
- jedali**, *v.tr.*, behold.
- jegan**, *f.n.*, rainbow.—**ti**.
- jeh**, *v.tr.*, rend, tear.
- jeh**, *m.n.*, tearing, cleft, split, crack.—**hi**.
- jehjeh**, *v.tr.*, tear into pieces.
- jehan**, *a.v.*, torn, split, ...; **ma-radi wa jehantahai**, the cloth is torn.
- jelelo** or **jalelo**, *f.n.*, the senna plant.
- jemelad**, *f.n.*, earthen Arab coffee-pot.—**di**.
- jeni**, *m.n.*, foreleg (for all animals).—**gi**.
- jeni hor**, *m.n.*, gallop.—**ki** (lit. throwing the foreleg).
- jer**, *root*, time; **imisa jer?** how many times? **laba**, **sadeh jer**, two, three times.
- jer**, *m.n.*, hippopotamus.—**ki**.
- jes**, *m.n.*, hut (one family).—**ki**, —**as**. (The plural **jesas** is used for many families living near each other, but not agglomerated.)
- jibad**, *f.n.*, lion's roar.—**di**.
- jibad**, *v.imp.*, roar.
- jid**, *m.n.*, body, flesh, lean of meat.—**ki**.
- jid**, *m.n.*, path, road, way.—**ki**.
- jidyahan**, *f.n.*, guide.—**ti**; **nin jidka yahan i ken**, bring me a guide.
- jid**, *v.tr.*, draw, pull, row, put up, on; **markabki jidai**, the steamer is far off, away; **so** —, pull (towards me); **si** —, pull from me to; **la si** — **adna**, you also pull, draw with, help; **iss** —, come into collision with, run into, against; **labada nin ba iss so jidai**, the two men ran one against another.
- jido**, *v.i.*, run quick; **jita**, **wan jidan**.
- jif**, *f.n.*, top of stiff ascent.—**ti**.
- jif**, or **iss ka jif**, *v.i.*, rest, remain lying, sleeping.
- jif**, *v.c.*, cause him to rest, sleep.
- jifso**, *v.i.*, go and sleep, lie down and sleep.

**jih**, *m.n.*, a tree the bark of which is black.—**hi**.

**jila'**, or **jilai'**, *m.n.*, fragility, brittleness.—**hi**.

**jilai'san**, *a.v.*, brittle, soft; **galas wa jilai'san**, glass is brittle; **ninkasi wa arab jilai'san yahai**, that man is eloquent, intelligent.

**jilal**, *m.n.*, dry season.—**ki**.

**jilbad**, *f.n.*, heavy silver necklace (for women).—**di**.

**jilbis**, *m.n.*, viper, adder.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**jilib**, or **jilab**, *m.n.*, hook (for fishing).—**ki**. This last word is used by some for the rope or string.

**jilab**, *v.i.*, fish; **orod o so jilab**, go to fish.

**jilabo**, *v.i.*, fish (for yourself).

**jilabasho**, *f.n.*, fishing.

**jilib**, *m.n.*, knee, tribe.—**ki**, —**yo**, or **jilbo**; **Hussein iss ku jilib bannu nahai**, Hoosein and I are of the same tribe.

**jilba jog**, *v.i.*, remain on your knees.

**jilba jog**, *m.n.*, genuflexion.—**hi**.

**jilba yaradig**, *v.i.*, kneel a little, remain on your knees resting with the back on your heels (sandals).

**jilibka dig**, *v.i.*, bend the knee.

**jilba jogsjo**, *v.i.*, kneel.

**jilif**, or **jidif**, *f.n.*, bark, husk.—**ti**; **bunka jiliftisa wa hashir**, the coffee husks are called **hashir**.

**jima'**, **jimai'**, or **juma'**, *m.n.*, Friday.—**hi**.

**jimid**, *m.n.*, meat, flesh.—**ki**.

**jina'**, *m.n.*, big black ant (the stinking one).—**hi**, —**yo**.

**jini**, or **jimi**, *m.n.*, genius, demon.—**gi**.

**jir**, *v.i.* (used for the verb of existence, "be, live," and also as an auxiliary verb, and for the division of time into years, age;) **Adan jir**, or **Adan iss ka jir**, live at Aden; **shalai aurba-jirai . . .**, there was a camel yesterday; **hebelba Bulahar jogi jirai**, a certain man was living at Bulahar; **adigu imisad jirtai**, or **imisa jir ba tahai?** how old are you? **labatan jir ban ahai**, I am twenty years old; **ma jiro** and **ma jirto**, there is not; **erai-gasi ma jiro**, that word does not exist; **manta wahba ma jiran**, there is or there was nothing to-day.

**jir**, *v.tr.*, take care of, protect (for cattle and sheep); **war!** **adiga ra' o ad u jir**, hallo! (shepherd), go with the sheep and take good care of them; **manta holihi ma u jiro**, he does not take care of the cattle to-day; **iss** —, take care of yourself (body and soul); **iss ka** —, mind (yourself), take care of yourself (from something); **libahha ad issa ga jir**, mind yourself, beware of the lion.

**la jir**, *v.tr.*, serve, attend.

**hauliyari ku jir**, *v.i.*, be at your

ease; **hauliyari ma ku jirta?** are you at your ease? **ha, hauliyari ban ku jira,** yes, I am at my ease.

**jir**, *m.n.*, rat.—**ki**; **jir yar**, a small rat.

**jirab**, *m.n.*, skin bag.—**ki**, —**yo** (a kind of clothes-bag).

**jirid**, *f.n.*, root of trees and plants, trunk, stem, stock, log of wood.—**di**, —**o**, or **jirido** (*plur.*).

**jiriha**, *m.n.*, cricket (insect).—**gi**.

**jirihsi**, *m.n.*, gnashing.—**gi**.

**jirihsu**, *v.tr.*, gnash.

**kaga jirihi**, *v.c.*, make him gnash.

**jirjir**, *m.n.*, back of the hand, of a blade, of a man.

**jirjirad**, *m.n.*, all the back.—**ki**; **jirjirad ka iss u rog**, turn yourself on your back; **jirjirad bu u sehadaï**, he is sleeping stretched out full length on his back.

**jirjirolai**, *m.n.*, cameleon.—**hi**.

**ji'sin**, *m.n.*, provisions made for travelling, or for one's maintenance at home.—**ki**.

**johorad**, *f.n.*, gem.—**di**.

**jog**, *m.n.*, abiding, remaining, staying.—**gi**.

**sojog**, *m.n.*, air, appearance, countenance of a man.—**gi**.

**jog**, *v.i.*, used for the verb of existence, be, live, remain, stay, stop; **la** —, remain with; **ka** —, hesitate.

**ninka la joga**, *m.n.*, the servant; **tag o ninki i la jogai u yed**, go and call my servant.

**jogso**, *v.i.*, halt, remain, wait, do not go on in your bad way, choke; **wah ba i jogsadaï**, something choked me; **wahba kasjogsadaï**, something choked him; **ku** —, tread, tread upon, trample; **mahad 'agta iga ga jogsanaisa?** why do you tread upon my foot.

**ku jogjogso**, *v.i.*, shampoo with the feet (upon the back); **da-barkai hanuni e igu jogjogso**, my back pains me, shampoo it.

**jogjogsi**, *m.n.*, shampooing with the feet (on the back).—**gi**.

**joji**, *v.tr.*, detain, impede, intercept, stop; **ku** —, strike him, fix a handle; **iss ku** —, strike yourself, add together.

**joniad**, *f.n.*, bag.—**di**.

**juhula**, *m.n.*, ignorant.—**hi**.

**juh ha odan**, do not say a word.

## L.

**la**, particle used for forming the the passive voice; **lo**, contraction of **la** and **u**.

**la**, *prp.*, with, along with.

**laan**, *prp.* and *n.*, without.—**ti**; **isaga laanti tag**, go without him. This word is also used as follows: **dan laan bai no-hotai**, that happened by his own fault.

**la**, for **laï**, *v.tr.*, beat, strike (this word is used when many people are beaten; for a single

- person **dil** is used); —**ya, wan la'in**; **inamada la**, beat the boys; **wilka dil**, beat the boy.
- la'af**, *f.n.*, bait.—**ti**.
- la'ag**, *f.n.*, money, silver.—**ti**.
- lab**, male (particle added to names of animals to denote the male sex); **libah lab**, a male lion.
- labod**, *m.n.*, male.—**ki**.
- lab**, *a.*, brave, bold; **ninkasi wa nin lab**, this man is brave, bold.
- lab**, *f.n.*, breast, chest, bosom.—**ti**.
- (**nin**) **labla**, *a.*, stammering; **wilkasi wa wil labla**, that boy is stammering.
- lab**, *v.tr.*, fold (one thing). This word is also used for "bend": **jilibka**, or **rugga so lab**, bend the knee; **hunyar lab**, or **so lab**, bend a little.
- lablab**, *v.tr.*, fold (many things).
- laba**, *num.*, two; —**di**, both, the two, the pair; **labada nin i so kahai**, lead to me both men.
- labad**, *num.ord.*, second; **kan, ki labad**, the second.
- labatan**, *num.*, twenty.—**ki**.
- laba gor**, or **jer**, *ad.*, twice.
- labai**, *v.tr.*, double.
- laban** (with **ku**), *v.tr.*, make again something, return, repeat; **labma, wan ku labmi**; **so** —, *v.i.*, come back.
- laban**, *m.n.*, sprain, bruise.—**ki**.
- laban**, *a.*, sprained, bruised, curved; **'agta wa labantahai**, the foot is bruised.
- laben**, *f.n.*, cream.—**ti**.
- lad**, *m.n.*, kick (of a man).—**ki**.
- lad**, *v.tr.*, kick.
- ladan**, *a.*, in a good state, better, well, wealthy, comfortable; **iss ka warran**, lit. give news from you, or how are you? **wa ladnahai**, I am (I feel) better; **abbaha ka warran**, or **abbaha wa side**? how is your father? **wa ladanyahai**, he is better.
- ladnaw**, *v.att.*, be in a good state, better . . . .
- ladnan**, *f.n.*, comfort, ease, rest.—**ti**.
- laf**, *f.n.*, bone, stone (of fruits), husk.—**ti**; **lafta dabarka**, the backbone; **lafta gadka**, the chin.
- lafo**, *m.n.*, dice, huckle-bones, osselets.—**hi**.
- lah**, *f.n.*, ewe.—**di**.
- lahad**, *m.n.*, limb.—**ki**; **lahad-yada o dan go**, cut off all the limbs.
- lahadla**, *a.*, cripple.
- lahau**, *m.n.*, phthisis, consumption.—**gi**.
- lahau habo**, *a.*, phthisical, consumptive; **wa nin lahou haba**.
- lak**, a lakh, or 100,000 Rupees; **lak rubod**, 100,000 Rupees.
- la'ili**, *m.n.*, a young camel not accustomed to carry loads and afraid.—**gi**.
- la'ili**, *v.i.*, quail, tame, master the camel; **la'iliya, wan la'iliyi**.
- laji**, or **lajo**, *m. or f.n.*, small shells with which Somals adorn their vessels.—**gi**, —**di**; **kus-**

- sadda laji ku samai, adorn the water-jug with shells.
- lāl**, *v.tr.*, lift up, throw upon (this word is especially used for a mat used as a door in a Somali hut); **dahha lal**, lift up or open the door; **aḥalka dushisa mindida ku lal**, throw the knife upon the house.
- lalad**, *v.p.* and *i.*, hang, be suspended; **ninki gedku ka laladai**, the man was hung on the tree; **modku madahhainu ka so lalada**, death hangs over our heads.
- lamai**, *v.tr.*, flog, scourge; **ha lagu** —, *v.p.*, be flogged; **wa la lamiyai**, he is flogged.
- lān**, *f.n.*, branch, bough, stem.—**ti**.
- laso**, *v.tr.*, finish; **sorta** or **sor-tada laso**, finish your food; **emrigisi yu lastai**, the course of his life is finished.
- layan**, *m.n.*, malefactor, a man of a savage or violent temper, highwayman, bloody man.—**ki**.
- leb**, *m.n.*, shaft of an arrow, wooden arrow used by small boys.—**ki**, —**yo**.
- leben**, *m.n.*, brick (not burnt).—**ki**; see **ajurad**.
- lef**, *v.tr.*, lick.
- leg**, *m.n.*, upper part of the belly.—**gi**.
- legdan**, *v.i.*, wrestle; **legdama**, **wan legdami**; **la** —, wrestle with him.
- legdan**, *m.n.*, wrestling.—**ki**.
- leged**, *v.tr.*, fell (a tree), make him or it fall.
- leh**, *root*, possessed of (this word is very often used as an affix).
- lahaw**, *v.att.*, be possessed of.
- leh**, *num.*, six.—**di**; **lehad**, or **lihad**, sixth; **lehdan**, sixty.
- leho**, *v.tr.*, turn; **war! leho**, oh! turn yourself; **so** —, turn to (towards me); **u** —, turn to him; **ka** —, turn from.
- lei'**, or **lai'**, *root* not used; **lei'da**, die you (this verb seems to be used only with plural or collective nouns); **berri rag badan ba lai'an** or **lei'an**, to-morrow many men (people) will die; **geli iga wada lai'ai**, all my camels died; **ragi rerkasi wada lai'ai**, all the people of that rer died; **fardihi wa lai'den**, the horses died; **fardihi lai'dai**, the dead horses.
- leil**, *a.*, complete, entire; **shalai leil**, or **shalai o leil**, or **shalo leil**, or **shalaito leili**, all day yesterday; **shalaito o leili yan merai**, I went round all day yesterday.
- libah**, *m.n.*, lion (gen. name).—**hi**, —**yo**; **libah dadig**, a lioness.
- libid**, *v.i.*, disappear; **libda**, **wan libdi**. Parents use this word in cursing their children.
- lid**, *m.n.*, leathern strap used for fastening charms around the neck.—**ki**.
- lif**, *m.n.*, quoit (game).—**ki**.
- lig**, *m.n.*, male garanug.—**gi**.



lih, *m.n.*, flexibility (of a thing).  
—hi.

lihah, *a.*, flexible; ul lihah, a flexible stick.

lih, *v.tr.*, swallow, drain off water; biyaha lih, drain off the water.

(nin) lihsan, *a.*, a drunken man. lilah (see Ilah), *m.n.*, God.—hi.

lilahi, *f.n.*, truth.—di; wa lilahi, by God, it is true; lilahi u so'o, by God, tell the truth; nin lillahiah, a truthful man.

lin, *f.n.*, — ma'an, orange; — danan, lemon.—ti.

lis, *v.tr.*, sharpen; mindida lis, sharpen the knife.

lissan, *a.v.*, sharp; mindidu wa lissantahai, the knife is sharp.

lissin, *m.n.*, grindstone, whetstone.—ki.

liss, *v.tr.*, milk, stroke; hashi ban lissai, I have milked the she-camels.

lo', *f.n.*, cow, herd, flock of neat cattle.—di, la'yan (*plur.*), — ga.

loh, *m.n.*, board, plank.—hi, —yo, or halwah, —di (*plur.*); halwahda ahalka ku sarab, floor the house.

los, *m.n.*, arachis, earth-nut.—ki.

luf, *m.n.*, slice.—ki, —af; lufafki kibista i ken, bring me the slices of bread.

lug, *f.n.*, leg, hind leg of animals.—ti.

(nin, nag) lugla, *a.*, one-legged

(man, woman); nagti lugla laida, the one-legged woman.

luglawai, *m.n.*, one-legged person.—hi.

lug laan, *a.*, cripple (legless).

lugo, *v.p.*, be disappointed.

luggo, *v.tr.*, disappoint, play, prank.

luggoyo, *f.n.*, disappointment, prank, trick.

luh, *f.n.*, voice.—di.

luhluho, *v.i.*, gargle.

luhluhasho, *f.n.*, gargle, gargling.

luhmad, *f.n.*, bit, mouthful of food.—di.

luhuf, *m.n.*, mockery.—ki.

luhufi, or luhsi, *v.tr.*, mock at.

luki, *f.n.*, hen.—di.

lul, *m.n.*, pearl.—ki.

lul, *v.i.*, move, toss, shake milk to and fro to make butter.

lulan, *v.p.*, be tossed; lulma, wan lumli; gor walba dirtu wa lulanta, the trees are always tossed to and fro.

lulin, *f.n.*, shake, shaking, toss.—ti.

lulo, *f.n.*, sleepiness; — leh or — badan, sleepy; lulo i haisa, I am sleepy.

lulmo, *v.i.*, be sleepy.

lun, *m.n.*, parchedness (caused by thirst).—ki.

lun, *v.p.*, be lost; luma, wan lumli; hadi an raga ra'o la- 'agtaidu wai lumli, if I go with these men, my money will be lost.

lumi, *v.tr.*, lavish, squander, annihilate.

(wil, nin) lumai, *a.*, prodigal.  
 lumiyai, *m.n.*, debauchee, profligate, corrupter.—**hi**.  
 lunlumai, *m.n.*, larvæ of gnats.—**hi**.

### M.

**ma**, *neg. part.* (used with verbs and meaning) not; **so ma aha**, it is not.  
**ma**, *interr. part.* (often changed into **mi** and **mu**); **ma?** what? **nin ma?** what man? **so ma aha?** is it not? (this last expression is often used in conversation for asking the hearer if he has well understood).  
**ma'al**, *f.n.*, dewlap (Somali sheep have a dewlap).—**shi**.  
**ma'alul**, *f.n.*, starvation.—**shi**; **ninkasi ma'alul bu u bahtiya**, that man is dying of starvation.  
**ma'an**, *a.*, fresh, sweet; **biyo ma'an**, sweet water (*see ged ma'an*).  
**ma'anaiso**, *v.tr.*, make sweet, sweeten; **sunkorta hawahha kuma'anaiso**, sweeten the coffee with sugar.  
**ma'ash**, *m.n.*, brokerage.—**ki**.  
**ma'ash**, *v.tr.*, gain, obtain.  
**ma'awinad**, *f.n.*, help.—**di**; **ma'awinaddi u ka'**, go for help.  
**madad**, *m.n.*, inkstand.—**ki**,—**yo**.  
**madad**, *m.n.*, a kind of long thin bag used for loading camels with rice, jowaree, ..., when going into the jungle.—**ki**.

**madag**, *f.n.*, the two pieces of wood Somals rub one against the other for getting fire in the desert.—**ti**.  
**madah**, *m.n.*, head.—**hi**,—**yo**.  
**madah adai**, *m.n.*, bald head.—**hi**.  
**madah ahaw**, *v.tr.*, be the head, the superior, the chief; **ana u madahah**, I am the head, the chief; **ninki u madahah ma jogo** or **teg**, the superior, chief is not here or is gone.  
**madah hanun**, *m.n.*, headache.—**ki**.  
**madah wareir**, *m.n.*, vertigo, dizziness.—**ki**.  
**madar**, *v.i.*, cry, shout loudly.  
**maded**, *m.n.*, underwood tree and its fruit (as the bean-tree berry).—**ki**,—**yo**.  
**madi**, *v.tr.*, empty.  
**mado**, *v.i.*, be empty; **madda, wan madan**.  
**madan**, *a.v.*, empty, void, hollow.  
**madar**, *m.n.*, water-closet.—**ki**.  
**madfa'**, *m.n.*, big gun, cannon.—**hi**.  
**madow**, *a.* and *m.n.*, black.  
**madowbai**, *v.tr.*, blacken.  
**madow'adan**, *a.* and *m.n.*, blue.  
**madrasad**, *f.n.*, college, school.—**di**.  
**madun**, *m.n.*, soot.—**ki**.  
**mafallah**, *a.*, extravagant.  
**ma'fo**, *f.n.*, kind of charm tied to a leathern necklace (some wear it round the head and others round the neck).  
**mag**, *m.n.*, attack.—**gi**.

**mag**, *v.tr.*, attack; **Ebbahai ba ku la magai**, God has decreed that upon you. (This word, as shown by this example, seems also to mean the decree of God.)

**maga'**, *m.n.*, name.—**hi**, —**yo**; **maga'ha?** or **maga'hagu wa mahai?** what is your name? **ninka magi'hisa wa la yahan**, or **ad ba lo yahan**, the name of that man is renowned.

**magalo**, *f.n.*, town, country.

**magarafad**, *f.n.*, hoe.—**di**.

**magol**, *m.n.*, green trees and grass.—**ki**. (This word is used either when the trees are covered with leaves, or when all is green after rain.)

**maha** (contraction of **ma aha**), no.

**mahae**, or **mahe** (contraction of **ma aha e**); **kas mahae wa kan**, it is not that, it is this; **ka mahae, adiga kaleh o dan wada kahaiso**, except that one, take for yourself all the sheep.

**mahabis**, *f.pl.n.*, prisoners.—**ti**; **mid mahabistaah**, one prisoner.

**mahai?** *int.prn.*, what? **wa mahai?** what is?

**mahai** (with **u** before the verb), *ad.*, why? **mahad** (for **mahai bad**) **u tagtai?** why did you go?

**mahad**, *f.n.*, thanks.—**di**; **nin nolba wa u mahad**: this expression, very often used, seems to mean, a man still living must be thankful for his life, or

I am still alive, never mind my sickness.

**mahadi**, *v.tr.*, thank.

**mahad u** or **ugu nah**, *v.tr.*, thank him; **mahad ban kugu nahai**, I thank you.

**mahadda u nah**, *v.i.*, say (read) the compliment, thanks; **mahaddi u nahai**, I have said (read) the compliment.

**mahad**, *m.n.*, big needle (used for sewing mats and bags).—**di**.

**mahakamad**, *f.n.*, court-house.—**di** (some say **hakamad**).

**mahawis**, or **mahawis**, *f.n.*, loin-cloth.—**ti**.

**mahmah**, *f.n.*, maxim, proverb, saying, aphorism.—**di**; **wa mahmahda wa yelka**, it is the maxim of the ancients.

**mahadin**, or **mahadam**, *m.n.*, master, overseer.—**ki**.

**mahal**, *m.n.*, hearing.—**ki**.

**mahal**, *v.tr.*, hear, heed, listen; obey; **mahla**, **wan mahli**; **maan mahal**, or **ma mahal**, I did not hear; **ha mahlin**, do not listen to, disobey; **ku mahli ma dono**, he will not listen to you.

**mahashi**, *v.tr.*, cause to hear; **na mahashi**, let us hear.

**mahal**, *f.n.*, young (of goats and sheep); *means also* children brought up together, as those in orphanages and seminaries.—**shi**; **wa mahal badri**, it is a boy of the Padri.

**mahaldad**, *m.n.pl.*, small boys.—**ki**.

**maḥaldunyo**, *f.n.*, children and cattle.  
**maḥal herais**, *m.* or *f.n.*, fold, enclosure for kids and lambs, evening star, time for putting kids and lambs into the enclosure.—**ki** or —**ti**.  
**maḥal herai**, *v.tr.*, fold kids and lambs.  
**maḥan**, *a.*, absent; **wa maḥan-yahai**, he is absent.  
**maḥnaw**, *v.i.*, be absent; **todoba 'asho ba maḥnaw e iga tag**, be absent for a week and go away.  
**maḥnan**, *f.n.*, absence.—**ti**.  
**maḥar**, *m.n.*, skin of a dead calf ordinarily filled with grass or anything else; this figure, at the time of milking, is placed beside a cow (the calf of which is dead) in order to make her give her milk.—**ki**.  
**maḥarsar**, *m.n.*, skin of a dead young camel, used for a similar purpose as that of the calf.—**ki**.  
**maḥar ku mal**, *v.tr.*, milk (by taking the skin ...).  
**maḥari**, *m.n.*, tree from which spear-shafts are made.—**gi**.  
**maḥayad**, *f.n.*, coffee-shop.—**di**.  
**maḥahwi**, *m.n.*, coffee-shopkeeper.—**gi**.  
**maḥnud**, *m.n.*, sodomy, sodomite.—**ki**.  
**maḥnudnimo**, *f.n.*, sodomy.  
**maḥrib**, *m.n.*, evening (sunset).—**ki**.  
**maḥsin**, *m.n.*, apartment, room.—**ki**.

**makawi**, *m.n.*, amber.—**gi**.  
**ma'īd**, *v.tr.*, wash, clean (with water); **so** —, go and wash; **si** —, continue to wash; **darka si ma'īd intan imanayo**, continue to wash the clothes till I come back.  
**ma'ido**, *v.r.*, wash yourself; **ma'idta, wan ma'idan**.  
**ma'idan**, *a.v.*, washed, cleansed.  
**ma'idan**, *v.p.*, be washed; **ma'idma, wan ma'idmi**.  
**ma'idasho**, *f.n.*, washing.  
**ma'idah**, *f.n.*, second bark of the trees used for making ropes.—**di**.  
**ma'idal**, *m.n.*, grey horse.—**ki**.  
**ma'ido**, *f.n.*, wild date.  
**ma'ilin**, *m.n.*, measure.—**ki**.  
**mal**, *v.tr.*, milk; **so** —, go to milk.  
**'ana mal**, *m.n.*, day (of 24 hours).—**ki**.  
**mal**, *m.n.*, living property.—**ki**.  
**māl**, *f.n.*; scrofula, king's evil.—**shi**.  
**mala**, *m.n.*, thought, doubt.—**hi**.  
**malaha**, *adv.*, perhaps, probably.  
**malai**, *v.i.*, doubt, guess, suppose, suspect, think.  
**malaisan**, *a.v.*, doubtful, suspected; **markabka imatinkisa manta wa malaisanyahai**, for to-day, the arrival of the ship is doubtful.  
**malab**, *m.n.*, honey.—**ki**.  
**malah**, *f.n.*, pus, matter.—**di**.  
**malaiko**, *f.n.*, angel.  
**malas**, *f.n.*, chalk.—**li**.  
**malau**, *m.n.*, lizard.—**ki**.

**malhamad**, *f.n.*, veil, large kerchief the women sometimes put on their head.—**di**.

**malkad**, *m.n.*, mortar.—**ki**.

**malik**, *m.n.*, king; **maliggi**, the king.

**malikad**, *f.n.*, queen.—**di**.

**malin**, *f.n.*, day (12 hours of light).—**ti**, **malmo** (*plur.*); **malintan todobad keda**, this day week; **malin daf**, every other day; **dawada malin daf 'ab**, drink (take) the medicine every other day.

**mamus** or **namus**, *m.* or *f.n.*, reputation, respect.—**ti**, —**ki**.

(**nin**) **mamusleh**, *a.* (man) of a good reputation.

(**nin**) **mamusla**, *a.* (man) of bad reputation.

**mamus**, *v.tr.*, respect, honour; **abbaha iyo hoyada mamus**, honour thy father and mother.

**mamus jab**, *m.n.*, defamation, ignominy, shame.—**ki**.

**mamus jebi**, *v.tr.*, defame, break the reputation.

**man**, *m.n.*, bud (of a flower), flowers of trees not bringing forth edible fruits.—**ki**.

**man** (*root*), day.

**manta**, *ad.*, to-day.

**manto laili**, *ad.*, all day long.

**manafa'ad**, *m.n.*, utility.—**ki**.

**ma'nai**, *m.n.*, meaning, signification.—**hi**; **eraiga ma'nihisi wa mahai?** what is the meaning of that letter?

**mandil** or **madil**, *f.n.*, penknife, razor.—**shi**.

**manhas**, *m.n.*, scissors.—**ki**.

**mantag**, *v.i.*, vomit.

**mantag**, *m.n.*, vomiting, retching.—**gi**.

**mantagi**, *v.c.*, cause to vomit.

**mar**, *m.n.*, time.—**ki**.

**mar**, *ad.*, once.

**marmar**, *ad.*, sometimes.

**marka**, *conj.*, when.

**marma?** *ad.*, when.

**markiba**, *ad.*, immediately, suddenly, at once; **markiba ban iman**, I come at once.

**mar badan**, *ad.*, often.

**marra**, for **marna**, *ad.*, at any time, whenever.

**marki hore**, *ad.*, the first time; **marki hore e an arkai ba dilai**, the first time I saw him, I killed him.

**mar dambe**, *ad.*, a second time; **marki dambe**, the second time.

**mar hore**, *ad.*, ago, long ago.

**mar kaleh**, *ad.*, again, another time; **marka ki kaleh**, the other time.

**mar**, *v.i.*, pass, walk on; **halka**

**mar**, pass here; **hebta** —.

walk on the shore; **deh** —.

pass through, across; **dul** —.

go beyond, surpass; **si** —.

pass (away from me); **surinka**

**si mar**, pass by that street;

**ges** —, pass by on one side;

**war! ges mar, ana an gesta**

**kaleh maro**, pass by on one

side, and let me pass by on

the other; **ges ka** —, pass by

(near); **ahalkan ges ka mari**,

I will pass by the house

- mar o hel**, *v.i.*, succeed, go and find if you can, get rid of somebody; **war! u mar o heli maisid**, oh! you cannot succeed; **wan u mar o helai**, I succeeded.
- mari**, *v.tr.*, rub, splash, smoothe; **darka sabunta** —, soap the linen; **darka birrta**, iron the clothes.
- marso**, *v.i.*, splash (yourself), coat, plaster; **dohbada timaha marso**, splash or coat your hair with clay.
- marin**, *m.n.*, narrow, small way, path.—**ki**.
- mar**, *v.tr.*, tie the she-camel's teats (that the young may not suck); **hasha ka agmar**, tie one side, *i.e.*, two teats.
- marah**, *m.n.*, tow used for closing the she-camel's teats.—**hi**, —**yo**.
- marahsar**, *m.n.*, part behind the camel's hump.—**ki**.
- marawahad**, *f.n.*, fan.—**di**.
- marabi**, *f.n.*, tame beast.—**di**.
- mardaban**, *m.n.*, jar for water.—**ki**.
- marhati**, *f.n.*, witness, proof, evidence, testimony.—**di**.
- marhati ku fur**, *v.tr.*, certify, testify, prove.
- markab**, *m.n.*, ship, vessel, steamer.—**ki**, —**yo** or **marakib** (*plur.*).
- markab harbiha**, *m.n.*, man-of-war; **markabki harbigaaha**, the man-of-war.
- maro**, *f.n.*, large Somalilinen dress in which they wrap themselves; **mara adag**, thick cloth.
- marodi**, *m.n.*, elephant.—**gi**; **fol marodi**, ivory.
- maroh**, or **moroh**, *f.n.*, tree used for making ropes and baskets.—**di**, —**yo**.
- maroji** and **marori**, *v.tr.*, curl, wring, twist; **timahá maroji**, curl your hair; **ku** —, *v.tr.*, squeeze (by placing a rope or linen around the neck and wringing it), bore (with a borer or a drill).
- marorsan**, *a.v.*, curled, bored.
- marrin**, *m.n.*, brown colour.
- marti**, *f.n.*, guest, visitor, stranger.—**di**.
- marti hadis**, *m.n.*, inhospitality.—**ki**.
- ma'rif (nin)**, *a.* and *m.n.*, well known.—**ki**; **nin ma'rufah**, a well-known man.
- mas**, *m.n.*, serpent, snake.—**ki**.
- masaf**, *m.n.*, funnel.—**ki**.
- masabid**, *v.tr.*, blame, impute falsely.
- masabid**, *m.n.*, blamer.—**ki**; **nin la masabido**, *a.*, blaming.
- masabidnimo**, *f.n.*, blame.
- masafiri**, *v.tr.*, expel, drive away.
- masafiris**, *m.n.*, expulsion.—**ki**.
- masajid**, or **masjid**, *m.n.*, mosque.—**ki**.
- masala**, or **masalei**, *m.n.*, a skin. Somals bear on their shoulders and use for kneeling on while-praying.
- masalo**, *f.n.*, discussion, debate, religious discourse; **masalo badan bannu iss ku habanai**, we had a great discussion.

**masbah**, *m.n.*, altar.—**hi**.  
**ma'shar**, *m.n.*, lesson.—**ki**.  
**maskah**, *f.n.*, brain.—**di**.  
**masibo**, *f.n.*, misfortune.  
**masso**, or **monso**, *f.n.*, a kind of big lizard. (Somals say that this lizard bleats as a young lamb and so deceives the ewe, drinks her milk, and some say also that it kills the young lamb.  
**masruf**, see **musruf**.  
**masug**, *m.n.*, miser (avaricious man).—**gi**, —**yo**.  
**matan**, *m.n.*, twin (*m.*).—**ki**.  
**matan**, *f.n.*, twin (*f.*).—**ti**.  
**mathal**, *m.n.*, allegory, fable, apologue.—**ki**.  
**mati**, *coll.f.n.*, children, boys, cattle, sheep, all that cannot go to fight.—**di**; **mati o dan kalaya o wihina gashan had kaihi halka u so baħa**, come all ye people and beasts which are unable to bear a shield and stand here by my side.  
**maujad**, *f.n.*, flux, wave.—**di**.  
**maulid**, or **mowlid**, *m.n.*, prayer for the dead.—**ki**.  
**maya**, *ad.*, no (in this word *y* is pronounced in a manner which can be learnt only from a native).  
**mayad**, *f.n.*, tide.—**di**.  
**mayai**, or **ma'ai**, *m.n.*, rain (lasting one).—**hi**.  
**me** and **meyai?** *ad.*, where? (*m.*); **ninki me?** where is the man? **dibigi meyai?** where is the ox?

**medai?** *ad.*, where? (*fem.*), **ho-yadisi medai?** where is his mother?  
**mel**, *f.n.*, place.—**shi**.  
**meshán**, **meshá**, *ad.*, here.  
**meshás**, *ad.*, there.  
**mesha**, or **mesho**, *ad.*, there, yonder.  
**melma?** *ad.*, where?  
**mel walba**, or **mel kasta**, *ad.*, everywhere, wherever.  
**la mel noħo**, *v.tr.*, hold with (one), side with, take the part of.  
**meigag**, *m.n.*, tree having a black bark.  
**mer**, *v.tr.*, go round.  
**meri**, or **mermeri**, *v.c.*, make him go round.  
**meraiso**, *v.r.*, go (you) round.  
**mersan**, *a.*, round, around.  
**mersanaw**, *v.att.*, stand, be about, around.  
**merég**, or **murug**, *m.n.*, entanglement.—**gi**.  
**iss ku mérgi**, or **iss ku méreg** *v.i.*, be entangled.  
**mergi**, *m.n.*, muscles.—**gi**.  
**mera**, *m.n.*, camel's hide.—**hi**.  
**merid**, or **mirid**, *m.n.*, rust.  
**messego** and **massego**, *f.n.*, grain (perhaps wheat).  
**mid**, *num.*, one, single.—**ki** (*m.*), —**di** (*f.*).  
**mid kaleh**, *num.*, another.  
**midka**, —**ki kaleh**, *num.*, the other one (*m.*).  
**midda**, —**di kaleh**, *num.*, the other one (*f.*).  
**midmid**, *num.distr.*, one by one.  
**midla**, *num.*, less one.

**iss ku mid**, *a.*, alike, equal.

**kala mid**, or **iss ku mid maaha**,  
*a.*, unlike, unequal, different,  
or not alike; **wa kala mid**;  
**labadatan ulod wa kala mid**,  
or **iss ku mid maaha**, these  
two sticks are not alike.

**kala mid**, *f.n.*, variety.—**di**;  
**ubah kalamidda** or **ubahyada**  
**kalamiddoda yab bai haban**,  
the variety of flowers is won-  
derful.

**midna**, *a.*, neither (either), none;  
**inamada middina wah ma**  
**barto**, none of the boys learns.

**mid**, *m.n.*, fruit.—**ki**.

**midab**, *m.n.*, colour, figure, quality,  
shape, form, sample.—**ki**.

**midab u yel**, *v.tr.*, figure, shape,  
&c.

**midan** (seems to be) a mixture;  
**dahdarka dawadisu wa biyo**  
**midan**, or **wa wabayo midan**,  
the medicine of the doctor is  
pure water, or is pure poison.

**midgan**, *m.n.*, name of a Somali  
low caste.—**ki**; **midgo** (*plur.*),  
**midgayal** (*int. plur.*). Mid-  
gans make bows, arrows, saddles,  
spoons ...; they also possess the  
secret for the preparation of the  
**wabayo**, poison for arrows.  
They form, so to speak, a sepa-  
rate caste, never touching the  
things of the other Somals, nor  
do others eat or drink from the  
vessel of a Midgan. Some cere-  
monies, *e.g.*, the circumcision  
of girls, can be performed only  
by a Midgan woman.

**midhin**, *m.n.*, stone used for  
grinding the curry-stuff.—**ki**.

**mididin**, *m.n.*, attendant, servant.  
—**ki**.

**midig**, *f.n.*, right hand.—**ti**.

**midigta**, *ad.*, to the right.

**mih**, *m.n.*, thread taken from the  
loin-cloth; they use this thread  
for sewing.—**hi**.

**mi'i**, *f.n.*, eye-tooth, tusk.—**di**.

**miler'**, *m.n.*, heat and brightness  
of the sun.—**hi**.

**milih**, *m.n.*, salt.—**hi**.

**min**, *m.n.*, bag of dates.—**ki**;  
**min gohi**, half a bag.

**min**, *a.*, each.

**mindah**, *a.*, perhaps. This word  
means probability, uncertainty.  
When asking for a thing and  
they are not sure it belongs to  
them, they use this word with  
the verb in the inter. negative  
form: **mindah kaigi ma aha?**  
is it not mine? **maya, ma aha**,  
no, it is not yours.

**mind**, *f.n.*, knife.—**di**.

**mind**, *f.n.*, disease (in the  
belly) of sheep; they burn  
them near the navel, otherwise  
they would soon die.

**minfih**, *f.n.*, broom.—**di**.

**minid**, *m.n.*, minute.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**minshar**, *m.n.*, saw.—**ki**.

**mir**, *v.tr.*, clear, cleanse, filter;  
**biyaha mir**, clear, filter the  
water.

**miran**, *a.v.*, clear, cleansed.

**miran**, *v.imp.*, be clear; **wai**  
**mirmi**, it will be clear.

**miri**, *f.n.*, sum given monthly to



the Somali chiefs and their tribes.—*di*; *miridi na si la-‘agtu bannu donaina*, give us our monthly money, we are in want of it.

*mirr*, *m.n.*, grazing of horses at night.—*ki*, —*ti*.

*so mirr*, *v.i.*, graze the horses.

*mis*, *m.n.*, table.—*ki*.

*mis* (*pron. miz*), *v.tr.*, weigh.

*misan*, *m.n.*, weight, scales, balance.—*ki*.

*misan*, *v.tr.*, weigh; *misama*, *wan misami*.

*misana*, or *misna*, *ad.*, again.

*misakin*, *m.n.*, beggar.—*ki*; *masakin* (*plur.*).

*mismar*, or *musmar*, *m.n.*, nail.—*ki*.

*musmar*, *v.tr.*, nail.

*mise*, *mase*, *ama* or *amase*, *conj.*, or, else.

*missig*, *f.n.*, haunch.—*ti*.

*miyi*, *m.n.*, desert, jungle, country.

—*gi*. This word, even when definite, is often used without the article.

*miyid*, *m.n.*, *pl.* and *s.*, corpse (used for men only).—*ki*.

*miyir*, *m.n.*, intellect, reason, prudence, fancy.—*ki*.

*miyirsan*, *a.*, wise, prudent.

*miyirla*, *a.*, stupid, foolish.

*miyirlaan*, *f.n.*, stupidity, foolishness.—*ti*.

*miyir hab*, *v.i.*, be prudent, reasonable.

*miyir haba*, *a.*, intelligent, prudent.

*mod*, *v.i.*, think, appear.

*wah la mod*, *v.imp.*, seem, appear; *hadi an Adan tago*, or *u ko’o runba wahba la modi*, if I go to Aden, truth will appear.

*mod*, *m.n.*, merchandise, property.—*ki*.

*mog*, *moga*, *a.*, negligent, ignorant (they call a man so who does not know news which everybody knows; this word must be a contraction of *ma ogain*, I did not know).

*moji* (contraction of *ma ogi*), I do not know.

*mohar madow*, *m.n.*, *B. Carterii* frankincense tree.—*gi*.

*moharad*, *f.n.*, *Boswellia Bhan Dajiana* frankincense tree.—*di*.

*mos*, *v.i.*, heap, pile up the sand around the hut to preserve it from the water.

*mos*, *m.n.*, bank or hill made around the hut.—*ki*.

*mot!* *int.*, salutation given when on horseback, to a king, a chief, a governor; exclamation for inciting the horse, and to continue a song.

*moyai*, or *moya*, *m.n.*, wooden mortar.—*hi*.

*moyaitumai*, *m.n.*, pestle, stamper.

*mu?* *ad.*, why? *mu dar i keno?* why does he not bring me a coat?

*mu*, *m.n.*, time.—*gi*.

*muadin*, *m.n.*, muezzin.—*ki*.

*mu’alim*, *m.n.*, schoolmaster.—*ki*.

*mud*, *v.tr.*, prick, sting, stitch.

*mudnin*, *f.n.*, pricking, stitching.

**muda'**, *m.n.*, fork.—**hi**, —**yo**.

The Somali fork has only one prong, it is used as a bodkin in sewing.

**muda'i**, *m.n.*, plaintiff.—**gi**.

**mudali**, *f.n.*, defendant.—**di**.

**mudal**, *m.n.*, miser, hard-hearted man.—**ki**.

**muda'nyo**, or **mida'nyo**, *f.n.*, kind of tree and its berry.

**mudad**, *f.n.*, period of time.—**di** (some tribes say, **madal**.—**ki**).

**mudakar**, *m.n.*, adult, young man.—**ki**.

**mudāya'**, *m.n.*, spendthrift.—**hi**, —**yo**.

**mudayo**, or **murayo**, *f.n.*, gum tree and its fruit.

**mudhi**, *v.tr.*, strip off, skin.

**mudso**, *v.tr.*, suck (fruits, sweets, &c.).

**mufo**, *f.n.*, oven, hearth, furnace.

**mufai**, *v.tr.*, bake.

**mufta**, *m.n.*, key.—**hi**.

**mugi**, or **mugis**, half (a glass, a pot, a boiler .....); **hadub 'anaha mugi i ken**, bring me half a vessel of milk.

**muhuyo**, or **muhayo**, *f.n.*, grandmother.

**muħ**, *m.n.*, discovery, vision, sight, appearance.

**muhad**, or **muhasho**, *f.n.*, apparition, appearance, vision (the thing seen).—**ki**, —**di**.

**muħo**, *v.i.*, appear, seem; **muħda**, **wan muħan**; **u muħo**, appear to him; **wa i**, **ku**, **u**, **no**, **idin muħata**, it appears, seems to me, thee, him, us, you; **wa**

**muħda** or **muħata**, it is visible, apparent, evident, explained; **runta wa muħata**, the truth is evident.

**muħalħalah**, *m.n.*, impostor.—**hi**.

**muħbasad**, *f.n.*, unleavened bread (as Arabs and Somals eat).—**di**.

**muħmad**, *f.n.*, fresh meat cut into pieces, dried in the sun, and afterwards fried with ghee and served in the **hubo**.

**muħuni**, *v.tr.*, force, oblige, impel.

**muħuno**, *f.n.*, violence, extortion, compelling.

**muħur**, *v.i.*, dive.

**muħuri**, *v.i.*, duck, bathe.

**muħurasho**, *f.n.*, bath.

**muji**, *v.tr.*, expose for sale, display, show, point, explain; **i**, **u**, **no muji**, explain to me, him, us; **darka i muji**, show the clothes to me.

**mujnin**, or **mujis**, *f.n.*, exposure of goods, explanation.—**ti**, or —**ki**.

**mūmin**, *m.n.*, believer.—**ki**; **nin muminah**, a believer.

**murayad**, *f.n.*, looking-glass, mirror.—**di**.

**murku'i**, *v.tr.*, cause to sprain.

**murko'o**, *v.r.*, sprain yourself (in sliding ...).

**murkuasho**, *f.n.*, sprain, strain, bruise.

**murjan**, *f.n.*, coral.—**ti** (the red kind, with which they make collars, bracelets ...).

**murjo'**, or **mujo'**, *m.n.*, infant.—**hi**.

**murud**, *m.n.*, sauce remaining in the plate or boiler.—**ki**.

**murdi**, *v.i.*, take with the forefinger the remains of sauce or food in a kettle or dish and lick it up.

**murdiso**, or **murudsato**, or **muruksato**, *f.n.*, forefinger.

**muruh**, *m.n.*, calf (of the leg), thick part of the arm.—**hi**.

**murwad**, *f.n.*, esteem, respect.—**di**.

**murwad**, *v.tr.*, esteem, respect.

**mus**, *m.n.*, razor.—**ki**.

**musanow**, *v.i.*, lament, cry, calling for the tribe (**tolai! tolai**); **musanowba**, **wan musanowbi**. This verb is only used when speaking of men.

**mushaharo**, *f.n.*, wages.

(**baya**) **mushtari**, trader, merchant (*see baya ...*).

**mushrik**, *m.n.*, two associates, partners; **mushriggi**, the ... (generally Somals will use **dawo**).

**muslim**, *m.n.*, Mohamedan.—**ki**.

**musruf**, or **masruf**, *m.n.*, food which a father procures for his family.—**ki**.

**musruf**, or **masruf**, *v.i.*, feed your family.

## N.

**na**, *pers.prn.*, us; **naga**, from us; **no**, to us; **nogu**, by or near us.

**na**, *ad.*, also.

**na!** *int.* of calling; **na hoi!** ho woman! **na ya Fadumo!** or

**na ya hoi!** a father at a distance from his daughter Fatma will so call her.

**na'**, *v.tr.*, abandon, hate, reject, be disgusted; **wan ni'**.

**ne'ban**, *f.n.*, hatred.—**ti**.

**ne'baw**, *v.tr.*, hate; **wa iss ne'byihin**, they hate each other; **wa iss na'bnahai**, we hate each other.

**na'alad** or **na'lada**, some also say **na'adal** or **na'dal**.—**shi**, curse, bad, injurious word; **Allah ku na'lado**, may God curse you; **Ebbahai na'laddisu ha kugu dādo**, may God's curse (or malediction) fall upon you.

**na'dal**, *v.tr.*, curse.

**na'al**, *m.n.*, horse-shoe, the thick piece of leather they nail to the heel of the sandals when they are stitched.—**ki**.

**nabad**, *f.n.*, accord, conciliation, good news, peace.—**di**, **nabdo** (*plur.*); **nabad gala** (*plur.*), enter, be in peace; **nabad gelyo**, good-bye, farewell; **nabad hab**, be safe; **nabad hado**, **hata**, make truce; **Badri ma nabad ba?** is there peace, Father? **ha**, **wa nabad**, yes, there is peace (common salutation); **war ya Warsamow!** **nabad** or **nabaddi ma jirta?** oh! Warsama, is there peace? **ha**, **Ilah mahadi**, yes, thanks to God.

**nabdi**, *v.tr.*, pacify.

**nabar**, *m.n.*, blow, hurt, scar, stroke, wound.—**ki**, —**yo**.

- nađ**, *m.n.*, leathern bucket used for watering cattle.
- nadi**, *m.n.*, a tree (in the jungle) of which they make their riding whips.—**gi**.
- nadif**, *f.n.*, cleanness.—**ti**.
- nadifi**, or **nadif ka dig**, *v.tr.*, make clean.
- nadifah**, *a.*, clean.
- nadur**, *f.n.*, slime, lime.—**ti**.
- naf**, *f.n.*, soul, life.—**ti**; **nafi ma ku jirto**, there is no life (a doctor says so when he declares that someone is dead).
- nafta ka had**, *v.tr.*, kill; **nafti wa ku wareigaisa**, he is in agony.
- naftu ha ka bađo**, *v.i.*, agonize.
- nafu**, *a.* and *m.n.*, lifelessness.—**ahi**; **adinká nafahaah go**, cut off that lifeless member; **lug-taidi nafahaahaid**, my lifeless leg; **ga'antisu wa nafu**, his arm is lifeless.
- naf**, *reflex.pers.prn.*, inflected with *poss.prn.*; **naftada u shahaiso**, work for yourself; **naftaidan u shahaista**, I work for myself.
- nag**, *f.n.*, woman, wife.—**ti**.
- nagnimo**, *f.n.*, womanhood.
- nāh**, *v.i.*, become fat.
- nāhsan**, *a.v.*, fat; **ninki nahsana**, the fat man.
- nāhi**, *v.tr.*, fatten.
- nah**, *v.i.*, start, shrink, be astounded, stunned; **wan nihi**.
- nihi** (with **kaga**), *v.tr.*, stun, astound, startle, affright, alarm; **wan kaga nehin shekagaiga kaga nihin**, my story will astound him.
- nahadin**, *f.n.*, astonishment, grief felt on receiving the news of some heavy loss, starting, shrinking.—**ti**.
- nah**, *v.i.*, be merciful, charitable; **wan nihi**; **iga nah**, be merciful to me.
- nahadin**, *f.n.*, clemency, charity, mercy, pity.—**ti**.
- naharis**, *f.n.*, mercy, pity (especially attributed to God).
- naharis** (with **u**), *v.i.*, have mercy; **no nahariso**, have mercy on us.
- naharisla**, *a.*, unkind, or **naharisba ma yaħan**, who does not know pity.
- nahas**, *f.n.*, brass, copper.—**ti**.
- nahwi**, *m.n.*, grammar.—**gi**.
- nah**, *v.tr.*, read; **wan nihi**.
- nahso**, *v.r.*, read for yourself.
- nahuda**, *m.n.*, captain (of a ship, a buggalow).—**hi**.
- nahwa**, *a.v.*, chosen; **mid nahwaah i ken**, bring me a chosen fruit.
- nahai** (with **ka**), *v.tr.*, choose for me.
- ka nahaiso**, *v.tr.*, choose.
- najar**, carpenter (*see nijar*).
- nail**, *f.n.*, she-lamb.
- nana**, *m.n.*, sweets, sugar-plums, &c.—**hi**.
- nanaıs**, *f.n.*, epithet, nickname.—**ti**.
- nar**, *f.n.*, hell.—**ti**; **dabka narta**, hell-fire.
- narjin**, **narajin**, or **narjil**, *f.n.*, cocoa-nut.—**ti**.
- nas**, *m.n.*, breast (of women), bosom (for both sexes).—**ki**.

**na's**, *m.n.*, blockhead, stupid, foolish, simpleton.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**nasab**, *m.n.*, a generous man (giving willingly).—**ki**.  
**nasab**, *m.n.*, pedigree (of horses only).—**ki**.  
**nasi**, *v.c.*, make him rest.  
**naso**, *v.i.*, rest, take rest.  
**nasad**, or **nasasho**, *m.n.*, rest, nap.—**ki**, —**di**.  
**nasib**, *m.n.*, luck.—**ki**; **Abdi wa hof nasib hun**, Abdi is a person of bad luck.  
**nashug**, *m.n.*, quid, snuff.—**gi**.  
**so nawil**, *v.tr.*, give, deliver, bring the cargo from the ship; **ka nawil hebta**, bring the cargo from the shore.  
**si nawil**, *v.i.*, carry your cargo to the ship.  
**ne'au**, *f.n.*, air, breeze.—**di**; **ne'auda an u bahno**, let us go in the air, breeze.  
**ne'awi**, *v.tr.*, aerate.  
**nebi**, *m.n.*, prophet, saint.—**gi**.  
**nef**, *m.n.*, animal, quadruped.—**ki**.  
**neif**, *f.n.*, breath.—**ti**.  
**neifso**, *v.i.*, breathe.  
**nejis**, *a.* and *m.n.*, cunning.—**ki**, —**yo**. This word is also sometimes used for immodest, immoral.  
**nejisnimo**, *f.n.*, cunningness.  
**nidar**, *v.i.*, vow; **nidra**, **wan nidri**.  
**nijar**, or **najar**, *m.n.*, carpenter.—**ki**.  
**nijas**, or **nejis**.—**ki**, *f.n.*, filthiness.—**ti**; **nin nijasah**, a filthy man.

**nimmer**, *m.n.*, Arabic name of the leopard.  
**nin**, *m.n.*, man.—**ki**.  
**nin un**, somebody, any man; **nin un igu yed**, call me a man, somebody.  
**ninnimo**, *f.n.*, manhood.  
**nin rerod**, *m.n.*, foreigner; **ninki rerod**, the foreigner (only women and children use this word for foreigner).  
**nirig**, *m.n.*, young camel.—**gi**; **nirgo** (*plur.*).  
**nobad**, or **nobiad**, *f.n.*, tower.—**di**; **nobad fol marodi laga samaiyai**, a tower of ivory.  
**noho**, *v.i.*, go back, happen, occur; **nohda**, **wan nohon**; **wahhai nohotai**, it happened.  
**so noho**, *v.i.*, come back, return; **la** —, go back with it; **la so** —, come back with it.  
**so nohod**, *m.n.*, return.—**ki**.  
**nol**, *a.*, living, existing; **beir nol**, a living tree.  
**nolai**, *v.tr.*, animate, resuscitate.  
**nolaw**, *v.i.*, revive.  
**nolau**, *f.n.*, life.—**ti**; **nolanta ahiro**, the next life (next world).  
**nug**, *v.tr.*, absorb, suck (especially used for children).  
**nuji**, *v.tr.*, make him suck; **inanka naska nuji**, make the child suck.  
**'ana nujis**, *m.n.*, lactation.—**ki**.  
**nugail**, *m.n.*, cows which must be watered immediately after having been milked.  
**dega nugul**, *a.*, obedient.

dega nuglow, *v.i.*, be obedient.  
dega nuglan, or dega nugail.—  
ki, obedience.

nugul, *m.n.*, shivering man.

nurad, *f.n.*, lime, mortar, chunam.

nusked, nisked, or neski, half.

## O.

ó (used as a *dem.pron.* with its appropriate consonant), yon, yonder.

o, *conj.*, and. Contraction of *iyó*; it is used for joining sentences and parts of sentences: *abbahá iyó hoyadá ba yimadai o na la fadistai*, your father and mother came and remained with us.

ōd, *v.tr.*, obstruct, make a fence, an enclosure.

ōd, *f.n.*, hedge, fence, enclosure made of trees cut in the jungle.—di.

ōdan, *a.v.*, shut, obstructed; *dauga wa ōdanyahai*, the road is obstructed.

o'd, *m.n.*, voice.—ki.

odai, *m.n.*, old man.—gi.

ōdo (*root*, not used in the imperative mood, they commonly use *deh*), say, tell; *wan odan*, I will say, tell.

ōdrogad, *m.n.*, a small distance (a ramble, a walk).—ki.

ofai, *f.n.*, sea-gull.—di.

ofno, *m.n.*, coupling of neat cattle; *wa oftai*, she has been covered.

ōg, *f.n.*, fire (of houses being burnt).—ti; *dai ōgta magaladi ka bahaisa*, look! the fire in the town is extending.

og (*root*), *v.*, know; *wa la ogyahai*, it is known; *ya og?* or *ya yahān?* who knows.

ogow, *v.tr.*, know, beware of, remind; *wahhas ād u ogow* (some say) *wahhas ād u oho*, be well aware of, remind well; *iss* —, take care of yourself.

ogan, *a.*, wilfully, expressly; *ogan ban u falai*, I did that wilfully.

ogaisi, *v.tr.*, communicate, let him know, tell, remind, acquaint, discover; *i, no ogaisi*, tell me, us.

oggol, *m.n.*, will, willing, knowing, complying.—ki.

oggolai, *v.i.*, assent, consent.

oggolaisi, *v.c.*, make him consent.

oggolān, *f.n.*, acceptance, compliance, knowledge animals have of those who feed them and that of small children for their parents.—ti.

iss oggolān, *f.n.*, accordance, agreement with.—ti.

oggolaw, *v.i.*, accept, comply, be willing; *nefkasi wa i oggol-yahai*, that animal knows me; *nef oggol*, a tame animal.

ōhon (for *ohaw*), *v.tr.*, know; *wa la yahān*, it is known; *ninkas ād lo yahān i so kahai*, lead

- that well-known man to me (some use the Arabic word **ma'raf**, well known; **ninki ma'rukkaaha iga yed**, call me the well-known man).
- ohon**, *f.n.*, knowledge, science.—**ti**.
- ohonlaan**, *f.n.*, ignorance.—**ti**.
- ohonin**, *m.n.*, acquaintance.—**ki**, —**yo**.
- ohonsi**, *v.c.*, make him know, be acquainted with.
- ohonso**, *v.tr.*, get acquainted with.
- ohli**, *m.n.*, bag.—**gi**.
- oi**, *v.i.*, cry, weep; **oiya**, **wan oiyi**; **maħal ruħba oiyaya**, heard a spirit crying.
- kaga oi**, *v.c.*, make him cry.
- oin**, *f.n.*, sigh, cry, weeping.—**ti**.
- oll**, *v.i.*, be lying, remain quiescent, live.
- 'oll**, *m.n.*, adversary, army, enemy.—**ki**; **'oll ahada**, be enemies; **'oll bainu nahai**, we are enemies; **wa 'oll**, or **wa iss u 'oll**, they are enemies.
- 'ollow** (with **la**), *v.i.*, become enemies with; — **'olloba**, become (ye) enemies; **wai 'ollobi**, they will become enemies.
- 'ollad**, *f.n.*, enmity, dispute, feud, revenge, vengeance.—**di**.
- 'olladi**, *v.i.*, revenge, take vengeance.
- olol**, *v.i.*, growl; **gelu wa olola**, the camel growls.
- olol**, or **olul**, *m.n.*, flame, blaze.—**ki**, —**yo**.
- ololi**, *v.tr.*, inflame, light; **dabka ololi**, light the fire.
- on**, *m.n.*, thirst.—**ki**.
- omanaw**, *v.att.*, be thirsty; **iss on tir**, or **iss harad tir**, quench your thirst.
- onkod**, *m.n.*, thunder.—**ki**, —**yo**.
- 'o'ob**, *m.n.*, hole between two hides covering a Somali hut in which they can place or conceal something.—**ki**.
- orgi**, *m.n.*, he-goat.—**gi**.
- orjujun**, *m.n.*, cripple.—**ki**; **orjujun ban aha**, I was a cripple.
- orod**, *v.i.*, run; **orda**, **wan ordi**; — **o tag**, go away; **so** —, come quickly.
- orod**, *m.n.*, running, speed.—**ki**.
- orr**, *m.n.*, cry, shout.
- orri**, *v.i.*, cry, shout.
- osob**, *m.n.*, spring, verdure.—**ki**; **miyi wa osob**, the jungle is verdant.
- owlaled**, *a.*, neutral tint, green.
- owlan**, *a.*, brown, reddish.
- ow** (see **yohow**), *affix meaning* you; **abbihisow kalai**, you, his father, come; **abbahaiow kalai**, you, my father, come.

## R.

- ra'**, *v.tr.*, accompany, go along with; **iss** —, go together; **wainu iss ra'i**, we go together; **so** —, come with him.
- râb**, *v.tr.*, wish; **maħad rabta'** what do you wish?
- râbsi**, *m.n.*, chewing.—**gi**.

**rábso**, *v.tr.*, chew; **maḥad rabsa-naisa?** what are you chewing?  
**rabrad**, or **rarad**, *f.n.*, coffin, bier.—**di**.  
**raḥuḥ**, Wednesday (see **arbaḥa**).  
**rad**, *m.n.*, footstep, trace.—**ki**;  
**rad go**, lose the trace; **so rad goiyai**.  
**radi**, *v.tr.*, follow, trace, track.  
**radis**, *m.n.*, follower —**ki**.  
**rad gur**, a man who traces another; **radkisa gur**, trace him;  
**radkayaga gur**, follow our tracks.  
**ra'do**, *f.n.*, pursuit (of enemies, robbers).  
**ra'dai**, *v.tr.*, pursue.  
**ra'da reb**, *f.n.*, those who remain behind to resist the pursuers.—**ti**.  
**radah**, or **raḥad**, *v.tr.*, grind;  
**radḥa**, **wan radḥi**.  
**radi**, *a.*, wishing, willing; **radi ban ku ahai**, I am willing.  
**raf**, *m.n.*, sheep's or goat's hoof (for one separately).—**ki**.  
**rag**, *m.n.*, masculine sex, men.—**gi** (when this word is taken in a general sense, they say **ragi**, men, people).  
**nin ragah**, a brave man, fearing God and telling the truth.  
**ragnimo**, *f.n.*, magnanimity, men, mankind.  
**rāg**, *v.i.*, delay, be late, long;  
**maḥad ku rāgtai?** why have you been so late?  
**rāgsan**, *a.v.*, late.  
**rāji**, *v.tr.*, adjourn, delay.  
**rāgnin**, *f.n.*, delay, slowness.—**ti**.

**rag'ad**, *m.n.*, at the finishing of the Mussulman prayers, when on their knees, they touch the ground with their heads, and this stooping is called **rag'ad**. In the morning they have two **rag'adod**, at noon four, and at about 3 or 4 p.m. four; after sunset they have three **rag'adod**, at **ishai** (about 7 p.m.) four.

**rah**, *m.n.*, frog, toad.—**hi**.

**raḥa**, **raḥo**, or **raḥad**, *f.n.*, contentment, plentitude of satisfaction, happiness.—**di**; **raḥad ban ku haista**, or **raḥaddi ban haista**, I have the happiness; **raḥo yu ku jira**, he is in happiness; **nin Ebbahai raḥo u aburai**, God has created man for happiness.

**raḥaisi**, *v.c.*, cause him to be satisfied.

**raḥaisan**, *a.v.*, happy.

**raḥaiso**, *v.i.*, be satisfied; **raḥaista**, **wan raḥaisan**.

**rahmad**, *f.n.*, mercy, charity.—**di**.

**raḥim**, *m.n.*, charitable man.—**ki** (**nin raḥimah** is also used).

**rahan**, *v.tr.*, pawn (give as security); **rahma**, **wan rahmi**.

**rahmad**, *f.n.*, pawn, security.—**di**.

**raḥan**, *f.n.*, flock of quadrupeds, assembly of men.—**ti**; **raḥanti meshi bal inai jogto dai**, look if there is an assembly of men.

**raḥ**, *v.i.*, bend, stoop for drinking water, lap.



**rah**, *f.n.*, corpse, cadaver.—**di**.  
**rakāb**, *m.n.*, passenger.—**ki**.  
**rakab**, or **rakakab**, *m.n.*, stirrup, brave man, warrior.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**rako'**, *f.n.*, a profound inclination made in praying.—**di**.  
**rako'**, *v.i.*, make a profound inclination.  
**rai** and **rairai**, *v.i.*, rejoice, cheer; **iss ka** —, be glad, rejoice.  
**rairaisi**, *v.tr.*, cheer, rejoice; **kaga** —, make him rejoice.  
**raīn**, *f.n.*, joy, gladness.—**ti**.  
**raīs**, *m.n.*, barber, shaver.—**ki**.  
**raīs**, *m.n.*, wet land, wet soil found in digging and turning over the ground.—**ki**.  
**ra'is**, *m.n.*, prime, the first.—**ki**.  
**raīs magado**, *f.n.*, bridge of the foot, sole.  
**rajai**, *m.n.*, orphan.—**gi** (used especially for one bereaved of mother).  
**ramash**, *m.n.*, fertile place, covered with grass (well watered).—**ki**.  
**ran**, *f.n.*, ringlet of hair.—**ti**; **rantayuhudda**, the curl of hair the Jews have on each side.  
**rani**, *f.n.*, queen at cards.—**di**.  
**raniyad**, *f.n.*, queen (*see mali-kad*).—**di**.  
**ranji**, *m.n.*, colour.—**gi**.  
**ranji**, *v.tr.*, paint; **wan ranjiyi**.  
**rār**, *v.tr.*, load.  
**rār**, *m.n.*, load.—**ki**.  
**rāran**, *a.v.*, laden.  
**rār**, *f.n.*, room (in a house), a place upon a tree where robbers hide the stolen things.—**ti**.

**rār**, *v.i.*, prepare a place in a house, on a tree ...  
**rāran**, *a.v.*, ready, prepared; **mesha wa rarantahai**, the place is ready, prepared.  
**rarab**, *f.n.*, hand-barrow used for carrying dead bodies.—**ti**.  
**aran**, *m.n.*, embers, sand heated by the sun.—**ki**.  
**ras** and **ras gura**, *m.n.*, ant-hill (of **hudanjo**).—**ki**, —**gi**.  
**rasās**, *f.n.*, lead.—**ti**.  
**rash**, *m.n.*, shot.—**ki**.  
**rāsi**, *m.n.*, cape.—**gi**.  
**rāsai**, *v.tr.*, heap up, accumulate.  
**rasáisan**, *a.v.*, accumulated.  
**rásais**, *m.n.*, accumulation.—**ki**.  
**rásul**, *m.n.*, apostle.—**ki**.  
**rāti**, *m.n.*, he-camel.—**gi**.  
**rawi**, *m.n.*, wealthy.—**gi**; **nin rawiah**, a wealthy man.  
**reb**, *v.tr.*, leave, lay aside, away; **wan kugu rebi**, I will leave it for you; **ku reb**, leave out.  
**rer**, *m.n.*, assemblage of Somali huts within an enclosure, village, family.—**ki**; **rer kani wa rerma?** or **rer ma tihin?** or **war! rerku wa rerma?** whose rer is this? A Somal in the jungle, wishing to speak politely to the inhabitants of a rer he does not know, asks one of the above three questions.  
**rer miyi**, *m.n.*, a countryman.—**gi**.  
**rer magala**, *f.n.*, people of a town.—**di**.  
**ri**, *f.n.*, she-goat.—**di**.  
**riyo**, *m.n.*, goat (general name).—**hi**.

**riyod**, or **riyo**, *m.n.*, dream.—**ki** ;  
**wa riyod**, it is a dream.

**riyo**, *v.i.*, dream.

**rial**, *m.n.*, thaler, dollar.—**ki** (*see*  
**harshi**).

**rid**, *v.tr.*, pitch, throw, upset ;  
**ku** —, put in, throw in, aim  
 at ; **wan ku ridai o la wahyai**,  
 I aimed at it and missed it ;  
**kaga** —, shoot ; **waraba ma-**  
**dahha kaga rid**, shoot that  
 hyæna in the head ; **ka** —,  
 conduce.

**rif**, *v.tr.*, plume or pluck (a bird,  
 a fowl).

**rifai**, *m.n.*, a bold and headstrong  
 man.—**hi**.

**rifakal**, *m.n.*, a bold man, taking  
 the part or party of the **rifai**.

**rih**, *v.tr.*, push, shove.

**rih**, *m.n.*, push, pushing.—**hi**.

**rima'**, or **rimai'**, fraction  $\frac{1}{5}$ .

**rimai**, *m.n.*, matrix, womb.—**gi**.

This word is not habitually  
 used in speaking of women,  
 although it is the true word  
 for matrix.

**rob**, *m.n.*, rain.—**ki** ; **biyihi 'ar-**  
**rada rogai**, deluge.

**rodol**, *m.n.*, pound (weight).—  
**ki**.

**róg**, *v.tr.*, reverse, turn, set upside  
 down, spill, take ashore, land ;  
**war alabadada rog**, land your  
 goods ; **so** —, bring ashore.

**rógan**, *a.v.*, upside down ; **distigi**  
**wa roganyahai**, the kettle is  
 upside down.

**rogan**, *v.i.*, be troubled ; **wan**  
**rogmi**.

**rógmo**, *v.i.*, be set upside down ;  
**kolka dunidu rógmato**, when  
 the world will be set upside  
 down, or destroyed.

**rognin**, *f.n.*, abashment, spolia-  
 tion, landing.—**ti**.

**rôn**, *a.*, good, generous ; **wa ron**,  
 it is good ; **ka ron tahai**, it is  
 better than, or it is more ;  
**Yusuf Musa ka ron**, Joseph is  
 better than Moses ; **ina ka ahli**  
**ron**, he is more intelligent than  
 we are.

**ror**, *v.i.*, run, palpitate.

**ror**, *m.n.*, kind of lizard.—**ki**.

**rûbab**, *m.n.*, marsh.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**rubad**, *m.n.*, life.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**rubad**, *f.n.*, the place below the  
 throat, just above the middle  
 of the chest, the thyroid body,  
 trachea.

**rubiad**, *f.n.*, rupee.—**di** ; **rubabi**  
*(plur.)*. In counting, Somals  
 employ the contraction **rubod**,  
 instead of **rubiadod**.

**rubi**, *m.n.*, 1 shilling, 8 annas.

**rug**, *f.n.*, abode, dwelling, resi-  
 dence, tent.—**ti**.

**rugajso**, *v.i.*, live, dwell.

**rûg**, *m.n.*, knee, callousness of the  
 knees.—**gi**, —**yo**.

**rug**, *v.tr.*, break the bone in  
 gnawing it.

**ruh** and **ruhruh**, *v.tr.*, shake,  
 swing.

**ruho**, *v.i.*, be shaken, tossed ;  
**dabaishi ya i ruh dai**, I was  
 tossed by the wind.

**ruhan**, *a.v.*, shaken, tossed.

**ruhain**, *f.n.*, shake, shaking.—**ti**.

**ruhan**, *v.p.*, be crushed down, downcast, exhausted; **ruhma**, **wan ruhmi**; **wa si ruhmi**, I shall be exhausted (in going); **wa so ruhmai**, I was exhausted in coming.

**ruhsad**, *f.n.*, permission.—**di**; **ruhsad i si**, give me permission.

**rukun**, *m.n.*, leg (of a chair, a table, a bed).—**ki**.

**ruji**, *v.tr.*, eradicate, uproot.

**rujin**, or **rujis**, *f.n.*, eradication.—**ti**, —**ki**.

**rum**, Turkey.

**rumi**, *m.n.*, Turk.—**gi**.

**rumai**, *m.n.*, toothbrush, tooth-stick.—**gi**.

**run**, *f.n.*, truth, certainty.—**ti**; **wa run**, **wa runtis**, **wa runted**, **wa runtod**, it is true.

**rumai**, *v.tr.*, ascertain, confirm the truth.

**rumaiso**, *v.tr.*, believe, take the truth for certain.

**rumaisad**, *m.n.*, belief.—**ki**.

**rushai**, *v.i.*, besprinkle water in front of the house after sweeping in order to get fresh air; **u rushai**, water for him.

**rushaiso**, *v.r.*, water for yourself.

## S, Sh.

**sā**, contr. for **sida**, so; **war! sā fal**, oh! do so; **sā berri an falo**, let me do so to-morrow.

**sa** (*root*), meaning a portion of

time; **saka**, this morning; **sa dambe**, the day after to-morrow; **sakub**, or **sakun**, the day after the day after to-morrow.

**sa'**, *m.n.*, cow; **sa'ha**, **si'hi**, the cow; **sa'yaw**, cows (*plur.*).

**sa'ab**, *m.n.*, Somali dance (men and women dance together striking their hands), palm of the hand; **sa'abka ku 'un**, eat with the hand.

**sa'ad**, *f.n.*, hour, clock, watch.—**di**; **sa'ad badked**, half-an-hour.

**sáb**, *f.n.*, general name given to the three Somali castes, Tumal, Midgan, Yibir; **Tumal wa sáb**.

**sāb**, *m.n.*, light wooden basket-work surrounding the jars of ghee and butter, lid used for a **deri**, or **disti**.

**sabab**, *f.n.*, cause, reason, risk (success as well as failure is called **sabab**).—**ti**; **wahhas sababtisi mahai ahaid?** what was the cause of that? **sababti wahhai ahaid**, the cause was that.

**sabab**, *v.tr.*, risk; **la'agtada wahha ku sabab**, risk your money in that affair.

**sababo**, *v.i.*, adventure, dare.

**sabai**, *v.i.*, float; **miyidku wa sabainaya**, the corpse is floating.

**sabais**, *m.n.*, floating.—**ki**.

**sabbar**, *m.n.*, food.—**ki**.

**sabbar**, *v.tr.*, feed, nourish.

**sabbaro**, *v.tr.*, feed, maintain (your children).

**sabkah**, or **sadkah**, *f.n.*, fruit wrapped up in a pod or husk covered with prickles.—**di**.  
**sabein**, *f.n.*, she-lamb.—**ti**.  
**sábir**, *m.n.*, patience, perseverance.—**ki** (*see samir*).  
**sabo**, *f.n.*, wet place becoming muddy by the trampling of camels, clean place made dirty, contagious sickness.—**di**.  
**sabol**, *m.n.*, poor man or woman having just what is necessary for a living; **nin**, **nag sabolah**, a poor man, woman; **ninki sabolkaaha**, **nagti sabolkaahaid**, the poor man, woman.  
**sabti**, *f.n.*, Saturday.—**di**.  
**sabur**, *m.n.*, psalms.—**ki**.  
**sadaḥo!** *int.*, cry of the poor when asking for alms.  
**sadaḥad**, *f.n.*, alms.—**di**; **sadaḥad ban ku sin**, I will give you alms.  
**sadaḥadai** (with **ku**), *v.tr.*, give alms.  
**sadaḥaiso**, *v.r.*, give alms (for yourself, for your good).  
**sadar**, *m.n.*, row, line.—**ki**; **sadar u jogsada**, arrange yourself, sit in a row, line.  
**sadeḥ**, *num.*, three.—**di**; **sadeḥ hal ban ku lehyahai**, I have to tell you three words.  
**sadeḥad**, *num.ord.*, third, thrice.  
**sádo**, *f.n.*, privilege.  
**safai**, *v.tr.*, clean.  
**safaisan**, *a.v.*, clean, cleansed.  
**safan**, or **daba safan**, *m.n.*, kind of fish.—**ki**.  
**safan**, *f.n.*, chaps (of the heel),

especially due to walking on wet grass.—**ti**.  
**(nin) safanleh**, *m.n.*, traveller.—**hi**; **safanlayashi ba yimadai**, the travellers have come.  
**sáfar**, *m.n.*, caravan, journey (made with a caravan).—**ki**; **safro** (*plur.*); **annaga o safarah**, our caravan.  
**sáfar**, *v.i.*, travel with a caravan; **safra**, **wan safri**; **safarka hore ka so hād o ka dambe ra'**, leave the first caravan and go with the second.  
**nin safaráh**, a traveller with a caravan.  
**safiri**, or **masifiri**, *v.tr.*, expel, banish; **la masafiri**, he is expelled.  
**safirsan**, *a.v.*, expelled; **ninki safirsana**, the expelled man.  
**safii**, *m.n.*, hide adorned or embellished with rows of shells.—**gi**.  
**sagal**, *num.*, nine.  
**sagalad**, *num.ord.*, ninth.  
**sagashan**, *num.*, ninety.  
**sagan madon**, *f.n.*, nape.—**ti**.  
**sagaro**, or **sakaro**, *f.n.*, sand antelope.  
**sahai**, provisions either for maintenance at home or for travel.—**di**.  
**sahal**, *v.tr.*, bless (*see sal*).  
**sahal**, *v.tr.*, render easy, ease.  
**saharad**, *f.n.*, wooden box, case.—**di**.  
**saharo**, *f.n.*, fecal matters, urine.  
**saharo**, or **saharod**, *v.i.*, purga ventrem; **so** —, go and purga ventrem.

**sāheb**, *m.n.*, master, sir.—**ki**.  
**sahīb**, *m.n.*, companion, friend.—**ki**.  
**sahēh**, *m.n.*, signature.—**hi**.  
**sahīma**, **sehīmad**, or **sihīmad**,  
*f.n.*, boat.—**di**.  
**sah**, *f.n.*, night (time of sleeping).  
 —**di**.  
**sah dehe**, *f.n.*, midnight; **sahda**  
**dehe tos**, arise at midnight.  
**sah**, *m.n.*, two annas.—**hi**.  
**sahaf**, *m.n.*, roof.—**ki**.  
**sahaf**, *f.n.*, woman's comb (with  
 ten or twelve teeth).—**ti**.  
**sahran**, *v.i.*, be drunk; **sahrama**,  
**wan sahrami**.  
**(nin) sahransan**, *a.v.*, drunk.  
**kaga sahrami**, *v.c.*, make him,  
 cause him to be drunk; **war!**  
**igaga sahrami**, oh! you will  
 make me drunk.  
**sakar**, *m.n.*, sternum, breast-bone.  
 —**ki**.  
**sa'id**, *v.tr.*, asperse, sprinkle; **iss**  
**ka** —, throw; **ku** —, sprinkle  
 on him, them; **nagu sa'id**, be-  
 sprinkle us; **ahalka hortisa**  
**biyaha ku sa'id**, sprinkle water  
 in front of the house.  
**saim**, *m.n.*, a fasting man.—**ki**;  
**saimin** (*plur.*).  
**sa'in**, *f.n.*, hair of a horse's tail,  
 mane of a horse.—**ti**.  
**sal**, *m.n.*, breech, bottom of a  
 vessel, foundation, groundwork.  
 —**ki**; **salka dig**, sit down.  
**sal**, *a.*, true; **wa sal**, it is true;  
**Eraiga Ilahhi wa sal**, the word  
 of God is true; **eraigasi wa**  
**sal**, that word is true.

**sāl** (*see sahal*), *v.tr.*, bless.  
**salād**, *f.n.*, prayer.—**di**.  
**salah**, *m.n.*, deck of a ship.—**hi**.  
**salah**, *v.tr.*, pat, stroke, soothe,  
 smoothe.  
**salahid**, *f.n.*, caress, pat, smooth-  
 ing.—**di**.  
**salalmodleh**, *m.n.*, bustard (large  
 one).—**hi**.  
**salam**, *v.tr.*, salute, hail.  
**salam**, salutation, hail! **salam ale-**  
**kum**, salutation to a stranger.  
**salamad**, *f.n.*, salutation, farewell  
 (be in safety).—**di**.  
**salasa**, *f.n.*, Tuesday.—**di**.  
**salid**, *f.n.*, oil.—**di**.  
**salib**, *m.n.*, cross.—**ki**, —**yo** (*see*  
**iss ku talab**).  
**sallado**, *f.n.*, kind of spear.  
**sallah**, *m.n.*, place prepared in a  
 boat for passengers.—**hi**.  
**sallan**, *m.n.*, staircase, ladder.—  
**ki**.  
**sālo**, *f.n.*, dung (of camels, sheep,  
 goats).  
**salol**, *m.n.*, jowaree.—**ki**.  
**samah**, *f.n.*, pardon.—**di**.  
**samah**, *v.tr.*, pardon, forgive, ex-  
 cuse; **wan samihi**; **i samah**,  
 excuse me; **issa samaha**, par-  
 don each other; **manta wan**  
**ku samahaya e mar kaleh ha**  
**u nohon**, I pardon you to-day,  
 do not do it again.  
**samai**, *v.tr.*, do, make, construct,  
 repair; **dunidu wahba laga**  
**ma samain**, the world is made  
 out of nothing; **la** —, transact,  
 act with.  
**samaisan**, *a.v.*, made.

**samaisnaw**, *v.att.*, be made.  
**samaisan**, *v.pass.*, be made; **samaisma**, **wan samaismi**; **ka samaisma**, is made of, from.  
**samain**, *f.n.*, making, construction.—**ti**.  
**samais**, *m.n.*, maker of everything, constructor.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**iss ku samai**, *v.tr.*, join with thread, rope, nail.  
**iss ku samais**, *m.n.*, joining; **iss ku samaiski**, the joining.  
**dar samai**, *v.tr.*, weave.  
**saman**, *m.n.*, goods, things.—**ki**; **samanki o dan laga so rog markabka**, all the goods have been brought from the ship.  
**samar** (with **ka**), *v.i.*, give up for lost (it is the word used at the announcement of a death).  
**sa'maran**, *f.n.*, nice dates.—**ti**.  
**sambab**, *m.n.*, lungs.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**sambil**, *m.n.*, basket.—**ki**.  
**samir**, *m.n.*, patience, perseverance.—**ki**.  
**samir**, *v.i.*, be patient, persevering, endure with patience; **samra**, **wan samri**.  
**san**, *aff.*, used with **wah**; **wa wahsan**, it is good, well.  
**san**, *m.n.*, nose.—**ki**; **san balladan**, a flat nose.  
**sanharor**, *m.n.*, bridge of the nose.—**ki**.  
**sanho**, *f.n.*, channel of the nose, twaug.  
**sanholeh**, *m.n.*, snuffer, a man having a twaug.—**hi**.  
**sān**, *f.n.*, hide of camels and of neat cattle.—**ti**.

**sānta ka bihi**, *v.tr.*, skin, flay.  
**sana'**, *m.n.*, conjuror.—**hi**.  
**sana'ad**, *f.n.*, conjuration.—**di**.  
**sana'ho**, *f.n.*, charm given to a sick person, or words pronounced to conjure his evil, bad spirits.  
**sanad**, *f.n.*, year.—**di**; **sanaddi hore**, the past year, ago (even long ago); **sanaddi dowed**, past year (not long ago); **sanaddan so so'ota**, this coming year.  
**sanam**, *m.n.*, idol.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**sanduh**, *m.n.*, box, chest, trunk.—**hi**, —**yo**.  
**sanga**, or **sangai**, *m.n.*, stallion.—**hi**.  
**sanhad**, *f.n.*, noise, sound, sound in the desert.—**di**; **degaiso!** **sanhad ban mahlaya**, hark! I hear a sound.  
**kaga sanhadi**, *v.i.*, make a noise (with something).  
**sanunad**, *f.n.*, curry.—**di**.  
**sār**, *v.tr.*, place, put on, set on; **so** —, bring away, make go out.  
**sāran**, *a.v.*, placed; **wah mel saran**, a thing put in a place.  
**sarrai**, *v.i.*, be (placed) first, go at the head of, before; **inamada u sarrai**, be the first of the boys; **ugu sarrai**, be the first of all, go before; **nagu sarrai**, go before us; **ka** —, be over the others, command, sway.  
**sarraisi** (with **ugu**), *v.tr.*, appoint.  
**sarsar**, *v.i.*, put one over the other.

sara ka', *v.i.*, get up, rise.  
 sara ka', *m.n.*, a getting up, resurrection.—**hi**.  
 sār, *v.tr.*, cut, incise.  
 sársar, *v.tr.*, vaccinate, cut the skin.  
 sarsar, *m.n.*, vaccination, cutting of the skin.—**ki**. Somals have the habit of cutting the skin of their children when they are sick and especially when they are pot-bellied.  
 sarmo, *f.n.*, cut, gash, incision.  
 saro, *v.i.*, copulate, coire; **sarta**, **wan saran**.  
 sarab, *m.n.*, row.—**ki**.  
 sarab (with **ku**), *v.tr.*, put in rows and join; **lohyada aḥalka ku sarab**, floor the room (cover with planks); **alwahaḍa sarab-keda**, the flooring.  
 saran, *f.n.*, groin (of the body).—**ti**.  
 sarar and **dina'**, fillet (the loins of a horse, an ox ...).—**ti**, and —**hi**.  
 saren, *m.n.*, corn, flour of wheat.  
 sarir, *f.n.*, bed.—**ti**.  
 sarrah, *v.i.*, go free.  
 sarrahi, *v.c.*, set free (cause to be free).  
 sarrif, *m.n.*, change of money.—**ki**.  
 sarrif, *v.tr.*, change; **rubiadda i sarrif**, change me the rupee; **so** —, go and change.  
 sarruh, *m.n.*, bandit, highwayman.—**hi**.  
 sasab, *v.tr.*, induce, persuade; **wa la sasabai**, he is persuaded.

sasabo, *v.tr.*, flutter.  
 sasab, or **sasabnin**, *m.n.*, persuasion, enticement.—**ki**, —**ti**.  
 sawahan, *m.n.*, clamour, outcry.—**ki**.  
 sawaheli, *m.n.*, negro, slave.—**gi**.  
 sawir, *m.n.*, drawing, image, picture, photograph.—**ki**.  
 sawir, *v.tr.*, draw, picture.  
 sawiran, *a.v.*, pictured, reproduced in picture, photo, ...  
 sayad, *m.n.*, fisherman.—**ki**.  
 sayah, *m.n.*, dew.—**hi**.  
 sayahsan, *a.*, dewy; **dulku wa sayahsanyahai**, the earth is dewy.  
 sayah, *m.n.*, goldsmith.—**hi**.  
 se, *conj.*, but (never used at the beginning of a sentence).  
 seb, *m.n.*, oar.—**ki**.  
 sebiyan, *m.n.*, servant.—**ki**; **sebiyan ba lehyahai**, he has a servant.  
 sefari, *m.n.*, string, twine.—**gi**.  
 seho, *v.i.*, sleep; **so** —, go to sleep.  
 sehi, *v.i.*, make (him) sleep, blow, put out; **ilmaha sehi**, make the baby sleep; **siradka sehi**, blow out the lamp.  
 sehasho, *f.n.*, sleep.  
 seid, *f.n.*, sinew, tendon.—**di**.  
 seif, *f.n.*, sword.—**ti**.  
 sem, *v.tr.*, touch (in playing).  
 se'ni, or **su'un**, *m.n.*, plate, dish.—**gi**, or —**ti**, —**yo**.  
 sergad, or **sergan**, *f.n.*, flogging, scourging.—**di**, —**ti**.  
 serkal, *m.n.*, authority, government.—**ki**.

- serkal sarai**, *m.n.*, governor ;  
**serkalki sarai**, the governor.  
**serkal**, *m.n.*, gentleman ; **sara-**  
**kishi**, the gentleman.  
**serji**, *m.n.*, brink, hem.—**gi**.  
**serwan**, *f.n.*, rod, stick.—**ti**.  
**serwanai**, *v.tr.*, flog, scourge.  
**sesa**, or **sisa**, *f.n.*, dust, sand  
 (raised up by the galloping of  
 horses), whirlwind or gusty  
 wind.—**di**.  
**setto**, *f.n.*, fetters (for a camel's  
 forelegs).  
**sha'ab**, *m.n.*, coral.—**ki**. **Sha'ab**  
 is the proper name of the place  
 where the residency of Ber-  
 berah is built.  
**shabak**, *m.n.*, net.—**gi**, —**yo**.  
**shabel**, *m.n.*, leopard, panther  
 (hunting leopard).—**ki**.  
**shabuk**, *m.n.*, whip.—**gi**.  
**shaf**, *m.n.*, callousness of the  
 camel's chest.—**ki**.  
**shafi'i**, one of the Mohamedan  
 sects. Somals are of the **sha-**  
**fi'i** creed.  
**shag**, *m.n.*, wheel of a carriage.  
 —**gi**.  
**shah**, *f.n.*, a game which Somals  
 are very fond of. It consists  
 in three squares unequal in  
 size, one inside the other, and  
 joined by perpendiculars pass-  
 ing through the middle of  
 each side ; each of the two  
 players has twelve stones or  
 shells, which are either of a  
 different colour or kind from  
 those of his opponent, so that  
 they may recognise them easily.
- shah**, *m.n.*, tea.—**hi**.  
**shahi**, *m.n.*, labourer, workman.  
 —**gi** ; **ninki shahigaaha**, a  
 labourer.  
**shahai**, *v.i.*, work.  
**shahaisi**, *v.i.*, make him work.  
**shahaiso**, *v.i.*, work for yourself.  
**shuhul**, *m.n.*, labour, work, busi-  
 ness.—**ki**.  
**shakal**, or **shekal**, *m.n.*, fetters  
 (for horses, mules).—**ki**.  
**shekal**, *v.tr.*, fetter, put on fet-  
 ters.  
**shakamad**, *f.n.*, leathern halter.  
 —**di**.  
**shaitan**, or **shaidan**, *m.n.*, Satan,  
 devil, demon.—**ki**.  
**shalai** and **shalaito**, *ad.*, yester-  
 day.  
**shama'**, or **shimai'**, *m.n.*, wax,  
 candle.  
**shambel**, *m.n.*, wild beast about  
 the size of a fox.  
**shan**, *num.*, five.  
**shanad**, *num.ord.*, fifth.—**ki**, —**di**.  
**shan iyo tobnad**, *m.n.*, a fort-  
 night.—**ki** ; **shan iyo tobnad-**  
**kas o dan yu ina ka mahna**,  
 all this fortnight he was absent  
 (from us).  
**shansho**, *f.n.*, part of the leg  
 under the knee.  
**shar**, *m.n.*, evil.—**ki**.  
**sharad**, *m.n.*, bet.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**la sharatan**, *v.i.*, bet ; **la shara-**  
**tama**, **wan la sharatami**.  
**sharer**, *m.n.*, forest.—**ki**.  
**shareri**, *v.tr.*, make a forest.  
**mel shareran**, a forest.  
**sharub**, *f.n.*, mustachio.—**ti**.



**shash**, *m.n.*, fringe.—**ki**.  
**shaushuga**, *m.n.*, greyish red mongoose.—**hi**.  
**sheg**, *v.tr.*, say, relate, tell ; **u** —, communicate, tell him ; **bein** —, tell, say a lie, be untruthful ; **wah** —, foretell, predict ; **wah ban shegi**, I will foretell.  
**shego**, *v.tr.*, demand, claim.  
**sheko**, *f.n.*, history, tale, tradition.  
**sheko u mari**, *v.i.*, narrate, tell a story.  
**shehmad**, or **shehnad**, *v.tr.*, load, freight.  
**shehnadan**, *a.v.*, loaded, laden.  
**shehnad**, *f.n.*, cargo, loading.—**di**.  
**sheklad**, *f.n.*, public house (stew).—**di**.  
**sheih**, *m.n.*, sheik, chief, Muslim saint.—**hi**.  
**shid**, *v.tr.*, inflame, light, kindle ; **dabka shid**, light the fire.  
**shidan**, *a.v.*, inflamed, lit.  
**shid**, *v.tr.*, stone.  
**shid**, *m.n.*, stoning.—**ki**.  
**shido**, *f.n.*, feast in which a goat is killed.  
**shido**, *f.n.*, hurly-burly, bustle, row, clatter.  
**shidai**, *v.i.*, make a noise, caterwaul.  
**shil**, *v.tr.*, fry.  
**shilan**, *a.v.*, fried ; **shilan yahai**, it is fried.  
**shilo**, *v.r.*, fry (for yourself) ; **shisha**.  
**deriya shil**, *m.n.*, a man frying.—**ki**.  
**shilato**, *f.n.*, a woman frying.

**shilis**, *a.*, fat, stout ; **ninki**, **ni-manki shishla**, stout man, men ; **nagti shishlaid**, the stout, fat woman ; **nagihi shishla**, the fat women.  
**shishlai**, *v.tr.*, make fat.  
**shishlow**, *v.i.*, become fat.  
**shilin**, *f.n.*, tick (the flat one), insect, camel's louse.—**ti**. When this louse bites other animals it causes them to be sick.  
**shimbir**, *f.n.*, bird.—**ti**.  
**shimbir libah**, *f.n.*, owl.—**di**.  
**shin**, *m.n.*, the nine months of pregnancy.—**ki** ; **shinki ma aha**, he has not the time ; — **dal**, one who is born in his time.  
**shini**, *f.n.*, bee.—**di**.  
**shir**, *m.n.*, assembly, rendezvous, council, assembly of men in the house of a chief.—**ki**.  
**shirka tag**, *v.i.*, go to the council, meeting ; **shirkan tegi**, I will go to the meeting.  
**so shira**, *v.i.*, have an assembly, assemble ; **wainu so shiri**, we will have an assembly, a meeting.  
**shirsi**, *v.tr.*, reunite.  
**shira**, or **shirah**, *m.n.*, sail of a ship.—**hi**, —**yo**.  
**shishai**, *f.n.*, *prp.* and *a.*, distant, beyond, the following, the last ; **halka shishai**, that distant place ; **nobadda shishadedu jogo**, he is beyond the tower ; **kan maaha, wa ka shishai**, it is not this, it is the next, the following ; **adigu u shishai**, be the last of all.

**shoï**, *f.n.*, a tree and its fruit, which is like a cherry.—**di**.

**sholaboli**, *f.n.*, cash (silver money), two anna piece.

**shub**, *v.tr.*, put in, spill, melt, pour out; **so** —, pour out towards me; **si** —, continue to spill; **ku** —, put in; **buradka shub**, melt the butter; **'anihi hanti ku shubai**, I put the milk in the jar; **wahad igu shubaisid, garan mayo**, I do not understand what you tell me; **wa biyaha la shubayo**, it is spilt water.

**shubo, ku shubo**, *v.r.*, put in, pour in (for yourself).

**shuban**, *a.v.*, melted; **bur'ad shuban ban'aba**, I drink melted butter.

**shuban**, *v.p.*, be melted, be purged; **shubma, wan shubmi**; **bur'adku ha shubmo**, let the butter be melted; **dabada ka shuban**, take a purge (lit. be purged from the back).

**shuban**, *m.n.*, effect of a purgative.—**ki**.

**shuban**, *a.*, straight, nice; **ul shuban i so ibi**, buy a straight stick for me; **nin shuban**, a nice man (tall and of a straight stature).

**shuh**, *m.n.*, hazy weather.—**hi**.

**shukan**, *f.n.*, helm.—**ti**.

**si**, *f.n.*, manner, mode.—**di**.

**sida, sidas, sidan**, *ad.*, thus, so; **sidas ma tahai?** is it so? or are you so? **wa sidas**, it is so; **sidan u samai**, do so (as I say).

**sidai**, *conj.*, as.

**side**, *ad.*, how? **wa side?** how is it? **sidan** (for **side**) **ban u gala?** how can I do that?

**si un**, *ad.*, somehow; **si un u gal o iss kaga tag**, do it somehow (in any manner whatever) and go away.

**si kasta**, *conj.*, however.

**si**, *particle*. This particle is often used before the verb to point out either a tendency from me to a place, or the continuity of the action expressed by the verb: **si da**, let go; **si mar**, pass by (from me to ...); **si da'**, continue to plunder; **si shahai**, continue to work. When this particle is added to the verb it gives to it a causative sense: **shahai**, work; **shahaisi**, cause to work.

**si**, *v.tr.*, give, bestow: **si** —, distribute; **so** —, give to him, buy, take and bring to me; **i so si**, take and bring to me; **wan ku so sin**, I will buy for you; — **so**, buy for yourself; **sista, wan sisan**; **orod o basal siso**, go and buy onions for yourself; **orod o basal so si**, go and buy onions for me.

**siya**, *m.n.*, giver.—**hi**; **ninkasi wa siya, basha, diba, dehsi**, this man is a giver, generous, benevolent.

**sin**, *f.n.*, gift, present.

**sibah**, *m.n.*, dye.—**hi**; **sibah madow 'adan**, indigo.

**sibah**, *v.tr.*, dye.

(*nin*) **sibabah**, *m.n.*, dyer.—**hi**.  
**sibibah**, *f.n.*, a declivity, slope.—  
**di** ; **mel sibibahah**, a sloping  
 place.  
**sibibaĥo**, *v.i.*, slide.  
**sibrar**, *m.n.*, leathern water-bag,  
**chagul**.—**ki**.  
**sid**, *v.tr.*, carry, bring ; **war san**  
**ban ku sida**, I bring to you  
 good news.  
**sido**, *v.r.*, take and carry for  
 yourself ; **sita** ; **sortá sido**, or  
**iss ka sido**, take your food.  
**sided**, *num.*, eight.—**di**.  
**sidehtan**, *num.*, eighty.—**ki**.  
**sidedad**, *num.ord.*, eighth.—**ki**,  
 —**di**.  
**si'g**, *m.n.*, hartebrest or Coke's  
 antelope.—**gi**.  
**sigo**, *f.n.*, sand on the road, sand-  
 storm (see **sesa**).  
**sihin**, *f.n.*, melted butter.—**ti**.  
**sil**, *m.n.*, vagina.—**ki**.  
**silei'**, *m.n.*, suffering, torment,  
 torture.—**hi**.  
**silei'**, *v.p.*, be tortured.  
**sili'i**, *v.tr.*, torment, torture, per-  
 secute.  
**sila'n**, *a.*, dull ; **shuĥul sila'n**,  
 dull work.  
(*nin*) **sila'san**, *a.v.*, tortured man.  
**silsilad**, *f.n.*, chain.—**di**.  
**silsiladai**, *v.tr.*, fetter, enchain.  
**simbiririho**, *v.i.*, slide, slip.  
**simbiririho**, *f.n.*, slide, slip.  
**simbiririhi**, *v.c.*, cause him to  
 slide, slip.  
**simid**, *m.n.*, cement.—**ki**.  
**sin**, or **iss ku sin**, *v.tr.*, flatten,  
 level ; **sima**, **wan simi**.

**siman**, *a.v.*, plain, smooth, straight,  
 parallel ; **dilimihi wa siman-**  
**yihin**, the lines are parallel ;  
**iss ku simanyihin**, they are  
 equal.  
**siman**, or **sinin**, *m.n.*, plane, sur-  
 face.—**ki**, —**ti**.  
**sīn**, *m.n.*, mucus discharged from  
 the nose.—**ki**.  
**sīnso**, *v.i.*, wipe your nose.  
**sin**, *f.n.*, hip.—**ti** ; **sino** or **simo**  
 (*plur.*).  
**sino**, *f.n.*, adultery.  
**sinaiso**, *v.i.*, commit adultery.  
**sinaisi**, *v.c.*, cause to commit  
 adultery.  
**sindi**, *m.n.*, bracelet, armlet (of  
 silver).  
**singal**, *m.n.*, client, a man who  
 comes under the protection of  
 a powerful man.—**ki**.  
**sinif**, *v.tr.*, introduce, produce ;  
**erai 'usub sinif**, create a new  
 word.  
**sinjibil**, *f.n.*, ginger.—**shi**.  
**sirad**, *m.n.*, lamp.—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**sirad**, *v.tr.*, light ; **siradka sirad**,  
 light the lamp.  
**siradan**, *a.v.*, lit, lighted ; **sirad-**  
**ka siradan i ken**, bring me a  
 lighted lamp.  
**siriri**, *v.tr.*, choke, strangle.  
**siririn**, or **siriris**, *m.n.*, strangu-  
 lation.—**ti**, —**ki**.  
**sis**, or **sesa**, *f.n.*, dust, sand-  
 storm.—**di**.  
**sisib**, *f.n.*, sliding on a stone.—  
**ti**.  
**sisibi**, *v.c.*, cause to slide.  
**sisibo**, *v.i.*, slide, slip.

**sitah**, *m.n.*, necklace or garland (for horses).—**hi**, —**yo**.

**siyahad**, *f.n.*, ornaments for women, bracelets, necklaces of silver and of precious metals or stones.—**di**.

**siyar**, *v.i.*, make a feast; **nin la la sahiro ba tahai**, you are a man to feast with us.

**siyaro**, or **siyarad**, *f.n.*, feast.—**di**.

**so**, *particle*, used either after or before the verb. When after the verb, it gives to it a kind of reflective sense; when before the verb, it points out either a movement in the action expressed by the verb with a sense of coming back, or a tendency towards me: **u so dib**, give him to bring home; **so heli**, bring back to me; **so durug**, come near.

**so'**, or **kala so'**, *v.tr.*, distinguish, separate; **midahas kala so'**, separate those fruits; **inamada Abdi wan ka so'** or **ka deh so'i**, I will separate Abdi from the boys.

**so'an**, *a.v.*, distinct; **sadehda hof ba kala wa so'an tahai o Ilah keliah iss ku yihin**, the three Persons are distinct one from the other and are only One God.

**so'din**, *f.n.*, separation, distinction, division.—**ti**.

**sod'al**, *m.n.*, journey, travel, traveller.—**ki**; **ninká sod'alkisi wah absileh bu aha**, the tra-

vel, journey of that man was dangerous; **ninka wein e ad arkaisa wa sod'al**, the big man you see is a traveller.

(**nin**) **sod'alaha**, *m.n.*, traveller; **ninki sod'alakaaha**, the traveller.

**soda'l**, *v.i.*, travel.

**soddog**, *m.n.*, father-in-law.—**gi**, —**yo**.

**soddoh**, *f.n.*, mother-in-law.—**di**.

**sodon**, *num.*, thirty.

**sofa**, *m.n.*, file.—**hi**.

**sofai**, *v.tr.*, file, sharpen.

**sogsog**, *f.n.*, fibrous tree with curved thorns.—**ti**.

**sogur**, *m.n.*, red mongoose.—**ki**.

**soh**, *v.tr.*, curl, twist.

**sohan**, *a.v.*, curled, twisted.

**sokai**, *a.*, near; **mel sokai**, a near place.

**sol**, *v.tr.*, broil, grill.

**solai**, *m.n.*, gridiron.—**gi**. Somals use a stick in the place of iron.

**son**, *m.n.*, fast, fasting.—**ki**.

(**nin**) **soman**, *m.n.*, fasting, hungry man; **ninki somana**, the fasting man.

**so'o**, *v.i.*, go on, move, proceed, walk; **so** —, come to me; **si** —, continue to go on; **u so'o**, go, walk for.

**so'od**, *m.n.*, walk.—**ki**.

**so'odsi**, *v.tr.*, advance, set forward; **sa'adda so'odsi**, put the clock on.

**sor**, *f.n.*, food.—**ti**.

**soryo**, *f.n.*, food given to a stranger on the first day, hospitality.

**soryai**, *v.i.*, give hospitality.

**sow and show**, particles expressing some doubt, perhaps; **sow sida ma aha?** is it not so? **show wa sidas**, perhaps it is so; **sow markabka ma yimado**, perhaps the ship will not come? **show manta yimadai**, perhaps she has come to-day; **sow sa'addu tobanki maaha?** is it not ten o'clock? **show sa'addu wa tobanki**, perhaps it is ten.

**suāl**, *v.tr.*, ask, question.

**suāl**, *f.n.*, question.—**shi**.

**subag**, *m.n.*, ghee (general name for all melted fat).—**gi**.

**subah**, *m.* and *f.n.*, morning.—**hi**, —**di**, —**yo**.

**subaihi**, *m.n.*, police, policeman.—**gi**; **subaihin** (*plur.*).

**suf**, *m.n.*, rag.—**ki**.

**sufur**, *m.n.*, brass.—**ki**.

**sufur**, *f.n.*, dust made by camels on the march.—**ti**.

**sug**, *v.i.*, wait, have patience, hope.—**ti**.

**sugnin**, *f.n.*, waiting, patience, hope.—**ti**.

**suginleh**, *a.*, patient.

**suginla**, *a.*, impatient.

**sug**, *v.i.*, suffer, beat hard.

**sugan**, *a.v.*, suffering, beaten hard, severely; **nin sugan**, a suffering man; **wil sugan**, a boy severely beaten.

**suh**, *v.i.*, faint, swoon.

**suhšan**, *a.v.*, fainted; **ninki suhšana ban arkai**, I saw the man in a faint.

**suhšin**, *f.n.*, fainting, swoon, epilepsy.—**ti**.

**suhur**, *f.n.*, meal taken during Ramadan, between midnight and four o'clock. At midnight a man cries in the streets: **suhur ya saimin!** **suhur ya saimin!** eat (meal) you fasting men.

**suhuro**, *v.i.*, take your meal.

**suh**, *m.n.*, bazaar, market.—**hi**, —**yo**.

**sujud**, *f.n.*, profound inclination, consisting in kneeling down and touching the ground with the forehead.—**di**.

**sujud**, *v.i.*, make the inclination.

**sul**, *m.n.*, thumb, toe.—**ki**.

**suldān**, *m.n.*, sultan.—**ki**.

**sulub**, *m.n.*, soft iron used for making spears.—**ki**.

**sumad**, *f.n.*, mark, sign, emblem.—**di**.

**sumad**, *v.tr.*, mark, sign.

**sun**, *m.n.*, poison.—**ki**.

**sūn**, *m.n.*, man's belt, waist-band.—**ki**; **suman** (*plur.*).

**sunkor** or **sonkor**, *f.n.*, sugar.—**ti**.

**surin**, *f.n.*, street.—**ki**.

**surual**, *m.n.*, trousers, pantaloons.—**ki**; **sarawil** (*plur.*).

**suryo**, *f.n.*, noose, a running knot.

**suryo**, *v.i.*, noose, make a running knot.

## T.

**ta, ti, tu**, *f.art.*, the.

**tí, tī, tán, tána,**  
**tani, tanu, tás,**  
**tasa, tasi, tasu,**  
**ter, to,** } *dem.fem.a.pron.*,  
 this, that, you,  
 yonder.

**tai, taida, taidi, taidu**, *poss.f. adj.prn.*, my, mine.

**tá, táda, tádi, tádu**, *poss.f.adj.prn.*, thy, thine.

**tis, tisa, tisi, tisu**, *poss.m.adj.prn.*, his, his own.

**ted, teda, tedi, tedu**, *poss.f.adj.prn.*, her, hers.

**taya, tayada, tayadi, tayadu**, *poss.a.prn.*, our, ours (mine and theirs).

**ten, tena, teni, tenu**, *poss.a.prn.*, our, ours (yours and mine).

**tin, tina, tini, tinu**, *poss.a.prn.*, your, yours.

**tod, toda, todi, todú**, *poss.a.prn.*, theirs.

**te?** *int.fem.prn.*, what? which?  
**teba?** which of you?

**tuma?** *int.fem.prn.*, who? **wa tuma?** who is?

**tab**, *f.n.*, a kind of play, especially in wrestling.—**ti**.

**ta'ab**, *m.n.*, torment, pain, suffering.—**ki**; **ta'abka 'adabtu wa dambaiya hadainan wanak-sanain**, the torments of hell are hereafter if we are not good.

**tabo**, *v.tr.*, touch, feel.

**tabsi**, *v.c.*, make him touch, feel.

**tabasho**, *f.n.*, touch, feeling; **tabashadáda ban garanaya**, I feel your touching.

**ku taba'**, *v.tr.*, aspire after, fight for; **wan tabe'i**.

**tababar**, *v.tr.*, correct, break a horse. subdue.

**tabahad** or **dabahad**, *f.n.*, hulk or carcass of a ship.—**di**.

**tabalo**, *f.n.*, a thing wanted at once and earnestly desired.

**tabalaisnaw**, *v.tr.*, long for; **la- 'agtaida wan u tabalaisnahai**, I want to have my money.

**tabalaisan**, *a.v.*, in want of, wanting; **ninki tabalaisna**, the man in want.

**tádbir**, *f.n.*, plan.—**ti**.

**tag**, *v.i.*, go; **wan tegi**; **teg**, he is gone; **wilki teg**, the boy is gone; **nagti tagtai**, the woman is gone; **iss ka —**, go away; **u —**, go to him; **si —**, go first, I will come after.

**tegnin**, *m.n.*, departing, going.—**ki**.

**tāg**, *f.n.*, strength.—**ti**.

**tāg**, *v.tr.*, fix (a stake firm and straight); **iss —**, halt, stop; **ku —**, prop, shore up.

**tāgan**, *a.v.*, fixed, firm, straight, upright.

**tāgnow**, *v.i.*, stand, be standing firm.

**tagog** or **tagogo**, *f.n.*, fore-arm.

**tah**, *v.i.*, groan, moan.

**tah**, *m.n.*, groan, moan.—**hi**, —**yo**.

**tah**, *v.tr.*, put in line, in rows; **wan tihi**; **alelhahá tah** or **iss ku tah**, arrange, put these shells in a line; **si tah**, continue to put.

**tahsir** or **taksir**, *f.n.*, offence, guilt, punishment.—**ti**.

**tahsirleh**, *a.*, guilty.

**tahsirila**, *a.*, not guilty, innocent; **ninkasi wa nin tahsirila**, or **tahsir ma leh**, or **tahsir ma laha**, that man is innocent.

**takar**, *m.n.*, gad fly.—**ki**.  
**takfi** or **tafki**, *m.n.*, flea.—**gi**.  
**tako**, *f.n.*, span.  
**tal**, root.  
**tali** (with **ku**), *v.tr.*, arrange, settle, arbitrate; **wahha ku tali**, settle that; **la** —, adduce, manage with him, suggest; **iss la** —, settle for yourself; **so** —, go and settle; **u** —, manage, educate; **arur-tadá u tali**, educate your children; **u si** —, manage, settle for; **shuhulkisa u si tali**, direct his work *or* put the work (in place) for him; **holadá u si tali**, settle the affair of that tribe (I say so to a man I send for that purpose).  
**taliya**, *m.n.*, manager, arbitrator.—**hi**.  
**talo**, *f.n.*, management, decision, arrangement, determination, resolution, token, settlement; **talada** 'aloshaida **ku jirta wa adagtahai**, the decision of my heart is firm; **iss ku** —, having the same manners, feelings; **iss ku talainu** (for **talo yainu nahai**), we have the same feelings; **labada nin wa iss ku talo**, these two men have the same manners.  
**ur ku talo**, *v.i.*, take your revenge, suffer in your mind, regret.  
**ur ku talo**, *f.n.*, revenge, feeling of hatred, suffering in the mind, regret.  
**tasho**, *v.tr.*, think of (what you have to do, either good or bad),

examine, consider; **war! horta tasho**, oh! think of, consider before doing; **so** —, go and think of, consider, examine; **la** —, think of with; 'aloshadá **la tasho**, consider, think of it within yourself; 'aloshisú **la tashanaya**, he is thinking in his heart.  
**tashi**, *m.n.*, thought.—**gi**.  
**iss ku talo**, *f.n.*, arm-bones (the two parts of the arms united to the hand and shoulder), also the bones of forelegs.  
**talab**, *v.i.*, take a step, a pace.  
**talabi**, *v.c.*, cause to march, step, carry over.  
**talabo**, *f.n.*, pace, step, gait.  
**ka talab**, *v.tr.*, cross, pass through.  
**iss ku talab**, *f.n.*, cross.—**ti**;  
**iss ku talabti**, **Issa Ebbehen wa 'ulus bai ahaid**, the cross of Jesus our Lord was heavy; **iss ku talab samai**, make a cross.  
**tamanta**, *m.n.*, speaking during sleep, dream.—**hi** (*see awawi*).  
**tamashlai**, *m.n.*, walk.—**hi**.  
**tamashlai**, *v.i.*, walk, take a walk; **so** —, go to walk; **si** —, continue to walk.  
**tamuh**, *f.n.*, level ground, quicksand.—**di**.  
**tanag**, *m.n.*, tin box, the metal itself.—**gi**.  
**tantomo**, *f.n.*, fist.  
**tanton**, *v.tr.*, fist, box, bang; **tantoma**, **wan tantomi**.  
**tar**, *v.tr.*, render a service, oblige, **war! i tar**, render me a service,

or oblige me (in putting this on your camel); **wan ku tari**, I will render you service, oblige you.

**wah tar**, *m.n.*, use, utility.—**ki**.

**wah tar**, *v.i.*, be of use, useful;

**kitabkasu wah ba taraya**, that

book is useful; **nin wah tara**

**ahaw**, be a man of use; **nag**

**wah tarta ahaw**, be a useful

woman; **wahba ha tarin**, be

of no use.

**wah ma tarai**, *m.n.*, useless man.

—**hi**; **wahba an ma taro**, I

am of no use, or **nin wah ma**

**taraiah ban ahai**, I am a use-

less man.

**an wahba tarain**, *a.*, useless (for things).

**tar**, *v.tr.*, increase, multiply, get

more; **iss ku** —, increase, get

more strength, size; **mahad iss**

**ku taraisa**? why do you in-

crease yourself? or why are you

boasting of yourself?

**taran**, *v.i.*, be multiplied, in-

creased; **tarma, wan tarmi**.

**tarin**, *m.n.*, multiplication, multi-

plying.—**ki**.

**tar**, *m.n.*, telegraph.—**ki**.

**tarih**, *m.n.*, era, date.—**hi**.

**tarshad**, *f.n.*, wave.—**di**.

**taurad** or **torad iyo injil**, *m.n.*,

Bible.—**ki iyo, ki**.

**taubad** or **tobad**, *f.n.*, penance.

—**di**.

**taubad** or **tobad ken**, *m.n.*, peni-

tent, doing penance.—**ki**.

**taubad** or **tobad ken** or **yelo**,

*v.i.*, do penance, atone for;

**Ilahen Issa dembigaini u taubad kenai**, Jesus our God did penance for (atoned for) our sins.

**tebed**, *f.n.*, vessel for ghee (made of camel's leather; it is larger than the vessel called **ubo**).—**di**.

**tebeda dara**, *m.n.*, ladle, used for soup and ghee.—**hi**.

**teh** or **tih**, *m.n.*, shower of rain.—**hi**.

**tehte** or **tihtih**, *v.imp.*, shower; **wa tehte**

**haya**, it showers.

**teri**, *m.n.*, kind of big and heavy

spear (used by the Gadabursi).

—**gi**.

**tib**, *f.n.*, wooden pestle.—**ti**.

**tidi**, *v.tr.*, tress, plait (hair, ropes ...); **tida'a, wan tidi'i**.

**tido'o**, *v.i.*, tress, braid your hair.

**tida'an**, *a.v.*, braided.

**tida'sho**, *f.n.*, braid, texture.

**tidei**, *m.n.*, plait of hair (as

Somali girls have).—**hi**.

**tifih**, *f.n.*, drop.—**di**; **tifih bi-**

**yaha**, a drop of water.

**tiked**, *m.n.*, ticket, stamp (ticket of a passenger).—**ki**.

**tikso**, *v.tr.*, stretch out.

**tiksi**, *m.n.*, stretching out.—**gi**.

**timir**, *f.n.*, dates.—**ti**.

**tin**, *m.n.*, hair.—**ki**; **timo** (*plur.*);

**timaha damanka**, whiskers.

**tinmod**, *m.n.*, hair remaining in

the comb.

**tir**, *v.tr.*, blot out, clean; **iss-ka**

—, clean yourself; **sinka iss**

**ka tir**, wipe your nose.

'**ada tir**, *v.tr.*, appease, calm the

anger.



**tiri**, *v.tr.*, account, calculate, count; **ku** —, add to; **midmidu** —, enumerate.

**tiriya**, *m.n.*, accountant.—**hi**.

**tiro**, *f.n.*, account, calculation, sum, *means also* hundred; **tira adiga au lehyahai**, I have one hundred sheep and goats.

**tirso**, *v.r.*, count for yourself; **ku** —, account with, add to.

**tiro badan**, *a.v.*, numerous.

**tir**, *m.n.*, column, pier.—**ki**.

**tiri**, *v.tr.*, prop, underpin; **ku** —, lean against something, bend, incline, stoop, recline.

**tirso**, *v.r.*, lean yourself; **ku** —, lean upon, lounge, stroll; **ha ku tirsan**, do not lounge, stroll.

**tōb**, *v.tr.*, cup, apply a cupping-glass.

**tōbin**, *m.n.*, cupping-horn (used instead of a glass).—**ki**.

**tōbnin**, *f.n.*, cupping.—**ti**.

**nin waḥ toba**, **nag waḥ toḥta**, a cupper.

**tobad** (*see* **taubad**).

**toban**, *num.*, ten.—**ki**.

**tobnad**, *num.ord.*, tenth.—**ki** or —**di**.

**todoba**, *num.*, seven.—**di**.

**todobad**, *num.ord.*, seventh.—**ki** or **di**.

**todobatan**, *num.*, seventy.—**ki**.

**tog**, **la togo**, (**nin**) **tog badan**, *see* **dug**, **la dugo**, **dug badan**.

**toḥob**, *f.n.*, pellicles (of the head especially).—**ti**.

**tol**, *v.tr.*, sew, tack; **ād u** —,

sew well; **iss ku** —, join, sew together.

**dar tol**, *m.n.*, tailor.

**kaba tol**, *m.n.*, shoemaker.

**kaba tolai**, *m.n.*, awl, bodkin ... tools of a shoemaker.

**tolnin**, *f.n.*, sewing, seam.—**ti**.

**tol**, *m.n.*, tribe, caste, nation, race, kind, sort.—**ki**; **iss ku** —, of the same tribe, of the same kind, sort; **iss ku tol bannu nahai**, we are of the same tribe; **bahalahási wa iss ku tol**, those beasts are of the same kind.

**tolmon**, *a.*, good, virtuous; **ninki tolmona**, the virtuous man.

**tolimo**, *f.n.*, goodness, charity.

**tolmonow**, *v.i.*, be good.

**tolmonai**, *v.tr.*, make good; **wilka tolmonai**, make the boy good.

**ton**, *f.n.*, garlic.—**ti**.

**torog**, *m.n.*, giant, stout man.—**gi**, —**yo**; **torogga dai**, look at that giant.

**tos**, *v.i.*, arise, get up.

**tosí**, *v.tr.*, awake, raise.

**tosnin**, *f.n.*, rising, getting up.—**ti**.

**tosnow**, *v.i.*, be right.

**tos**, *a.*, right; **was tos**, it is right; **eragasi wa tos**, that word is right.

**tos**, *m.n.*, straightness.—**ki**.

**tosan**, *a.*, straight, upright; **ushasi wa tosantahai**, that stick is straight.

**tu**, *v.i.*, kneel down (addressing a camel).

**tui**, *v.i.*, make the camel kneel down.

tud (with u), *v.tr.*, soften, soothe, alleviate, allay.

tudad or tudnin, *f.n.*, alleviation.

tuf, *v.i.*, spit.

tufnin, *f.n.*, spitting.

tug, *m.n.*, thief, robber, rascal, rogue, scoundrel, vagabond.—  
gi.

tugo, *f.n.*, robbery, theft, knavery.

tuhun, *m.n.*, suspicion, accusation based only on some probabilities.—  
ki.

tuhun, *v.tr.*, suspect, accuse; tuhuma, wan tuhumi; nin, ninki la tuhmai, a suspected man; Abdi wa un la tuhmai, Abdi only was accused.

tuhunsan, *a.v.*, suspicious.

tuka or tukai, *m.n.*, crow, raven.—  
hi.

tuko, *v.i.*, pray; so —, go to pray; si —, continue to pray; u —, pray for; la —, pray with.

tukasho, *f.n.*, prayer.

tukub, *v.i.*, stagger, walk with difficulty (it is said of an old man or of a sick one); iss ka si —, continue to ...; ku —, walk with; ho, usha ku tukub, take a walk with a stick.

tukabai, *m.n.*, bandy, crutch, stick.—  
hi.

tujad or tijad, *m.n.*, hen.—  
ki.

tuji or tuki, *v.i.*, be the leader in prayer.—  
ki. (The leader in prayer, or he who stands in front of the Mohamedans, is called Iman.)

tuji, *v.tr.*, touch in pressing;

darka tuji, press the clothes (for washing them). This word is often used in a bad sense as in naska tuji; iss ku —, press on; iss — or iss tutuji, touch yourself; ga'antada iss ku tuji, touch yourself with your hand.

tul, *v.tr.*, heap, accumulate.

tumujad, *f.n.*, revolver, pistol.—  
di.

tumujai, *v.tr.*, thump, box, bang.

tumujo, *f.n.*, blow, bang, box.

tumun, *m.n.*, four annas,  $\frac{1}{4}$  of a rupee.

tun, *v.tr.*, forge, grind (with a pestle); tuma, wan tumi; ku —, strike upon.

tuman, *a.v.*, forged; waranku wa tumanyahai, the spear is forged.

tumal, *m.n.*, smith, blacksmith (name of a low Somali caste).  
ki.

tuman, *m.n.*, eunuch, see dufan.

ugad tuman, *m.n.*, gelding.

tur, *v.tr.*, cast, throw; iss ka —, throw; ku —, throw at, on; iss u turtura, throw at each other.

turonturo, *v.i.*, stumble.

turonturo, *f.n.*, stumble, trip.

tūr, *f.n.*, hump, hunch.—  
ti.

tūrleh, *a.*, hunchbacked.

turjuman, *m.n.*, dragoman, interpreter.—  
ki.

turub, *m.n.*, *s.* and *pl.*, cards (a set of).—  
ki.

turub ayar, *v.i.*, play at cards.

**tus**, *v.tr.*, point out, show; **so** —, go and show; **si** —, show (when you are going).

**tusbah**, *m.n.*, rosary, chaplet.—**hi**, —**yo**; **ninkasi tusbah iyo massala iyo weiso yu sita**, that man carries a chaplet, a prayer-skin, and a vessel for washing himself (these three things are required for being a saint amongst the Somals).

**tutuwai**, kind of corrosive medicine (as far as I could make out, it is sulphate of copper mixed with something, I could not find out what).

## U.

**u**, with its appropriate consonant, *def.art.*, the.

**u**, **usagu**, **wu**, **bu**, **yu**, *pers.prn.*, he.

**u**, *pers.prn.*, to him.

**ugu**, *pers.prn.*, to him; **kolkad halka ugu tagto**, when you go to that place to him.

**uga**, from him.

**u**, *ppp.*, to, for; is also used in forming adverbs.

**ubah**, *m.n.*, flowers of the trees bearing edible fruits.—**hi**, —**yo**.

**ubahaiso** or **uboḥo**, *v.i.*, flourish, blossom.

**ubo**, *f.n.*, vessel for ghee, gourd.

**udad**, *f.n.*, anvil.—**di**; **udaddi yaraid**, the small anvil, hand anvil.

**udal**, *f.n.*, surety, security, pledge.—**shi**; **udal i si**, give a security, pledge.

**udgon**, *m.n.*, perfume, scent.—**ki**.  
**udgon**, *a.*, aromatic.

**udgonai**, *v.tr.*, perfume; **iss** —, perfume yourself; **la** —, it is perfumed.

**ugonow**, *v.i.*, be perfumed.

**udub**, *m.n.*, frame, prop (the two props forming the frame of a Somali tent door).—**ki**, —**yo**.

**udud**, *f.n.*, back part of the arm.—**di**.

**udur**, *m.n.*, sickness.—**ki**; **wanin** **udur haba**, it is a sick man.

**udur had**, *v.i.*, be sick.

**ugadsi**, *m.n.*, chase, hunting.—**gi**.

**ugadso**, *v.tr.*, chase, hunt.

**ugad**, *f.n.*, game, every kind of wild animal good for eating.—**di**.

**ugah**, *m.n.*, egg.—**hi**; **ugahhan** (*plur.*).

**ugas**, *m.n.*, chief, king.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**ugub**, *m.n.*, virgin, girl, maid.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**ugubod**, *m.n.*, general name for all maids.—**ki**.

**ukad**, *f.n.*, skin not cut (as they are sold in Berberah).—**di**.

**ul**, *f.n.*, stick.—**shi**.

**ulai**, *v.tr.*, flog.

**ulais**, *m.n.*, flagellation.—**ki**.

**ululi**, *v.i.*, stitch across (a bad word, meaning: enter in vagina); **hoyadul ululi** is a very bad curse.

ula'ul, *f.n.*, leech.—**shi**.  
 ulimo, *see* arдай, *f.n.*, reunion,  
 congregation of **wadads**.  
 'ulus, *a.*, heavy, important; **ninki**  
 'usla, the important man.  
 'ulais or 'ulusnimo, *f.n.*, heavi-  
 ness, importance.—**ki**, —**di**.  
 umi, *v.tr.*, warm, perfume a room  
 by burning incense in the vase  
 called **idan**; **iss** —, perfume  
 yourself.  
 unfo, *v.r.*, perfume yourself with  
 incense.  
 unsi, *m.n.*, act of perfuming.—  
**gi**.  
 umi, *m.n.*, vapour clinging to the  
 lid of a kettle when the water  
 boils.—**gi**.  
 unis, *m.n.*, steam, vapour,  
 warmth.—**ki**.  
 umul, *f.n.*, a pregnant woman  
 near her deliverance.—**shi**.  
 umul, *v.i.*, give birth (used only  
 when the time of deliverance  
 is near); **wan umuli**, I will  
 give birth (a mother alone can  
 speak so).  
 umuli (with **ka**), *v.tr.*, attend to  
 (a woman during her confine-  
 ment); **kalai o ka umuli**, come  
 to attend to; **iss ka** —, attend  
 to myself.  
 umulisso, *f.n.*, midwife, nurse.  
 umur, *f.n.*, wonder, every as-  
 tonishing thing, prodigy.—**ti**.  
 umur, *f.n.*, will; **umurta Ebba-**  
**hai oggolaw**, submit to the  
 will of God.  
 'umur, *m.n.*, age.—**ki**.  
 ũn, *v.tr.*, create (for God alone);

**Ilah ba náfo ũsub ũmi dona**,  
 God will create new souls;  
 'asho walba Ilah ba ũma, God  
 creates every day; **Ilah ba du-**  
**niyada ũmai**, God has created  
 the world.  
 ũman, *a.v.*, created; **dadku wa**  
**ũman yahai**, man is created;  
**náfti wa umantahai, jidki se**  
**wa dashai**, the soul is created,  
 but the body is generated.  
 ũmanow, *v.i.*, be created.  
 ũn, *m.n.*, creature.—**ki**; **dadku**  
**wa ũn**, man is a creature;  
**ũnka o dan wa la hisabi**  
**dona**, all the creatures will  
 be judged.  
 un, *a.v.*, only, soever; **wu un nol**  
**yahai**, he only is living; **war!**  
**Jama un igu yed**, call me only  
 Jama.  
 nin un, *rel.prn.*, whosoever,  
 whoussoever.  
 wah un, *rel.prn.*, anything, what-  
 soever.  
 mel un, *ad.*, somewhere.  
 gor un, *ad.*, any time soever.  
 'un, *v.tr.*, eat; **la** —, it is eaten;  
**lagu** —, be eaten; **hadu ma-**  
**galada tago, wa la 'uni**, if he  
 goes to the country, he will be  
 eaten; **wa la 'uni**, I shall be  
 eaten; **wa nai la 'uni**, we shall  
 be eaten.  
 'una, *m.n.*, throat.—**hi**; 'unaha  
**hado**, catch him by the throat;  
 'una **habatai**, strangle; **wan**  
**ku 'una habatain**, I will  
 strangle you.  
 'unno, *f.n.*, food, meal, dinner;

‘unnadi wa samaisantahai, the dinner is ready.  
 una‘as, *f.n.*, quail.—**ti**.  
 unun, *m.n.*, wild water-melon (very sour and eaten by goats).—**ki**.  
 ur, *m.n.*, smell, smelling, odour, scent.  
 ursi, *v.tr.*, make him smell.  
 urso, *v.tr.*, smell, snuff.  
 ur hūdmun, *a.*, stinking.  
 ūr, *m.n.*, belly, womb, foetus.—**ki**;  
 ūr bai lehdahai, she is pregnant; ‘udur ūrka laga haya, she has a sickness in the womb.  
 ūr hanun or ‘alol hanun, *m.n.*, belly-ache, colic.—**ki**.  
 ūr humo, *f.n.*, resentment, rancour.  
 ‘urad, *m.n.*, eldest son.—**ki**.  
 ‘urad higai, *m.n.*, younger son, cadet.—**hi**; gar u dambais has the same meaning.  
 ‘urdan, *m.n.*, spray, bud, shoot, the fruit remaining after the fall of the flowers.—**ki**.  
 urgumo, *f.n.*, venom, venomous liquid, poisonous substance, pus, matter.  
 ‘uri, *m.n.*, wife, woman, lady.—**di**.  
 ‘urian, *m.n.*, palsy.—**ki**.  
 (nin) ‘urianah, *a.*, paralytic, knock-kneed; ninki ‘urianaha, the paralytic; nimanki ‘urianaha or ‘uriamadaaha, the paralytic men.  
 urur, *m.n.*, assembly, concourse, crowd, mob, meeting.—**ki**.  
 urur, *v.i.*, be assembled, flock.  
 ururi, *v.tr.*, assemble, accumulate, collect, combine, gather; so —,

assemble, gather together; ni-mankas halka ku so ururi, assemble these men here.  
 ururis, *m.n.*, gathering.—**ki**.  
 urursan, *a.v.*, assembled, gathered; midihi wa urursanyihin, the fruits are gathered.  
 urursanow, *v.i.*, be gathered.  
 ‘ur‘ur, *m.n.*, wrist.—**ki**.  
 us, *m.n.*, dung, excrement.—**ki**.  
 uslahais, *f.n.*, entrails, intestines.—**ti**.  
 uslaho or usloho, *f.n.pl.*, bowels, intestines.  
 us! *interj.*, be quiet! silence! (abbreviation of amus).  
 ‘usboh, *m.n.*, salt.—**hi**.  
 uskag, *m.n.*, dirt.—**gi**.  
 uskagleh, *a.*, dirty; wilkasi uskag bu lehyahai, that boy is dirty.  
 uskagai, *v.tr.*, dirt, defile.  
 uskagaisan, *a.v.*, dirtied, defiled.  
 ‘uski, *v.i.*, make him lean, incline, stoop.  
 ‘usko, *v.r.*, incline (yourself), lean, stoop.  
 ‘uskis, *m.n.*, leaning, stooping.—**ki**.  
 ‘usub, *a.*, new; maradaida wa ‘usubtahai, my cloth is new.  
 ‘usub, *a.*, clouded, cloudy (before rain); ‘irku wa ‘usubyahai, the sky is cloudy.

## W.

w, this letter united to the pers. prn. in its simple form forms other pronouns of very

frequent occurrence; **wan**, I; **wad**, thou; **wu**, he; **wai**, she, ...

**wa**, particle very often used in the Somali language to assist either the subject or the verb in different tenses. Sometimes, also, it performs the office of a pronoun, sometimes that of the verb of existence; **wa ayo**, who is? **wa mahai**, what is? **hōrahdu wa so baḥdai**, the sun is up.

**wā**, *m.n.*, time, once.—**gi**; **wā wah jirai**, or **wahba wā jirai**, there was once; **wā hore**, **wāgi hore**, formerly, the past time; **wā dambe**, **wāgi dambe**, afterwards, the time following; **wāgi dambe**, **ninki dintai**, the man died afterwards.

**wa'**, *f.n.*, noise produced by a sudden blow or thump.—**di**.

**wa'al** or **we'el**, *m.n.*, natural, illegitimate child.—**ki**.

**wa'an**, good; **wilki wa'ana**, **wilashi wawa'ana**, the good boy, boys.

**wab**, *f.n.*, hovel, shed (as that of the tumals).—**ti**.

**wabayō**, *f.n.*, poison, venom.

**wabayai**, *v.tr.*, poison; **fallādda wabayai**, poison the arrow.

**wad**, *v.tr.*, row, pull, go on, go before a camel leading it with the rope tied to its head, go along with sheep, leading them; **sehimadda wad**, row the boat; **adiga wad**, lead the herd of sheep and goats; **ina**

**kala wad**, go away from us; **so wad**, pull towards me.

**wada**, *ind.num.*, all; **wada yimadai**, all came; **wada tagai**, all went; **ka wada**, all from; **wada ḥabo**, take, catch all; (this adjective is often used with another adjective meaning all) **kulligod wada ḥabo**, take, catch all.

**wadad**, *m.n.*, old man, Musulman monk or priest, a man who has passed through all the standards into which the Coran is divided for the students.—**ki**.

**wadaf**, *m.n.*, sling.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**wadfi**, *v.tr.*, sling, throw with a sling.

**la wadag**, *v.i.*, take part, eat from the same dish.

**wadān**, *f.n.*, leathern bucket, pail for drawing water.—**ti**.

**wadi**, *m.n.*, river.—**gi**.

**wadna** or **wadnai**, *m.n.*, heart.—**hi**.

(**nin**) **wadnala**, *a.*, heartless; **nin-ki wadnahalaa**, the heartless man.

**wah**, *v.i.*, do not find; **wahya**, **wan wahyi** (the past tense of this verb, when used as an auxiliary, gives to the principal verb a past signification, and points out either a want of will or a want of power, ability, and opportunity); **tegi wahyai**, I would not go (I refused); **ana meshi tegi wahyai o ka so noḥdai**, I was not willing to go to that place, and I came back;

**tegi kari wahyai**, I could not go.

**wah**, *kind of imp.v.*, meaning he has not found, he did not find; **Ilah ban bariyai e wah**, I have prayed to God, and that man has not found what he was looking for; **Ali meshi lo dirai wah**, Ali did not find the place he was sent to.

**lah wah**, *v.imp.*, it is not found, it could not be found.

**iss ugu wahan**, *expression meaning* have what you deserved, merited; **ana iss ugu wahan**, I have what I have merited; **isaga iss ugu wahna**, he had what he deserved; **iminka edinku iss ugu wahna**, now you have what you merited; **ada iss ugu wahan**, you have what you deserve; **innagu iss ugu wahnain**, we have what we merited. All these expressions are used when a man happens to be disgraced or punished by his own fault.

**wah**, *m.n.*, thing, some, any.—**hi**; **wahhan**, this thing; **wahha**, **wahas**, that; **wahho**, **wahhoi**, that yonder; **wahho wa mahai?** what is that thing yonder?

**wah**, particle united to the simple pers. prn. in the conjugation of some verbs; **wahan**, I; **wahad**, thou; **wahu**, he; **wahai**, she, they; **wahainu**, we; **wahaidin**, you.

**wah un**, *a.*, anything whatsoever.

**wah bug ku so'oda**, *m.n.*, reptile, any animal crawling along on its belly; **wihhi bugga ku so'odai**, the reptile.

**wah u 'eli**, *v.tr.*, answer, reply, render him something; **wah ban u 'elin**.

**wah sheg**, *v.tr.*, foretell, predict. **wah sheg**, or **nin wah shega**, *m.n.*, foreteller, prophet, prediction, prophecy.—**gi**, —**yo**.

**wah yel**, *v.tr.*, abuse, do some mischief, injure.

**wah yel**, *m.n.*, mischievous, malicious person.—**ki**.

**wah yelo**, *f.n.*, mischief, abuse, injury.—**di**; **ninka wah yeladisa eg**, look at the mischief of that man.

**wah**, *f.n.*,  $\frac{1}{4}$ , a quarter.—**di**; **midka wahdisi medai?** where is the quarter of that fruit?

**waha'd**, *f.n.*, association, company.—**di**.

**la waha'd hado**, or **la waha'san**, *v.i.*, associate.

**wahai**, *v.tr.*, make, do; **la wahai**, it is made; **so** —, go and do.

**wahan**, *v.i.*, be in a gloomy state of mind, melancholic, pensive; **wahama**, **wan wahami**.

**wahan**, *m.n.*, melancholy, pensiveness.—**ki**.

**wahar**, *f.n.*, kid.—**ti**.

**wahsi**, *m.n.*, idleness, sloth.—**gi**.

**wahso**, *v.i.*, be idle, lazy.

**wahsan**, *a.v.*, idle, lazy; **wilki wahsan**, the idle boy.

**wahfi**, *m.n.*, bracelet (of silver).—**gi**.

**wahhabar**, *m.n.*, galaxy, milky way.—**ki**. (Somals call so the white tinge appearing in the sky at night, and they say that it is produced by the garment of a Somal's mother, whom he has been condemned to drag along the sky.)

**wahti**, *m.n.*, season, weather, time.—**gi**.

**waiyai** or **weiyei**, *int.* and *a.*, so it happened, indeed! yes, it is; **halas waiyai**, it is finished.

**waladi**, *m.n.*, kind of soup made of pieces of meat.—**gi**.

**walah**, *v.tr.*, stir, move.

**walah**, *m.n.*, stirring, movement.—**hi**.

**walal**, *m.n.*, brother.—**ki**.

**walal**, *f.n.*, sister.—**shi**.

**walba**, *ind.num.*, every; **gor walba**, every time; **mel walba**, everywhere; **kol walba**, always.

**waliba**, *ind.num.*, each; **mid waliba**, each one; **mid waliba markisa ha so boho**, let each one come at his turn.

**walid**, *m.n.*, parents and other relations.—**ki**, —**yo**.

**walli**, *f.n.*, madness, lunacy.—**di**.

**wallo**, *v.i.*, become foolish, mad; **washa**, **wan wallan**.

**iss walwal**, *m.n.*, folly.—**ki**; **iss walwalka dunida**, the follies of the world.

**iss walwal**, *v.r.*, make yourself a fool.

**wallan**, *a.*, idiot, lunatic, mad; **ninki walla**, the mad man;

**nagti wallaid**, the mad woman; **wu** or **wa wallanyahai**, he is mad.

**walo**, *f.n.*, kind of kangaroo rat with a trunk.

**walo**, *f.n.*, kind of Somali game. (They sit down in two rows with their faces opposite to one another, strike first their own hands and chest saying **jawo**, and then they strike the hand of the person opposite.)

**walaisi**, *v.c.*, make play.

**walais** (with **la**, in the *sing.*), *v.r.*, play.

**wan**, *m.n.*, ram.—**ki**.

**wan bararah**, *m.n.*, he-lamb;

**wanki bararkaaha**, the he-lamb.

**wanag**, *m.n.*, goodness, kindness, niceness.—**gi**.

**wanaji**, *v.tr.*, make nicely, arrange well in order.

**wanajiso**, *v.r.*, arrange (yourself), make ...

**wanaksan**, *a.*, good, nice, kind; **ka wanaksan**, better; **ka wada wanaksan** or **ugu wanaksan**, the best.

**wanaksanaw**, *v.att.*, be good.

**u wanaksanow**, *v.i.*, be good for.

**wani**, *v.tr.*, advise, admonish, preach, teach.

**wano**, *f.n.*, advice, counsel, preaching.

**war!** *int. of calling*, ho! hallo! man! boy! **war hoi!** **war ya!** **war ya hoi!** (*sing.*); ho! hallo! man! boy! **war yaryahein ka-**



- laiya!** (*plur.*) hallo! come (ye) men! boys!
- war**, *m.n.*, news, communication, information, message.—**ki**.
- war gei**, *v.tr.*, proclaim, publish.
- warhad**, *f.n.*, paper, letter, messenger.—**di**.
- war ken**, *v.i.*, bring news; **ka war ken**, bring news from, ascertain.
- war kena**, *m.n.*, informant, messenger.—**hi**.
- warran**, *v.tr.*, announce, inform, acquaint; **warrama**, **wan warami**; **wahas wan uga war rami**, I will inform him of that; **u** —, communicate; **iss ka** —, inform of yourself, or (better) how are you?
- warsi**, *v.tr.*, communicate.
- waraiso** or **warso**, *v.c.*, ask the news of him (*means* let him tell you from whence he comes, and who he is); **waraista**, **wan waraisan**, or **warsada**, **wan warsan**.
- war** (*root*).
- waren**, *v.tr.*, pierce; **warema**, **wan ku waremi**.
- waren**, *v.i.*, penetrate into (used as a foul word).
- warmo**, *f.n.*, intercourse, copulation.
- waran**, *m.n.*, spear, javelin.—**ki**.
- waraba** and **wera**, *m.n.*, spotted hyæna (*Hyæna crocuta*).—**hi** (Somals believe the hyæna to be a hermaphrodite).
- warabi**, *v.tr.*, water, give water to drink; **i warabi**, give me to drink; **faraska**, **aurka warabi**, water the horse, camel.
- warah**, *f.n.*, papers, letters (either exposed on a table or tied together).—**di**.
- warah**, *m.n.*, whining, sigh.—**hi**, —**yo**.
- waranus**, *m.n.*, big lizard (Abyssinian).—**ki**.
- wareg** or **iss ka wareg**, *v.tr.*, turn; **ku** —, turn by; **ahalka ku wareg**, turn by the house; **ku so** —, go round, take a trip.
- wareji**, *v.c.*, cause to turn, wind up, revolve, spin.
- warwareg** and **so warwareg**, *v.i.*, wander about, stroll, go to and fro.
- warwareji** and **so warwareji**, *v.c.*, cause to wander about, make go to and fro.
- warwareg**, *m.n.*, ramble, rambling.—**gi**.
- waregaiso**, *v.i.*, move round.
- warer**, *m.n.*, whirl, giddiness.—**ki**; **madaḥ warer**, *m.n.*, vertigo.
- warer**, *v.i.*, whirl.
- wareri**, *v.c.*, cause to whirl, to get giddy.
- warersan**, *a.v.*, giddy; **nin warersan**, a giddy man.
- warik**, *f.n.*, mushroom.—**ti**, —**yo**; **wa warik**, it is a mushroom.
- was**, *v.i.*, commit impurity, fornication, adultery, incest; **ab-bahá was**, filthy expression very often heard amongst the Somals.

**wasmo**, *f.n.*, impurity.  
**wasah** or **wisih**, *m.n.*, dirt, filth.  
**wasahai**, *v.tr.*, dirty.  
**wasahaisan**, *a.v.*, dirty; **ninki wasahaisna**, the dirty man; **wil yow wasahaisni, iga tag**, you dirty boy, go away.  
**wasaa'**, *m.n.*, large plain.—**hi**.  
**wasiad**, *f.n.*, commandment of God.—**di**.  
**wayel**, *m.n.*, old, grown up.—**ki** (this word is used for a man in his prime, and sometimes for women, girls and small boys not doing any house-work).  
**wayo?** *ad.*, why?  
**wed**, *m.n.*, our fate or destiny, God's appointed time, and especially the time of death, as is sentenced by God, according to the Musulman doctrine (or fatalism).—**ki**; **wedkisi ba galai**, it was his time.  
**wegered**, *m.n.*, girth (for saddle), belly-band (for horses, mules, asses ...).—**ki**, —**yo**.  
**wegered 'ad** and **madow**, *m.n.*, kind of tree, high, without thorns, and having a white bark.—**ki**.  
**wehel**, *m.n.*, companion, friend, adherent, accomplice, *means* also a man that knows the Coran perfectly.—**ki**.  
**weheli**, *v.tr.*, attend, accompany.  
**wehesho**, *v.i.*, become friend, accompany, **iss weheshada, wan weheshan**.  
**wehel**, *m.n.*, God.—**ki**.

**weid** or **weidnimo**, *f.n.*, leanness, faint-heartedness.  
**weidai**, *v.c.*, make lean.  
**weidow**, *v.i.*, be lean, faint-hearted; **weidoba, wan weidobi**.  
**weidsan**, *a.v.*, faint-hearted, feeble, lean; **ninki weidsana**, the faint-hearted man.  
**weidi**, *v.tr.*, ask, enquire, consult; **iss** —, reflect, ask yourself.  
**weidis**, *m.n.*, demand, request, desire.—**ki**.  
**weidiso**, *v.r.*, apply, ask, demand (for yourself).  
**weidar**, *m.n.*, large and flat Somali spear.—**ki**.  
**weidaro**, *v.i.*, pass by; **weidarta, wan weidaran**; **wa iss weidaranai**, we crossed each other.  
**weidari**, *v.c.*, cause it to pass.  
**iss weidari**, *v.tr.*, turn round, tie an animal (by crossing the rope); **faraska iss weidari**, turn the horse round, tie the horse.  
**iss weidar**, *m.n.*, crossing one another without seeing or finding.—**ki**.  
**iss weidar**, *m.n.*, fetters tying the right foreleg of an animal to its left one.  
**weiji**, *m.n.*, face.—**gi**; **weiji bannu iss ku lehnahai**, we are acquainted with each other.  
**weil**, *m.n.*, calf.—**ki**.  
**weil**, *f.n.*, heifer.—**shi**.  
**weilo**, *m.n.pl.*, calves (general name).—**hi**.

**weildo**, *f.n.*, milk and butter-milk mixed together.

**weilalis**, *f.n.*, skins sewed together and forming a mat.—**ti**.

**wein**, *a.*, big, great, large, immense; **ka wein**, bigger, greater; **ka wada wein** or **ugu wein**, the greatest ...; **ninki weina**, the big man.

**weinow**, *v.i.*, be great, big.

**weinai**, *v.tr.*, make big ...; **so** —, take and make it big.

**weinan**, *f.n.*, greatness, stoutness.—**ti**.

**weiweir**, *m.n.*, affliction, anxiety, discontent.—**ki**.

**weirweir** or **weilweil**, *v.i.*, be anxious, afflicted, discontented.

**weirweirsan**, *a.v.*, afflicted; **nebi Job wa nin weirweirsana**, the Patriarch Job was afflicted.

**weiso**, *f.n.*, vessel containing water for ablutions before prayer.

**wel**, *m.n.*, vessel (general name for utensils or sets of pots, jars).—**ki**.

**weli**, *ad.*, yet; **weli ma halas**, not yet finished.

**weliba**, *ad.*, still, over again, more; **weliba i si**, give me still more.

**weliga**, **weligi**, *ad.*, ever, always, never; **weliga wad buki**, you will always remain sick.

**weli**, *m.n.*, saint.—**gi** (*see auliad*).

**werar**, *m.n.*, attack, assault.—**ki**.

**werar**, *v.tr.*, assail, assault; **wah ka** —, fight with.

**lagu werar**, *v.pass.*, be attacked; **wa la i werari**, I shall be attacked; **wa lagu werari**, thou wilt be attacked.

**weyer**, *m.n.*, water (of a well).—**ki**.

**wil**, *m.n.*, boy, lad.—**ki**.

**wiyil**, *f.n.*, rhinoceros.—**shi**.

**wōb**, *m.n.*, yellow colour.—**ki**.

## Y.

**y**, this letter, united to the pers. prn. in its simple form gives the forms **yan**, I; **yad**, thou; **yu**, he; **yai**, she; **yainu**, we (I and you); **yannu**, we (I and he); **yaidin**, you; **yai**, they.

**ya**, *pers.prn.*, 2nd *pers.sing.*, thou (used for vocative of address); **war ya!** oh! thou man! **na ya!** oh! thou woman! for the *plur.* they say **waryayahein!** oh! you men! *or* **warya ehein!** **maha donaisan?** oh! you men, what do you want, wish? **waryaehein!** **niman yohow!** **waha hun iss ka daya**, hallo! you men, leave the bad thing.

**ya**, particle used as **wa** and **ba**.

**ya**, particle used for the verb of existence.

**ya**, *int.prn.*, who? contraction of **aya?** and **ya?** what?

**ya** — **da**, this word expresses present time in a relation, and means then, and is used for **iyado o**; **yado ai kolki tuka-**

- shada tahai ya na la werarai**, when it was the time of prayer, then we were attacked.
- ya'**, *m.n.*, flight, escape, running away.—**hi**; **ya'há dai**, look at that flight.
- ya'a**, *v.i.*, fly, run away, escape (only used in the plur.); **wainu ya'i**, we will escape, run away, **wainu ya'anai**, we fled; **so** —, fly (ye) towards me.
- ya'ai**, *m.n.*, boughs put upon and around the **hensarar** to preserve the huts from the sand.
- yab**, *m.n.*, admiration, marvel, wonder, extraordinary thing.—**ki**.
- yab**, *v.tr.*, admire; **hadi dadku wah la ma kara arko, wa yabi**, if the people see a miracle, they will wonder, admire.
- yabi**, *v.tr.*, astonish, amaze.
- la yab**, *m.n.*, amazement, admiration, astonishment.
- la yab**, *v.i.*, be astonished, surprised at, wonder.
- yaban, yabsan** or **la yabsan**, *a.*, wonderful, admirable, extraordinary; **wahhasan la yabsana**, this thing is or was wonderful.
- la yabsanaw**, *v.att.*, wonder at.
- yag'ar**, *m.n.*, B. freereana gum maieti tree.
- yahan** (see **ohon**), **wa lugu yahan**, you are known.
- af yahan**, *a.*, eloquent, tame.
- jid yahan**, *m.n.*, guide.
- ya'ni**, *expression meaning* that is, that means.
- yar**, *a.*, small, little; **nin yar**, a small man; **niman yaryar**, small men; **nagti yaraid**, the small woman; **ka yar**, smaller; **ka wada** or **ugu yar**, the smallest, the least.
- yarai**, *v.tr.*, lessen, diminish, shorten, abate.
- yaraiso**, *v.r.*, lessen, diminish (for yourself); **sortá yaraiso**, do not take so much food.
- waran**, *f.n.*, childhood, littleness, abatement.
- yarad**, *m.n.*, second and last present given by a young man to the father of a girl he is about to marry (this present is given at the moment of marriage).—**ki**; **yaradki ban hatai**, I have received the gift.
- yeð**, *v.tr.*, call, cry after, aloud; **ugu** —, name, call.
- yeð** and **yednin**, *m.n.*, call, answer to a call.—**ki**, —**ti**.
- u yeð**, *v.tr.*, call for, invite; **ninki lo yeð**, the man is called.
- ka yeð**, *v.i.*, call aloud from; **la yeð**, call, cry with; **wilka la yeð**, cry with the boy.
- lagu yeð**, *v.pass.*, be called; **wa la i yedi**, I will be called; **wa nailo yedi**, we will be called.
- yel**, *v.i.*, yield, obey, listen to, do; **wahhá abbahá ku dirayo yel** or **abbahá wuhu ku dirayo yel**, do what your father sent you for; **abbaha hadalkisa ban yeli**, I will listen to the word of the father; **wa nin**

- hadalkisa la yela**, he is a man whose word is obeyed; **iss** —, obey yourself; **iss yel**, **iss yel-yel**, do what you like, do your will; **iss yelyelah**, or **iss yel-yelah badan**, opposite, contrary. **yelyel!** *int.* do quick and all.
- hon** or **nabar yel**, *v.tr.*, harm, hurt, wound.
- wah yel**, *v.tr.*, injure; **wa nin mel wah laga yelai**, he is a man who has received some harm, who has been injured.
- wah yello**, *f.n.*, injury.
- yel**, *m.n.*, affair, concern (of no consequence, or to which you do not pay any attention); **yel-kisa**, it is his affair, never mind; **yelkeda** (*fem.*), **yelkisa naga da**, **yelka**, it is your affair.
- yelo**, *v.tr.*, bear, beget, bring forth, produce.
- yel**, *f.n.*, strap for fastening on the load of a camel.—**shi**.
- yel**, *v.i.*, sew the sandal-straps; **kabahá i yel**, sew my sandal-straps; **kabahas imisad igu yeli?** how much must I pay for sewing my sandal-straps?
- yelo**, *v.i.*, take your concern in hand; **la'ag so yelo**, borrow money; **la'ag ban so yelan**, I will borrow money.
- yesho**, *v.r.*, confide in, have trust (in yourself); **anigu wad yeshon karta**; you may confide in me; **ku** —, trust him with.
- yeshod**, *m.n.*, confidence.—**ki**.
- yeyi**, *f.n.*, hyæna dog.—**di**.
- yibir**, *m.* and *f.n.*, lowest Somali caste, sorcerer, sorceress (giving medicine and amulets).—**ki**, —**ti**; **yibro** (*plur.*).
- yihisi**, *m.n.*, disgust.—**gi**; **yihisiga i haya**, I am disgusted.
- yihisi** (with **kaga**), *v.tr.*, disgust.
- yihiso**, *v.i.*, be disgusted.
- yihisan**, *a.v.*, disgusting, loathsome.
- yi'ib**, *f.n.*, almond, almond tree, pistachio.—**ti**.
- yilih**, *f.n.*, flue, fur.
- yohow**, *particle*, thou, you; **nin-yohow**, thou man; **ragyohow**, you men; **Ilahha yohow**, thou God.
- yubai**, *m.n.*, kind of tree with thorns curved like hooks.—**hi**.
- yuhudi**, *m.n.*, a Jew.—**gi**; **yuhud** Jews; **yuhuddi**, the Jews.
- yuhudiyad**, *f.n.*, Jewess.—**di**.
- yur!** *int.*, get away!
- yurub**, *m.n.*, spray.—**ki**.
- yusur**, *m.n.*, amber beads.—**ki**.



PART II.

ENGLISH-SOMALI  
VOCABULARY.





## ENGLISH-SOMALI VOCABULARY.

### A.

a ; there is no indefinite article in Somali.

Aaron, *p.n.*, **Arun.**

abandon, *v.tr.*, **da, iss ka da, na'** ;  
— all, **wah kasta ka kalai** ; do you abandon me ? **ma i na'-aisa ?**

abandoned, *a.v.*, **la dayai, la na'ai** ; **wilki la dayai**, the abandoned boy.

abandoner, *n.*, **hof iss ka dayai** or **na'ai**.

abandonment, abandoning, *f.n.*, **dein,—ti.**

abase, *v.tr.*, **hosaisi.**

abacement, *m.n.*, **hosaisis,—ki.**

abash, *v.tr.*, **rog.**

abashed, *a.v.*, **rogmai, rogmada** ; **nin rogmai**, an abashed man.

abashment, *f.n.*, **rognin,—ti.**

abate, *v.tr.*, **din, hosaisi, joji, yarai, yaraisi, gana' jebi.**

abatement, *f.n.*, **waran,—ti, gana' jabnan,—ti.**

abbreviate, *v.tr.*, **din, gabi, yarai.**

abbreviation, *m.* and *f.n.*, **gabnin,—ti, gabis,—ki.**

abdomen, *n.*, (lower part of the belly) **gumar,—ki.**

abed, *ad.* ; he is abed, **wa hurda, wa jifa.**

abhor, *v.tr.*, **'il u hab, u 'isho, na'.**

abhorrence, *n.*, **'il,—ki, ma ja'alan,—ti, ne'ban,—ti** ; **ma ja'alantan dembigaiga u habo wa wein tahai**, the abhorrence I have of my sins is great.

abide, *v.i.*, **fadi, fadiso, jir, jog, rugaiso.**

abiding, *n.*, **fadi,—gi, jog,—gi, rug,—ti.**

ability, *n.*, **farsamo,—di, karnin,—ti.**

abject, *a.*, **bās, allah habai,—gi.**

able, *a.*, **kara** ; (skilful) **farsamo badan, wah haban og.**

abjure, *v.tr.*, **dinta did, or iss ka did.**

abjuration, *n.*, **didnin dintaah ; didninti dinta**, the abjuration.

**abnegate**, *v.r.*, iss na'.  
**abnegation**, *n.*, iss ne'ban,—ti.  
**abode**, *n.*, fadi,—gi, jog,—gi,  
 rug,—gi.  
**abolish**, *v.tr.*, babii, bii, jar, ka  
 jar.  
**abolishment**, abolition, *n.*, babiis,  
 —ki, idlain or idlan,—ti.  
**abominable**, *a.*, inkaran, inkar-  
 san.  
**abominate**, *v.tr.*, 'il u hab, 'ilow,  
 'isho, na'.  
**abomination**, *n.*, (the object of  
 aversion) inkar,—ti.  
**abort**, *v.i.*, see miscarry.  
**abortion**, *n.*, ilma ka homan,—ki.  
**abound**, *v.tr.*, badnaw, badso,  
 dereg.  
**abounding**, *n.*, badin,—ti, bad-  
 nan,—ti, dereg,—gi.  
**about**, *prp.*; the soldiers were —  
 him, askarti wa ku hertai; it  
 was — night, habenki wa  
 dowā; when I saw him, he was  
 — to die, markan arkai inu  
 dinto yu u dowā; I have no  
 money — me, anigu la'ag  
 ma sito; he is somewhere —  
 the house, ahalku mel ka  
 joga; it is — the house, ahalk-  
 kai mel ka tal; all —, mel  
 walba, or mel kasta; look —  
 and —, melaha eg, or ka dai;  
 I visited all the country round  
 —, magalada o dan ku so  
 waregai; I am — to go away,  
 anigu inan iss ka tago ban u  
 dowahai; look — you, war!  
 iss jir.  
**about**, *ad.*; for three leagues round

— there is no game, sadehda  
 sa'adod e horai ugaddi ma  
 jogto, or ugad arki maisid;  
 do you know a short cut —?  
 dau yar mesha ma ka ogta-  
 hai? is there a long (*i.e.* round-  
 about) way —? dau wein  
 mesha malehdahai? drink —,  
 mid waliba markisa ha 'abo;  
 a tree of — seven cubits round,  
 ged todoba dudunah.  
**above**, *ad.*, dul, dusha, gudka  
 as — said, sisi hore lo idi.  
**above**, *prp.*; the one sat — and  
 the other below me, midina  
 wa i dul fadistai ki kaleh na  
 i hos jogai.  
**abrade**, *v.tr.*, haḥuh, hoḥ.  
**abrasion**, *n.*, (the act of rubbing  
 off) hoḥnin,—ti.  
**abridge**, *v.tr.*, din, gābi, yarai.  
**abridgment**, *n.*, gābnin,—ti; gā-  
 bis,—ki.  
**abroad**, *ad.*, dibadda, mel fog,  
 dul kaleh; he is —, dul kaleh  
 yu jira; to-morrow I will go  
 —, berri ban mel fog u so'o-  
 naya or tegi dona.  
**abrogate**, *v.tr.*, babii, bii, idlai, jar.  
**abrogation**, *n.*, babiis,—ki, ba-  
 biin,—ti, idlan,—ti.  
**abscess**, *n.*, dullah,—hi.  
**abscond**, *v.i.r.*, dumo.  
**absconding**, *n.*, dumasho,—adi.  
**absence**, *n.*, maḥnan,—ti.  
**absent**, *a.*, maḥan; be —, maḥ-  
 naw; long —, soon forgotten;  
 nin maḥan gor dow ba la  
 ilow, a long — man is soon  
 forgotten.

absolve, *v.tr.*, 'affi, ka 'affi, bii, ka bii, fur.

absolution, *n.*, (an acquittal or discharge) furnin,—ki; (an ecclesiastical term) 'affi,—gi.

absorb, *v.tr.*, lih, 'ab.

absolutely, *ad.*, ha'ib; I told him — all, ha'ib ban ugu wada shegai.

abstain, *v.i.*, ha 'unin, ha 'abin, son.

abstaining, abstinence, *n.*, 'ir yaran,—ti, son,—ki.

abstemious, abstinent, *a.*, 'ir yar.

abundance, *n.*, dereg,—gi, badin,—ti, badnan,—ti, dunyo,—adi.

abundant, *a.*, badan.

abuse, *n.*, (an affront) 'ai,—di, wahyelo,—adi; (bad custom) hil,—ki.

abuse, *v.tr.*, 'ai; *v.c.*, 'aisi, hil.

abusive, *a.*, (wah) hilai.

abut upon, *v.i.*, (terminate) damaw, idlaw.

abutment, *n.*, idlan,—ti.

abyss, *n.*, gun,—ti, 'el gun fog, 'elki gunta foga.

acacia vera, *n.*, anhokib,—ti; (a kind of) 'adad,—di.

accent, *n.*, (a sign) hasakab,—ki.

accept, *v.tr.*, ho, hado, ahbal, ka ahbal, oggolaw.

accepting, acceptance, *n.*, oggolaw,—ti.

accident, *n.*, (hazard) ayan,—ti.

acclaim, *v.tr.*, bog, u bog.

acclamation, *n.*, bog,—gi.

accommodate, *v.tr.*, (manage) u tali; — with, u dig, si.

accommodate to, *v.i.*, la heshi, heshiya (*plur.*).

accommodated, *a.v.*, (nin) barahah; (well — man) ladan.

accommodation, *n.*, heshis,—ki, barah,—hi, ladnan,—ti.

accomplice, *n.*, wehel,—ki.

accomplish, *v.tr.*, damai, idlai.

accomplishment, *n.*, damad,—ki, daman,—ti, idlan,—ti.

accord, accordance, *n.*, heshis,—ki, nabad,—di.

according to, *prp.*, 'ainka; 'ainka u samaiyai u samai, do it — what I did; Injilka 'aimada or 'ainka rasul Matheos u horai, — the Gospel of the Evangelist St. Matthew.

accouchment, *n.*, umusho,—adi.

account, *n.*, hisab,—ti, tiro,—adi.

account, *v.tr.*, hisabi, tiri; — with, ku tiri; *v.r.*, tirso, ku tirso.

accountant, *n.*, tiriya,—hi.

account (on your), *prp.*, awada, daradda; in every way you are guilty, kollei ba ada hujad-leh; on no —, sina.

accumulate, *v.tr.*, tul, rasai, ururi.

accumulated, *a.v.*, tulaw, rasaisan, urursan.

accumulation, *n.*, tul,—ki, rasais,—ki, urur,—ki.

accuse, *v.tr.*, habar, inkar, na-'dal.

accursed, *a.v.*, habaran, habar haba, inkaran, inkar haba.

accusation, *n.*, ashtako,—adi.

accuse, *v.tr.*, **ashtakai**; — falsely, **edai**.

accustom, *v.tr.*, **bar**; **arurta gor horai wah bar, inai shuhul-koda ad u habtan**, or **wanag u habtan**, children must be accustomed early to do their work well.

acerb, *a.*, **hadad, danan**.

ache, aching, *n.*, **hanun**,—**ti**.

ache (be in pain), *v.i.*, **hanunso**; *v.imp.*, **wu hanuni**, it pains; **wa i hanunaisa**, it pains me; *v.c.*, **hanuni**.

achieve, *v.tr.*, **damai, halas, idlai**.

achievement, *n.*, **damad**,—**ki, idlain**,—**ti**.

acid, *a.*, **hadad, hadada**.

acknowledge, *v.tr.*, (confess, avow) **hado, hiro**; (be grateful) **abalgud, abalmari**.

acknowledgment, *n.*, **hir**,—**ti, abal**,—**ki, abalgud**,—**ki**.

acolyte, *n.*, **shammas, sham'dani**.

acquaint with, *v.tr.*, **bar, ogaisi, war gei, warran**.

acquaintance, *n.*, **ohonin**,—**ki, ohon**,—**ti**.

acquainted, *a.v.*, he is — with, **wa ogyahai, wa yahan**.

get acquainted with, *v.tr.*, **iss bar, baro, ohonso, ohonsada** (*plur.*); *v.c.*, **ohonsi**.

acquiesce, *v.i.*, **oggolaw, yel**.

acquiescence, *n.*, **oggolaw**,—**ti**.

acquire, *v.tr.*, **hel**.

acquirement, acquiring, acquisition, *n.*, **helin**,—**ki**; (of instruction) **barasho**,—**di**.

acquit, *v.tr.*, **fur, si da**; — your debt, **hantada iss ka bihi**.

acquitted, *a.v.*, **la fur, garta laha**.  
acquittal, acquittal, *n.*, **furnin**,—**ti**.

across, *prp.*, pass — the country, — the river, **magalada deh mar, durdurka ka talab**.

act, *n.*, **falnin**,—**ti**.

act, *v.tr.*, **fal**.

active, *a.*, **haled (nin), fudfudud**.

acute, *a.*, (subtle) **fi'an**; (pointed) **fihan**; make —, **fih, dub**.

adamant, *n.*, **mas or almas, dai-man**,—**ki**.

adapt (a stone), *v.tr.*, **hor**.

add to, *v.tr.*, **ku dar, iss ku dar, iss u gei, iss ku joji, ku tirso**.

adder, *n.*, **jilbis**,—**ki**.

addition, *n.*, **tiro**,—**di**.

address, *v.tr.*, **u dir**.

adduce, *v.tr.*, **la tali**.

adhere, *v.i.*, **ku deg**.

adherent (partisan), *n.*, **wehel**,—**ki**.

adhesive, *a.*, **ku dega, ku degta**; the leech is an — animal, **'ula-'ushu wa bahal ku degta**.

adieu! *intj.*, **amana Allah**.

adjacent, *a.*, **dow**.

adjoin, *v.tr.*, **la dawaisi, iss u gei, ku tiri**.

adjourn, *v.tr.*, **iss ka da, raji, u reb**.

adjure, *v.tr.*, **dari**; I — you in the name of God to tell us, **magaha Ebbahai ban ku dari-naya e no sheg**.

administer, *v.tr.*, **hukum**, u tali.  
 administration, *n.*, **hukum**,—**ki**,  
**talo**,—**di**.  
 administrator, *n.*, **hakim**,—**ki**,  
**taliya**,—**hi**.  
 admirable, *a.*, **yaban**, **yabsan**, la  
**yabsan**, **yab h̄aba**.  
 admiration, *n.*, **yab**,—**ki**.  
 admire, *v.tr.*, **yab**, la **yab**; *v.i.*,  
 la **yabsanaw**.  
 admission, *n.*, so **gelin**,—**ti**, so  
**gelis**,—**ki**.  
 admit, *v.tr.*, so **geli**.  
 admonish, *v.tr.*, **wani**, so **wani**.  
 admonishing, admonition, *n.*,  
**wano**,—**di**.  
 adolescence, *n.*, **arurnimo**,—**di**.  
 adopt, *v.tr.*, **kori**.  
 adoptive, *a.*, la **koriyai**.  
 adorable, *a.*, la **‘ābuda**; God  
 alone is —, **Ilāh keliah la**  
**‘ābuda**.  
 adoration, *n.*, **‘ābudnin**,—**ti**.  
 adore, *v.tr.*, **‘ābud**; be adored,  
*v.p.*, **ha lagu ‘ābudo**.  
 adulate, *v.tr.*, **hayahayai**, **sasabo**.  
 adulation, *n.*, **hayahayo**,—**di**,  
**sasabnin**,—**ti**.  
 adult, *n.*, **baluh**,—**hi**, **hangad**,—  
**ki**, **mudakar**,—**ki**.  
 adulterate, *v.tr.*, (sophisticate)  
**bedel**.  
 adulterer, *n.*, **dillai**,—**gi**.  
 adulteress, *n.*, **dillo**,—**di**.  
 adultery, *n.*, **dillanimo**,—**di**.  
 advance, *n.*, **horan**,—**ti**.  
 advance, *v.tr.*, **durki**, **horaisi**,  
**horo u dig**, so **‘odsi**.  
 advance, *v.i.*, **durug**, **horai**, so **‘o**.  
**hor u so‘o**, **wad**.

advantage, *n.*, **fayido**,—**di**, **helin**,  
 —**ki**, **korod**,—**ki**.  
 advantageous, *a.*, **fayidoleh**.  
 advent, *n.*, **imatin**,—**ki**.  
 adventure, *n.*, **haladun**,—**ki**, **sa-**  
**bab**,—**ti**.  
 adventure, *v.tr.*, **sabab**; *v.i.*, **sa-**  
**babo**.  
 adversary, *n.*, **‘oll**,—**ki**.  
 adverse, *a.*, (contrary) **asarar**  
**wein**; (afflictive) **sili‘iya**, **ha-**  
**nujiya**.  
 adversity, *n.*, **human**,—**ti**, **ayan**  
**humo**,—**di**.  
 advertise, *v.tr.*, u **dig**, **wani**,  
**warran**.  
 advertisement, *n.*, **dignin**,—**ti**,  
**wano**,—**di**, **war**,—**ki**.  
 advice, *n.*, (counsel) **wano**,—**di**,  
 (notice) **war**,—**ki**, **dignin**,—**ti**.  
 advise, *v.tr.*, **wani**, **warran**, **dig-**  
**nin dir**.  
 advise with (consider, consult),  
*v.i.*, **hubso**, la **fah**.  
 advised, *a.v.*, **feig**, **fi‘an**, **herribleh**,  
**miyirsan**, **miyir hab**.  
 advocate, *n.*, **Mariam wa hof**  
**innaga awaden u hadasha**, *lit.*  
 Mary is a person who speaks  
 in our interest, or Mary is our  
 advocate; **jannadi ‘Issa Kristus**  
**ba innaga awaden u hadla**, in  
 heaven Jesus Christ is our ad-  
 vocate.  
 æra (epoch), *n.*, **ayan**,—**ti**, **aya-**  
**mo**,—**di**, **tarih**,—**hi** (com-  
 mencement of a computation of  
 years).  
 afar, *ad.*, **mel fog**; it is far, **wa**  
**fogyahai**.

affability, *n.*, wanag,—gi.  
 affable, *a.*, wanaksan, habow.  
 affair, *n.*, (concern) arrin,—ki,  
 yel,—ki; it is his —, yelkisa;  
 (business) haul,—shi.  
 affect, *v.tr.*; ninka dimashadisi  
 alol humo ayan ku haba, the  
 death of this man gives me pain,  
 or affects me.  
 affection, *n.*, ja'ail,—ki, ja'alan,  
 —ti.  
 affianced, *n.*, donanan,—ti, do-  
 nin,—ki.  
 affianced, *v.tr.*, don, la ballan;  
 affianced the two, labada bal-  
 lami, iss u don.  
 affinity, *n.*, haren,—ki.  
 be in affinity, *v.i.*, la harenso, iss  
 haren sada (*plur.*), u haren  
 noho.  
 affirm, *v.tr.*, rumai, dabai.  
 affirmation, *n.*, dabain,—ti, ru-  
 maisi,—gi.  
 afflict, *v.tr.*, u humai, hanuji,  
 hanuni, sili'i, weirweiri; *v.r.*,  
 iss hanuji.  
 afflicted, *a.*, hanunsan, sila'san,  
 weirweisan; be —, *v.i.r.*, weir-  
 weir, iss humai.  
 affliction, *n.*, human,—ti, weir-  
 weir,—ki, silei', sili'hi.  
 affluence, *n.*, dereg,—gi, holo,  
 —ihi.  
 afford, *v.tr.*, (produce, give) bihi;  
 the earth produces fruits and  
 plants, dulku mido iyo inino  
 yu bihiya.  
 enfranchise, *v.tr.*, (to set free)  
 sarrahi.  
 affray, *n.*, dirir,—ti.

affright, *v.tr.*, 'absi, baji, kaga  
 nihi.  
 affront, *n.*, nahadin,—ti.  
 afore, abaft, *ad.*, har hore iyo  
 har dambe.  
 afraid, *a.*, 'absonaya, bahaya.  
 Africa, *n.*, Africa.  
 after, *ad.*, dabaded, dambe, dam-  
 bow, haddow; look — (search  
 for, take care of), don, ilali,  
 jir; (*prp.*) — Sunday, ahadda  
 dabaded; some while —, 'ab-  
 bar ka dambow; he delays  
 day — day, malin ka malin bu  
 u raga; go — him, ka daba  
 tag; — ages, — times, beri  
 beri dambe, beri ka dambow;  
 — supper, awaisin,—ki (from  
 7 p.m.); — to-morrow, sa  
 dambe; — noon, gelin dambe,  
 duhurka dabadisa, 'asar,—ki  
 (from 3 p.m. to sunset); after  
 I had gone to the ship, markan  
 markabka dofaya fulai.  
 afterwards, *ad.*, dabadedba, had-  
 dowto, wa,—gi dambe.  
 again, *ad.*, mar, gor, kol kaleh,  
 misana, misna; give me as  
 much —, inti in leh eg i si.  
 against, *prp.*, ka.  
 age, *n.*, (duration of life, years,  
 interval since birth) da,—di,  
 jir,—ti, gu,—gi; (for aged  
 persons) fil, iss ku fil, gan,  
 —ki, gumais,—ti; (tender age)  
 da yar, gaban,—ki, gibin,—  
 ki, yaran,—ti; (old age) da  
 wein, da di weinaid, duh,—  
 hi.  
 aged, *a.*, (person) hof da wein,

**duhah**; (advanced in age) **gun, gumais**.  
 aggravate, *v.tr.*, **si humai**.  
 aggregate, *v.tr.*, **iss ku dar, so ururi**.  
 agnast, *ad.*; he was —, **ad bu u nahai**.  
 aggrieve, *v.tr.*, **sili'i**.  
 agile, *a.*, **fudfudud**.  
 agility, *n.*, **fudfudaid,—ki**.  
 agitate, *v.tr.*, **ruh, ruhruh, lul, walah**.  
 ago, *ad.*, **awal** or **awel**; long —, **beri hore**; a while —, **gor dowaid**; some years —, **sano dowa**.  
 agonize, *v.i.*, (die) **naftu ha ka bahdo**, or **naftu ha kugu wa-regto**, or **tadi dambai waiyai e ku dagalan**.  
 agony, *n.* (dying); he is in —, **nafti wa ka si bahaisa**, or **nafti wa ku waregaisa**, or **nafti ninka** or **ninki wadnihi bai kaga jirta** or **jogta**, or **wadnihi bai ninki kaga jirta**, or **ninki wa ka hadaisa**, or **ninki wa ka si hadaisa**.  
 agree with, *v.i.*, **la heshi, heshiya** (*plur.*); — upon, in, **ku heshi**; *v.c.*, **heshisi**; **iyagu sida dinad iyo ei bai u heshiyan**, they agree with one another as a cat and a dog.  
 agreeable, *a.*, **bahsan**.  
 agreed, *a.*; it is —, **lagu heshi**.  
 agreement, *n.*, **heshis,—ki**.  
 ague (intermittent fever), *n.*, **gar-rir,—ki, hadhad,—ki**.  
 ahead, astern, *ad.*, **har hore iyo har dambe**.

**aid, n.**, 'awinad,—di, 'awin,—ti, **gargar,—ti, hil,—ki**.  
 aid, *v.tr.*, 'awi, **gargar, la habo, la had, hili**.  
 ail, ailment, *n.*, **hanun,—ki**.  
 ail, *v.tr.*, **hanuni, hanuji**; what ails you? **maha ku hanujinaya?**  
 aim, *n.*, **hiyas,—ti, dug,—ti, tog,—ti, togasho,—adi**; (intention) **dama,—hi**.  
 aim at, *v.i.*, **la dugo, la togo, gan, ku rid**; be aiming at, **dugtan**.  
 aimer (skilful), *n.*, **nin dug badan, togasho badan**; (**ganad,—ki, ganasho,—adi**, the aiming).  
 air, *n.*, (one of the four elements) **hawo,—di, dabail,—shi, ne-aw,—di**; (countenance, features) **so jog,—gi, jah,—hi, weiji,—gi**.  
 air, *v.tr.*, (aerate) **ne'awi**.  
 akin, *a.*, **hig**.  
 alarm, *n.*, **nahadin**; (cry by which men are summoned) **hata! hata!**  
 alarm, *v.tr.*, **baji, u haili, kaga nihi**.  
 alight, *v.i.*, **ka deg, ka so deg**.  
 alike, *a.*, **iss leh eg, iss ku mid**; not —, **kala mid, iss ku mid ma aha, iss ma leh eka, kan kaleh u ma eka**.  
 aliment, *n.*, **sor,—ta**.  
 alive, *a.*, **nol jira**; he is yet —, **wa jira weli**.  
 Alkoran, *n.*, **furhan,—ki**.  
 all, *num.* or *ad.*, **dan, daman,—ti, giidi,—gi, kulli,—gi, wada**; — men, **dadka o dan, or dadki**

o dami, or o wada dan; — the world is bad now, *dunida o dan* or *o dami wa huntahai hatan*; God will judge — and every one, *Ilahhai ba dadka o dan o mid walba gonidi u hisabi*; is that —? *ma inta keliah?* by — means, *kollei*; reputation is — in —, *mamusken a holo o dan ino dama*; I was not at — afraid, *sina uga ma bahan*; nowhere at —, *mela ma jogo, mela ma yal*; — the better, *wa wanag*; — the worse, *wa human*; — powerful, *huwadleh*.

allegory, *n.*, *mathal*, —*ki*.

alleviate, *allay*, *v.tr.*, *tud*; — my pain, *hanunka i tud* or *iga tud*.

alleviation, *n.*, *tudad*, —*di*, *tudnin*, —*ki*.

alliance, *n.*, *ahdi*, —*gi*.

allow, *v.tr.*, *fasah*.

allowance, *n.*, *fasah*, —*hi*.

allure, *v.tr.*, *halhal*, *sasab*, *hatal*.

allurement, *n.*, *halhal*, —*ki*, *sasab*, —*ki*.

almighty, *a.*, *huwadleh*, *wah walba kara*.

almond, *n.*, *yi'ib*, —*ti*.

alms, *n.*, *sadahad*, —*di*; give —, *sadahadai*, *sadahad si*, *ku sadahadai*; give and ask for —, *v.r.*, *sadahadaiso*; *sadah'o*! cry of poor people when asking for alms.

aloes-plant, *n.*, *da'ar*, —*ti*.

alone, *a.*, *goni*, —*di*, *keli*, —*gi* or —*di*.

along, *ppp.*; — the shore, *hebta*

*dushed a*; — the boat, *markabka harertisa (mar)*; go — with, *la so'o, la tag, ra'*.

alongside, *ad.*, *barbar*.

aloud, loud, *ad.*; speak —, *ad u hadal*.

alphabet, *n.*, *huruf el hija'*.

already, *ad.*, *gorti ba, kolki ba yimi*.

also, *ad.*, *na*.

altar, *n.*, *masbah*, —*hi*.

alter, *v.tr.*, *bedel*.

although, *c.*; — you be not good, *ya banad wanaksananei*; — a big boy, you are not good, *wil weina wa tahai, mana (ma se) wanaksanid*.

altitude, *n.*, *derer*, —*ki*.

altogether, *ad.*, *gidi*.

always, *ad.*, *gor walba, kol walba, gor iyo galab*.

amaze, *v.tr.*, *yabi*.

amazement, *n.*, *la yab*, —*ki*.

amber, *n.*, *asli*, —*gi*; the two pieces of — they tie to their neck, *hal*, —*ki*, *makawi*, —*gi*.

amberggris, *n.*, *'anbar*, —*ki*.

ambuscade, ambush, *n.*, *hatati*, —*gi*; place in —, *ku hatati*.

amen, *ad.*, *amin*, *ha lo sida no yel*, *ha sida ahato*.

amend, *n.*, (fine) *hasirad*, —*di*; make amends, *hal mari*.

amend, *v.tr.*, (correct) *wanaji*; *v.r.*, *wanajiso*; *v.ir.*, *iss wanaji*.

amiable, *a.*, *farahanah (m.)*, *farahanada (f.)*.

amid, amidst, among, amongst, *ad.*, *deh*, *dehda*.



- amount, *n.*, **hisab**,—*ti*, **tiro**,—*adi*.  
 amuse, *v.tr.*, (divert) **'ayarsi**,  
**jalbebi**; *v.i.*, **'ayār**, **jalbebo**,  
**behta**.  
 amusement, *n.*, **'ayar**,—*ti*, **jalbeb**,  
 —*ti*.  
 anathema, *n.*, **inkar**,—*ti*.  
 ancestors, *n.*, **dun**,—*ti*.  
 anchor, *n.*, **barosin**,—*ki*.  
 ancient, *n.*, **nin gabowba**, **duḥah**.  
 and, *c.*, **iyō**, **o**, **e**.  
 anecdote, *n.*, **sheko**,—*adi*.  
 angel, *n.*, **mala'iko**,—*adi*.  
 anger, *n.*, **'ado**,—*adi*.  
 angry, *a.*, **'adaisan**, **'ilan**; be —,  
**ada'snaw**, **'ilow**, **'il u ḥab**,  
**'isho**.  
 anguish, *n.*, **silei'**,—*hi*.  
 animal, *n.*, **dugag**,—*gi*, **bahal**,  
 —*ki*, **nef**,—*ki*; a lean —,  
**hidmo abahah**, **neif weidsan**.  
 animate, *v.tr.*, **nolai**; kindle the  
 fire, **dabka nolai**.  
 ankle, *n.*, **anḥau**,—*gi*; ankle-  
 bone, **kurankur**,—*ti*.  
 anna (Indian money), *n.*, **gambo**,  
 —*adi*; two —, **saḥ**,—*hi*;  
 four —, **tumun**,—*ki*; eight —,  
**rubi**,—*gi*.  
 annihilate, *v.tr.*, **biī**, **lumi**.  
 announce, *v.tr.*, **war gei**, **war**  
**ken**, **warran**.  
 annoy, *v.tr.*, **dali**.  
 annoyance, *n.*, **dal**,—*ki*, **dalnin**,  
 —*ti*.  
 annual, *a.*, **gu walba wa mar**;  
 this annual feast, **'iddasi gu**  
**walba wa mar**, or **gu ba wa**  
**kol**.  
 announce, *v.tr.*, **nabad u gei**.  
 annunciation, *n.*, **nabad**,—*di*.  
 anoint, *v.tr.*, **salidda**, **udgonka**  
**mari**.  
 anonymous, *a.*, **hebel**, **nin hebel**,  
**nin ba**.  
 another, *a.*, **mid kaleh**; we love  
 one —, **wa iss ja'el nahai**.  
 answer, *n.*, **jawab**,—*ti*; — to a  
 call, **yed**,—*ki*, **yednin**,—*ti*.  
 answer, *v.tr.*, **deh**, **u'eli**, **la hadal**.  
 ant, *n.*, (a black kind) **ḥudanyo**  
 or **ḥudanjo**,—*adi*; (another  
 kind) **duḥul ku reb**,—*ki*; (a  
 black kind, big and stinking)  
**jina'**,—*'ihi*; (a kind of white  
 —) **abor**,—*ki*; (another kind)  
**harun**,—*ti*, or **harei**,—*'ihi*, or  
**har**,—*hi*; (name of their nests  
 or hills in the desert) **dundumo**,  
 —*adi*.  
 ant-hill, *n.*, **ras**,—*ki*; **rasgura**,  
 —*gi*.  
 anterior, *a.*, **horai (m.)**, **horaisai**  
 (*f.*).  
 anthropophagus, *n.*, **dadḥal**,—*ki*  
 (*m.*), **dadḥalato**,—*adi (f.)*.  
 antichrist, *n.*, **antikristos**.  
 anticipate, *v.tr.*, **horaisi**.  
 anus, *n.*, **futo**,—*adi*.  
 anvil, *n.*, **'udad**,—*di*; hand —,  
**'udad yar**,—*di yaraid.  
 anxiety, *n.*, **weirweir** or **weilweil**,  
 —*ki*.  
 anxious, *a.*, **weirweirsan**; be —,  
*v.i.*, **weirweir**; be —, *v.c.*,  
**weirweiri**.  
 any, *a.* or *prn.*, **'id wah**; —body,  
**'id kasta**; —thing, **'id kasta**,  
**walba**; —thing soever, **wah**  
**un**; in — place, **mel kasta**;*

- how, **si kasta**; —body but you, **adiga mahae nin walba**; not —, **'id na**; will you go — further? **ma yar dafi?** I will not put you off — longer, **mar dambe ku rajin mayo**; have you — more to say? **hadal ma u nohon?** or **hadal ma ku hadai?**
- apart, *ad.*, **kala**; set —, **kala 'eli**.
- apartment, *n.*, **mahsin,—ki**.
- aphony, *n.*, **habeib,—ti**.
- aphorism, *n.*, **mahmah,—di**.
- apologue, *n.*, **mathal,—ki, halalif,—ki**.
- apostacy, *n.*, **tarak,—gi, kufran,—ti, juhud addin (Ar.)**.
- apostate, *n.*, **jahid,—ki, kafir,—ki, kufar (plur.), kafarad,—di (f.), tarik,—gi**.
- apostatize, *v.i.*, **tarak, kafar, dinta, jahad**.
- apostle, *n.*, **rasul,—ki**.
- apostolic, apostolical, *a.*, **rasuli,—gi**; the Apostolic religion, **dinta rasuligaah, dinta rasul-yada**.
- apothecary, *n.*, **bodikeri,—gi**.
- apparent, *a.*, **la arka, muhda (m.), muhata (f.)**.
- apparition, *n.*, **muhad,—ki, muhasho,—di**.
- appeal, *n.*, **ashtako,—adi; v.i., ashtakoi**.
- appear (become visible), *v.i.*, **muho**.
- it appears, *v.imp.*, **wah la moda, wahai la tahai**; — to me, **wahai i la tahai**.
- appearance (outside show, figure), *n.*, **muḥ,—hi**; a fair —, **muḥ wanaksan**.
- appease, *v.tr.*, **hadowji, 'ada tir**.
- appetite, *n.*, **bahi,—gi**.
- applaud, *v.tr.*, **u bog, u hushu'i**; be applauded, **hushu'**.
- applause, *n.*, **bog,—gi, hushu',—di**.
- application, *n.*, **arji,—gi**.
- apply, *v.tr.*, (lay one thing against another) **sar, ku deji, mari**; (address to) **dalbo, weidiso**.
- appoint, *v.tr.*, (establish) **ku dar, ku ha'ibi, ugu sarraisi**; (fix) **ballan**.
- appointed, *a.*; **ninki lagu ha'ibiyai**, the — man; the time —, **gorti la ballamai ba jogta**.
- appointment, *n.*, **mushaharo,—adi**.
- apprehend, *v.tr.*, (seize) **habo, ku deg**; (fear) **ka' abso, ka bah**; (conceive) **garo**; this I — not, **tasi i ma di'in**.
- apprehension, *n.*, **habasho,—adi, bahdin,—ti, garasho,—adi**.
- approach, *v.i.*, **dowow, so dowow, so durug**; *v.tr.*, **dowai, u ku dowai durki**; — me, **so dowai, so durug**.
- approbation, *n.*, **bog,—gi**.
- approve, *v.tr.*, **u bog, 'ajibi**.
- Arab, *p.n.*, **Arab**.
- Arabian, Arabic, *a.*; **nin arbed, af arbed**, Arabic language; **afka arabta**, the ...
- arak-tree, *n.*, **ada'i,—gi**.
- arbiter, arbitrator, *n.*, **taliya,—ihi**.

archangel, *n.*, mala'iko ra'isah;

the —, mala'ikada ra'iskaah.

ardent, *a.*, kulail, kulul.

argil (potter's clay), *n.*, doḥbo,  
—adi.

argue, *v.tr.*, (press) 'adadi; (de-  
bate any question) iss ka ḥeji.

arise, *v.i.*, ka', sara ka', tos.

arithmetic, *n.*, hisab,—ti.

arm, *n.*, (all the limb) ga'an,—ti;  
fore —, dudun,—ki, tagog,  
—ti or tagogo,—adi; hind —,  
ḥudud; fore — joined to the  
upper one, iss ku taladi hore;  
the upper part of the — joined  
to the shoulder, iss ku taladi  
dambe; the thick part of the  
—, muruḥ,—ki.

armful, *n.*, degsar,—ki.

arm-pit, arm-hole, *n.*, kilkilo,—adi.

arm of the sea, *n.*, ga'an baded.

armlet (bracelet of silver), *n.*,  
sindi,—gi.

arm (weapon), *n.*, hūb,—ki.

arm, *v.tr.*, hūbkisa u damai.

armed, *a.*, hubleh; — man,  
hūbḥad,—ki.

army, *n.*, guluf,—ki, guto,—adi,  
'oll,—ki.

aroma, *n.*, udgon,—ki.

aromatic, *a.*, udgon; an — flower,  
ubah udgon.

aromatize, *v.tr.*, udgonai.

around, *ad.*, ḥer; *prp.*, harero,  
—rihi.

arouse, *v.tr.*, ke'i, kake'i, tosi.

arrange, *v.tr.*, hagaji, kala ha-  
gaji, wanaji, tali.

arrangement, *n.*, hagajis,—ki,  
talo,—adi.

array, *v.tr.*, (attire) ḥarrago.

arrest, *n.*, (arrestation) ḥabasho,  
—adi; (judgment) ḥukun,—  
ki.

arrival, *n.*, imad,—ki, so so'od,  
—ki.

arrive, *v.i.*, gaḥ, kalai; — at  
that time, gorta imo.

arrogance, *n.*, amar weinan,—  
ti.

arrogant, *ad.*, amarsan, amar  
wein.

arrow, *n.*, (shaft) fallad,—di,  
gantal,—shi; a poisonous —,  
ḥāmis,—ki; when the arrow  
is poisonous they call it ḥāmis,  
kolka falladdu doḥbantahai,  
wahha la yidahda ḥamis.

arse, *n.*, baḍi,—gi.

artful, *a.*, ḥadig badan, hikmado  
badan.

artifice, *n.*, ḥadig,—gi, ḥigmad,  
—di, or hikmad,—di.

as, *c.*, sidi, sida (*past*); I live —  
I did ..., sidaidi horai an len  
nolahai, or sidan fali jirai  
an ...; — you please, sidad  
donto or rabsid, or sidi had  
ba ku 'ajibisa; — I am an  
honest man, sidan nin aminah  
u ahai; mad — I was, sidan  
u walla; thou good old man,  
benevolent — wise, odaiyohow  
dehsiga ihi e herribtalihi (tol-  
moni e faridka ihi); — sweet  
— honey, u ma'an sida ma-  
labka; he is — good — she,  
wa wanaksanyahai sideda o  
kaleh; I treated him — if he  
had been my brother, sida wa-

lalkai o kaleh u hayai; — the Lord gave to every man, sida **Ebbahai nin walba u siyai**; the history is — follows, **shekadu wa sida an wado or shegayo**; do — I bid you, **sidan ku idahdo fal or yel**; he is — a father to me, **isagu wa i abbai**; it were — a play, **sida 'ayar o kaleh**; I will see you — I go by, **sidan ku marayan o ban ku arki**; rich — he is I do not fear him, **sidu u odmai ninka ba ka ma baho**; many — they are I do not fear, **in kasta ka ahaden ka bihi mayo**; — well — I love you, do not think I shall do that, **sidan ku ja'lahai**, or **si kasta an ku ja'lahai, kolla ha modin inan wahha fali dono**; — sure — it is good that you become a Christian, **sida wahha la hubo o u fayido u leh-yahai, inad Kristan nohoto damadai**; — much — you please, **had ba inta dontid, or had ba intad bihin kartid**; — few —, **wah yar u dib**; Abdi is — good — Ali, **Abdi sida Ali u wanaksanyahai**; he runs — well — you, **sidadu o kalu u orda**; all such — were chosen, **inti la wada dortai ba serkalki radai**; I took such — I pleased, **wahan hatai had ba kui i 'ajibiyai**; such — it is, **had ba sidai tahai**; — is the beginning, so is the end, **sidai kolka hore tahai bai kolka dambana**

**tahai**, or **sida horanta ba damanti na tahai**; — for me it is nothing, **anigu wahba i la maaha**; — soon — I can I will come back, **wahhan so nohon had ba kolkan karo**.

ascend, *v.tr.*, **kor**.

ascension, *n.*, **korrin,—ti**.

ascertain, *v.tr.*, (assure) **rumai**; (fix) **dabai**.

ascetic, *a.*, (nin) **du'a ka ragah**; *n.*, **du'a ku rag,—gi**.

ashamed, *a.*, **hishod badan**; be —, **hisho**; you make me —, **adigu wa i hilaisa**.

ashore, *ad.*, **hebta**; go —, **deg, hebta u deg**; get —, *v.i.*, **'ari, so 'ari**; get —, *v.tr.*, **'arsi**; a ship —, **markab 'arsan or 'ariyai**.

aside, *ad.*, **goni**; lay —, **goni u dig, dah, daho**; he took him —, **goni u kahaiyai**.

ask, *v.tr.*, **weidi, weidiso, sual**; —, *v.r.*, **iss weidi**; — for, **hanan**; — from, **waraiso, warso**.

asleep, *a.*, **hurda**; half — and half awake, **badna wa hurdai, ba dna wa so jedai**; he is fast —, **hurda wein bu ku jira**.

aspect, *n.*, **muḥ,—hi**; at the — of his master, he is out of countenance, **kolka muḥha sahebki u arko, yu bahda**.

aspersion, *n.*, **sa'idis,—ki**.

aspirate, *v.tr.*, **neifso**.

aspire (to or after), *v.tr.*, **dama', ku taba'**.

aspire to or after, *v.tr.*, **dama'**,  
**ku taba'**.

ass, *n.*, (in general) **dameiro**,—  
**ih**; he —, **dameir**,—**ki**; she  
—, **dameir**,—**ti**; young —  
(ass's foal), **dameir yar**; wild  
—, **dabeir dibaded**,—**ki**, or  
**gumburi**,—**gi**.

assail, *v.tr.*, **dagalan**, **dirir**, **we-**  
**rar**; — unexpectedly, **gād**.

assassin, *n.*, **layan**,—**ki**.

assault, *n.*, **dirir**,—**ti**, **werar**,—**ki**.  
assemblage, *n.*, **iss ku daran**,—  
**ki**; — of tents, **rer**,—**ki**.

assemble, *v.tr.*, **iss ku dar**, **iss u**  
**gei**, **ururi**.

assembled, *a.*, **urursan**; be —,  
**urur**, **urursanada**.

assembly, *n.*, **urur**,—**ki**, **kulan**,  
—**ki**, **shir**,—**ki**, **guto**,—**adi**;  
— of men, **rahan**,—**ti**; — for  
prayer, **jama'**,—**ha**; have an  
—, **shira**, **so shira**; go to the  
—, **shirka tag**.

assent, *n.*, **heshis**,—**ki**, **oggol**,  
—**ti**.

assent, *v.i.*, **la heshi**, **ku heshi**,  
**oggolai**, **oggolaw**; —, *v.c.*,  
**heshishi**, **oggolaisi**.

assert, *v.tr.*, (affirm) **dabai**; he  
asserts his history with such a  
boldness that everyone believes  
it, **shekadisi sidu u dabainaya**,  
**dadki o dami** or **dan ba ru-**  
**maistai**.

assertion, *n.*; this may suffice to  
vindicate my assertion, **wahan**  
**ku filata hadalkaiga o an ru-**  
**mainaya**, or **in hadalkaigu run**  
**nohda**, or **run idin ku muhda**.

asseverate, *v.tr.*, **so daro**, **dar so**  
**mari**; asseverate that you have  
not done that, **inanad wahha**  
**falin so daro**.

assimilate, *v.tr.*, (make like) **u**  
**ekaisi**; (compare) **iss u eg**.

assist, *v.tr.*, **la 'awi**, **'awin**, **la**  
**habo**, **la had**, **u gargar**; (in  
the fight) **hili**.

assistance, *n.*, **'awin**,—**ti**, **'awi-**  
**mad**,—**di**, **hil**,—**ki**.

assistant, *n.*, **'awis**,—**ki**, **hiliya**,  
—**hi**.

associate, *n.*, **jāl**,—**ki**, **mushrik**,  
—**gi**.

associate with, *v.tr.*, **la dawaiso**,  
(**dawaista**), **la wah'atan**, (**wah-**  
**'atama**), **la wah'ad hado**.

association, *n.*, **dawo**,—**adi**, **wah-**  
**'ad**,—**di**.

assume, *v.tr.*, **had** (*plur.* **hada**),  
**hado** (*plur.* **hata**); (arrogate),  
he assumes too much to him-  
self, **isagu wa iss ku tara**.

assurance, *n.*, (certitude) **dab**,—**ti**;  
(firmness) **adkan**,—**ti**.

assure, *v.tr.*, (assert) **dabai**, **ru-**  
**mai**; (be sure) *v.i.*, **hub**.

astern, *ad.*, **markabka harkisa**  
**dambe**.

asthma, *n.*, **hahō**,—**adi**.

astonish, *v.tr.*, **yabi**; be —, **yab-**  
**sanaw**, **la yabsanaw**.

astonishing, astonished, *a.*, **ya-**  
**ban**, **yabsan**, **la yabsan**, **yab**  
**haba**.

astonishment, *n.*, **la yab**,—**ki**.

astound, *v.tr.*, **kaga nihi**; be —,  
**nah**.

astray, *ad.*, **halloh**; go —, **ambo**,

**habab**; lead —, **ambi, hababi**; they were led — from the right worship of God, 'ābud-ninti Ilaḥhai e tosnaid ba iyagá laga ambiyai.

astrologer, *n.*, **geda goiyai**,—**hi** (*m.* and *f.*), **hariyan**,—**ki** (*m.*), —**ti** (*f.*).

astrology, *n.*, **geda goiyo**,—**adi**.

astronomer, *n.*, **hedigiyai**,—**hi**.

asunder, *ad.*, **kala**; put it —, **kas iss ka dig**.

at, *pp.*, **ku**; — sea, **baddu ku so jira** or **baddu so so'oda**; — home, **aḥalki bu joga**, — your house, **aḥalkagi bu joga**; — hand, **dowyahai**; — leisure, **gortanan haul kaleh lahai**; — ease, **barah**; — a stand, **wan weirweirsanahai**; — a loss, **wan rāgsanahai**; we are — odds, 'oll **bannu nahai**, or **her bannu lehnahai**, or **wannu iss ḥonsana**, or **ḥonsimad ba na deḥ yal**; — this moment, **iminkadan, gortan, haddatan, gortatan o kaleh**; — this day, **malintan, darartan o kaleh**, 'ana **malkan**; — that time, **gortasa, kolkasa**; — one time or other, **mar ama mar kaleh**; — that time or the other, **gorta ama gortedahan**; — no time, **kolla, kolna, hadna, gorna**; — last, **kolki dambe se**; — first, **kolki horai**; — the very first, **gorti ugu horaisai**; — the first coming of the governor, **serkalka imadkisi horai**; — once, **mar**

**keliah**; all things are ordered — the will of God, **wah waliba haulka Ebbahai bai ku so'odan** or **ba hagajiya**.

atheist, *n.*, **gal**,—**ki**.

atmosphere, *n.*, **ne'aw**,—**di, da-bail**,—**shi**.

atone, *v.tr.*, (reconcile); Jesus atoned us to God, 'Issa **Ebbehin ino geiyai** or **ḥeshisiyai**.

atone for, *v.i.*; if you wish to be in peace atone for your sins, **hadad donaisid inad nabad gashid dembigagi hanun iss kaga bii** or **ka tobad ken**.

atonement, *n.*, **tobad**,—**di**.

attack, *n.*, **dagal**,—**ki, dagalan**, —**ki, dirir**,—**ti, werar**,—**ki, mag**,—**gi, jalalaha**,—**hi**; — of another tribe, **dulan**,—**ki**; unexpected —, **gādnin**,—**ti**.

attack, *v.tr.*, **dagalan, dirir, werar, mag, jalalah, dūl, gād, ku guluf** (**gulfa**, plur.).

attain, *v.tr.*, **hel**; *v.i.*, (arrive at) is he wise who hopes to — the end without the means? **ma miyirsan yahai kan iss lihi inu aḥirtanka darajalaan ku heli dona?**

attend, *v.tr.*, (serve) 'awi, **la jir, la jog**; (wait for, accompany) **weheli, sug, ra'**; (yield, give attention) *v.i.*, **yel**; yield to his saying, **hadalkisa yel**; — a woman during her confinement, *v.tr.*, **ka umuli**; *v.i.*, **iss ka umuli**.

attendance, *n.*, **sugnin**,—**ti**; give attendance to your master,

**sāhebka sugnin u ḥabo** or **ninka ku taliya yel.**  
 attendant, *n.*, **ḥadan,—ki, mididin,—ki, nin la joga, sebiyan,—ki.**  
 attention, *n.*, **feyigan, or foyigan, or fojigan,—ti.**  
 attentive, *a.*, **feyig, foyig or fojig;** be —, **foyigow;** be an — man, **nin fojiganahaw.**  
 attest, *v.tr.*, (certify) **dabai, fur, marḥati ku fur;** — to, **u fur;** — against, **ku fur.**  
 attestation, *n.*, **marḥati,—gi.**  
 attract, *v.tr.*, **ku kaḥai, ku jido;** (allure) **sasab, ḥalḥal, dufso;** bad actions or deeds attract youth to bad, **falnin hun, or humi dalinyaro waḥ hun bai ku jidata, or jar bu ku tura;** good deeds attract youth to good, **falnin wanaksani dalinyaro waḥ wanaksan bu ku jita.**  
 attractive, *a.*, **waḥ dufsanaisa.**  
 attribute, *n.*, (quality adherent) as **mamus,** reputation, respect.  
 attribute, *v.i.*, (suppose) **u malai, ku sheg.**  
 auction, *n.*, (open sale) **ḥarash,—ki.**  
 augment and augmentation, *n.*, **korod,—ki, kordis,—ki.**  
 augment, *v.tr.*, **badni, badnai, kordi, kordiso.**  
 aunt, *n.*, (paternal) **eddo,—adi;** maternal —, **habaryar,—ti.**  
 aurora, *n.*, **aroriyo,—adi, aroriyo hore.**  
 authority, *n.*, **ḥukum,—ki.**

authorize, *v.tr.*, **idin;** be authorized, **ha lagu idmo.**  
 of no avail, *n.*, **wa waḥ an waḥba tarain.**  
 avoid, *v.tr.*, (keep away from) **iss ka daur;** he avoids me, **wa iss ka ka i dauraya.**  
 avow, *v.tr.*, (confess) **ḥado, ḥiro.**  
 avowal, *n.*, **ḥir,—ti.**  
 await, *v.tr.*, **ḍaur, u jed.**  
 awake, *v.i.*, **ka', sara ka', tos;** remain —, **so jed, 'awai.**  
 awake, awaken, *v.tr.*, **ke'i, tosi, ka ke'i.**  
 awaking, *n.*, **tosnin,—ti.**  
 be aware of, *v.i.*, **foyigow or fojigow, ogow.**  
 away (with this), *prp.*, **la tag kan,—kas;** they went —, **wa maḥan yihin.**  
 awkward, *a.*, **bassar hun.**  
 awry, *a.*, **ḥalloḥan, janjedah;** *ad.*, **ḥalloḥ, janjed;** be —, **janjed;** put —, **janjedi.**  
 axe, *n.*, (crooked one) **gudumo or gudimo,—adi.**  
 azure, *n.*, **madow 'adan.**

## B.

babble, babbling, *n.*, **daudar,—ki.**  
 babble, *v.i.*, **daudar.**  
 babbler, *n.*, **nin daudarah,—ki;** **ninki daudarkaaha,** the babbler.

babe, baby, *n.*, **ilmo,—hi, jaħa, ihi, murjo, hi.**

bachelor, *n.*, (unmarried man) **dōb,—ki.**

back, *n.*, **ḍabar,—ki** (gen. name), **jirjir,—ki** (this word is especially used for the back of man and generally for designating the hinder part of anything); all the —, **jirjir'ad,—ki**; fall on your —, **jirjira'dká u da'**; carry a person on your —, **ḍabarká ku sid**; — of animals, **dul,—shi**; — behind the camel's hump, **marahsar,—ki.**

back, *adv.*, **ḍabarka, dabada, dib**; be —, **noħo**; at one o'clock I will be back in the office, **kowdan hafiska ku noħon**; come —, **so noħo**; give — to, **u'eli**; go —, **dib u noħo**; keep —, **dib u joji** or **hai**; pull —, **ḍabada**, or **ḍabarka**, or **dib u jid**; send —, **dib u dir**; take — to you, **'esho.**

backbite, *v.tr.*, **ħano.**

backbiting, *n.*, **ħan,—ti, ħamašho,—adi.**

backbiter, *n.*, **nin ħan badan.**

backbone, *n.*, **laf ḍabar,—ti,—ka.**

backside, *n.*, **dabo,—adi.**

backslide, *v.tr.*, (in religion) **dinta jahad, kāfar, tarak.**

backslider, *n.*, (an apostate) **kafir,—ki, tarik,—gi.**

backward, —s, *adv.*, **dib**; go —, **dib u so'o**; go — and forwards, **hore iyo diba u so'o.**

bad, *a.*, **ħun, bas, darran**; be —, **ħumaw**; do — to, **u ħumai**; make (him, it) —, **humai.**

bad state, bad thing, *n.*, **belo,—adi.**

badge, *n.*, **alif,—ki, astan,—ki.**

badger, *n.*, (a kind of) **bauna,—hi**; (honey-eater) **ħor,—ki**; (kind of small pig living under ground) **ħarendi,—di.**

bag, *n.*, **joniad,—di**; — made of skins, **ħashin,—ti, jirab,—ki, ohli,—gi**; — of dates, **min,—ki, gosarad,—di**; half a bag of dates, **min gohi**; (purse) **kish,—ki**; long — used to go into the country, **madad,—ki**; (of cows, udder) **'ando,—adi.**

baggage, *n.*, **alabo,—di, ħalab,—ki.**

bail, *n.*, (surety) **'arbut,—ti, damin,—ti, 'udal,—shi.**

bail, *v.tr.*, (be surety for some one) **damino, rahan.**

bait, *v.tr.*, (a lure to entice fish ...) **la'af,—ti.**

bake, *v.tr.*, **bislai, mufai.**

baker, *n.*, **'ajinleh,—ihi, ħabbas,—ki.**

bakery, *n.*, **muħbasad,—di.**

balance, *n.*, (scales) **misan,—ki.**

balance, *v.tr.*, (weigh) **mis.**

bald, *a.*, (without hair) **bidarleh, nin bidarleh**; — head, **ḍaka'ad**; **dakadi 'adaid**, the bald head.

baldness, *n.*, **bidar,—ti.**

bale, *n.*, (of goods) **hidmo ala-boah,—madi.**



ball, *n.*, (any round body) **kubad**,  
—**di**, **gu'unso**,—**di**.  
ballast, *n.*, **farmi**,—**gi**.  
ballast, *v.tr.*, **faram**.  
bamboo, *n.*, **jara'**,—**i'hi**.  
band, *n.*, (a tie) **bohor**,—**ki**;  
belly— for camels or other  
animals, **hain** or **'ain**,—**ti**; for  
horses, **wegered**,—**ki**.  
bandit, *n.*, (highwayman) **dalin**,  
—**ki**, **dalin bilad**,—**ki**, **saruḥ**,  
—**hi**.  
bandy, *n.*, **tukubai**,—**ihi**.  
bandy, *a.*, **halloh**.  
bane, *n.*, (poison) **dunkal**,—**shi**,  
**wabayo**,—**adi**.  
bane, *v.tr.*, **dunkal si**, **waba-**  
**yai**.  
baneful, *a.*, **wabayaisan**.  
bang, *v.tr.*, (thump, beat) **tanton**,  
**tumujai**.  
bang, *n.*, **tantomo**,—**adi**.  
banish, *v.tr.*, **safiri**, **masafiri**.  
banishment, *n.*, **safiris**,—**ki**, **ma-**  
**safiris**,—**ki**.  
bank, *n.*, (hillock) **gumbur**,—**ti**,  
**bur**,—**ti**; (shore) **heb**,—**ti**.  
banquet, *n.*, **diafad**,—**di**.  
barber, *n.*, **rais**,—**ki**.  
bare, *a.*, **ḥawan**.  
barefoot, *a.*, **kabala**; the bare-  
footed man, **ninki kabahalaa**.  
bareness, *n.*, **ḥawanan**,—**ti**.  
bare, *v.tr.*, **ḥawi**.  
bargain, *n.*, **baya'ad**,—**di**; a —  
is a —, **baya'adba baya'adah**.  
bark, *n.*, (rind of a tree) **dir**,—**ki**;  
2nd — used for making ropes,  
**ḍub**,—**ki**, **maidah**,—**di**; —  
producing red dye, **asal**,—**ki**.

bark, *v.tr.*, (take off the bark) **dil**,  
**dir**.  
bark, *v.i.*, (to bay) **'ei** or **'i**.  
barking, *n.*, **'i**,—**di**.  
barm, *n.*, (yeast) **ḥamir**,—**ki**.  
barrack, *n.*, **ḥimad**,—**di**.  
barrel, *n.*, (cask) **barmil**,—**ki**.  
barren, *a.*, **ma ḍalais**,—**ki** (*m.*),  
—**ti** (*f.*); for all females,  
**galof**,—**ti**.  
barrow, *n.*, (hand-barrow) **rarab**,  
—**ti**.  
barter, *v.tr.*, **dafi**, **dafso**, **dori**,  
**dorso**.  
barter, bartering, *n.*, **dafsasho**,—  
**di**, **dafsis**,—**ki**.  
base, *a.*, **fudud**.  
baseness, *n.*, **fudaid**,—**ki**.  
bashful, *a.*, (shy) **fulaah**, **fulai**,  
—**ihi** (also *n.*).  
bashfulness, *n.*, **fulanimo**, —  
**adi**.  
basin, *n.*, **ḥedo**,—**adi**; large oval  
—, **ḥabal**,—**ki**.  
bask, *v.tr.*, (warm) **diri**, **kululai**;  
— in the sun, **duksi**.  
bask, *v.i.*, **iss diri**; — yourself in  
the sun, **duksiso**.  
basket, *n.*, **kolai**,—**gi**, **sambil**,—  
**ki**; — used for carrying rub-  
bish, **alol**,—**ki**.  
bastard, *n.*, **gara'**,—**ri'hi**, **wa'al**  
or **we'el**,—**ki**.  
baste, *v.tr.*, (to beat) **ul la da'**;  
(to sew slightly) **ḥodob**, **iss ku**  
**ḥodob**.  
bat, *n.*, (flutter mouse) **fidmer**,—  
**ti**.  
bate, *v.tr.*, (lessen) **din**, **iga**  
**din**.

bateful, *a.*, **hori dableh**.  
 bath, *n.*, **muhurasho**,—**adi**.  
 bathe, *v.i.*, **muhuri**, **badda bi-yaha ku so habojiso**.  
 batten, *v.tr.*, (fatten) **shishlai**, **nāhi**; (to grow fat) *v.i.*, **shishlow**, **nah**.  
 battle, *n.*, **dagal**,—**ki**, **dirir**,—**ti**, **werar**,—**ki**, **harbi**,—**gi**.  
 bawd, *n.*, (a procurer) **fatal**,—**ki** (*m.*), **fatalad**,—**di** (*f.*), **hawad**,—**ki** (*m.*), **hawadad**,—**di** (*f.*).  
 bawl, *v.i.*, (cry loudly) **dowdowlai**.  
 bawler, *n.*, **dowdowleh**,—**hi**.  
 bay, *n.*, **jori**.  
 bazaar, *n.*, **suh**,—**hi**.  
 be, *v.i.*, **ah** (*affix*), **ahaw** (*see* Gram.); what is it to me? **aniga mahai i la tahai?** he is to be killed, **in la dila bu lehyahai**; you are to speak, **hadalka ada leh or inad hadasha bad lehdahai**; it is day, **wa darar, malin**; it was night, **habein bai ahaid**; it is over, **damatai**; how is it with you? **simai, side ku la tahai?** it is so with me, **sidasai i la tahai** or **aniga wa i la sida**; what is the matter? **wa side?** so it is, **wa sida**; let it be so, **sida u da**; so be it, **sida ha ahato**; I am to go thither, **halkasan inan tago lehahai**; it is good being here, **wa wanag in halkan la jogo**; it was better being there, **ti ba tan ka wanaksanaid**, or **ti ba tan**

**dantai**, or **halko ba si wanaksanaid**; there is, there are, there was, there will be, **wah jira** (*sing.* and *plur.*), **wah jirai**, **wah jiri dona**; there are many men, **niman badan ba jira** or **niman badni wa jiran**; here he is, **halku joga**; there is one, **wa mid**; this is the reason why I did it, **eddi an wahha ku samaiyai wa tá**.  
 bead, *n.*, **mid**,—**di**.  
 beam, *n.*, (wood) **dogob**,—**ki**.  
 beams, *n.*, (of the sun) **falladaha**, **horahda**,—**ihi horahda**.  
 bear, *v.tr.*, (carry) **had**, **sid**; (bring forth) **dal**, **bihi**, **yelo**.  
 beard, *n.*, **gad**,—**ki**; bearded, **gadleh**; beardless, **gad la** or **gad ma lahita**.  
 bearer, *n.*, (porter) **hamal**,—**ki**, **nin wah hada** or **sida**.  
 beast, *n.*, **dugag**,—**gi**; wild —, **bahal**,—**ki**; wild — good for eating, **ugad**,—**di**; tame —, **marabi**,—**di**; tame — become wild, **bubal**,—**shi**; tame — flying away, **aimad**,—**ki**.  
 beat, *v.tr.*, **dil**, **la**, **ku dufu**, **ku dug**; — hard, **sug**; — repeatedly, **la da'**, **gara'**, **ul la da'**.  
 beaten, *a.*, **la dilai**, **sugan**.  
 beautiful, *a.*, **bahsan**, **hurohsan**, **huroh badan**, **huroh wanaksan**.  
 beautify, *v.tr.*, **hurhi**; *v.r.*, **hurhiso**.  
 beauty, *n.*, **huroh**,—**di**.

because, *c.*, **haddeh**.  
 become, *v.i.*, (be made) **noho** ;  
 what will — of me? **tolow!**  
**maha i dambain?**  
 bed, *n.*, **sarir,—ti, gogol,—shi** ;  
 go to —, **hurda dono or tag** ;  
 he is a—, **wa jifa, wa hurda** ;  
 he lies sick a—, **bukan or hanun**  
**bu la jifa** ; put him out of his  
 —, **sarirtisa ka tosi** ; he is on  
 his death—, **wa ugu dambais-**  
**tisi** ; —side, **sarirti gesteda** ;  
 he that goes to — thirsty rises  
 healthy, **ninki harad ku se-**  
**hada, afimad bu ku so tosa** ;  
 it is — time, **hurda jogta** ;  
 —stead, **horiyo sarired**.  
 bed (of a river), *n.*, **dei'** or **dih**,  
 —**di, doh,—hi** ; dry — of a  
 river, **gof,—ki**.  
 bedding, *n.*, **gogol,—shi** ; prepare  
 the —, **gogoshi gogol**.  
 bedew, *v.tr.*, (moisten gently) **yar**  
**ho, yar hoi**.  
 bee, *n.*, **shini,—di**.  
 beef, *n.*, **hilib lo'ad, hilibki**  
**lo'da**.  
 beetle (coleopterous insect), *n.* ;  
 the stinking black one, **har**  
**walwal,—ki**.  
 befall (to happen to), *v.i.* ; it  
 befell me, **wah ba igu da'ai** ;  
 the worst that can — me is to  
 die, but I do not fear, **wahha**  
**ugu hun e igu da'a** (or **di'i**  
**dona) wa mot, ka se bihi**  
**mayo**.  
 before, *prep.*, **hore, horai, horta** ;  
 — noon, **duhurka hortisa** ; I  
 will die — I behave so, **wah**

**ban diman intanan aslubta**  
**yelan** ; — and behind you,  
**hortada iyo dabadada ba** ; —  
 the face of the whole town he  
 was hanged, **dadki magalada**  
**jogai hortodi ba lugu del-**  
**delai** ; I love you — myself,  
**anigu adan ka ja'lahai** ; *ad.*,  
**awal or awel** ; long —, **beri**  
**horai**.  
 beg, *v.tr.*, **bari** ; — earnestly, **da-**  
**lab, dalbo** ; — for alms, **da-**  
**wirso** ; they — for peace, **iyagu**  
**heshis (nabad) bai raban**, or  
**iyagu bari yai raban**.  
 beget, *v.tr.*, **dal, yelo**.  
 beggar, *n.*, **dagag,—gi, nin daga-**  
**gah, dawaro,—di, miskin,—**  
**ki (m.), miskinad,—di (f.)**  
 begging, *n.*, **bariyo,—di, dawarsi,**  
**—gi**.  
 begin, *v.tr.*, **kaga habo** ; —  
 quick, **dahso ugaga habo, u**  
**halhal**.  
 beginning, *n.*, **horan,—ti** ; the —  
 of the world, **dunida horan-**  
**tedi**.  
 begone ! *int.*, (go away!) **tag! iss**  
**ka tag! iss ka bah! iga or**  
**naga tag!**  
 beguile, *v.tr.*, (delude) **dufso, hal-**  
**hal**.  
 behalf, *n.*, **awo,—adi, darad,—**  
**di** ; on my —, **awadai, darad-**  
**dai**.  
 behave (well), *v.i.*, **aslubnaw** ; he  
 behaves ill, **wa aslub hun ya-**  
**hai**.  
 behaviour, *n.*, **abur,—ki, aslub,**  
**—ti**.

behead, *v.tr.*, **gowra'**.  
 beheading, *n.*, **gowra'**,—**i'hi**.  
 behind, *ad.* and *prp.*, **dib**; leave —, **dambaisi**; go —, **ka dambai**; remain —, **dambai, dib u had**; ride —, **aga dambai ka ful**; she came —, **dibai u so ka'dai**; he came —, **dibu u so ka'ai**; before and —, **hor iyo dabo**; is there yet anything —? **weli dabada wah ma jiran**.  
 behold, *v.tr.*, (look) **arag, dai, daur, eg, jedali**.  
 being, *n.*, (a creature) **ūn,—ki**.  
 belay, *v.tr.*, (place in ambush) **ku hatati, ħumi**.  
 belch, *n.*, **da'o,—di**.  
 belch, *v.i.*, **da'**.  
 belief, *n.*, **amin,—ti, rumaisad,—ki**.  
 believe, *v.tr.*, **āmin, rumaiso**.  
 believer, *n.*, **nin amina, or amina yal**.  
 bell, *n.*, **gando,—adi**; little —, **dawan,—ki**.  
 bellow, *v.i.*, **'ei or i'**.  
 bellowing, *n.*, **bana'ei,—gi**.  
 bellows, *n.*, **buffimo,—adi**.  
 belly, *n.*, **'alol, shi, ur,—ki**; upper part of the —, **leg,—gi**; under part of the —, **gumar,—ki**; —ache, **alol hanun, or ur hanun,—ki**; my —aches, **aloshā i hanunaisa**; open the —, **doh**; opening of the —, **dohnin,—ti**.  
 belong, *v.i.*; the word **leh** ordinarily expresses the meaning of "belong": I — to God, **Ilaħ-**

**hai ba i leh**; it belongs to me, to him, **ana leh, isaga leh**.  
 beloved, *a.*; God has sent to us his beloved son, **Ebbehen wuħu ino so dirai inankisi u ja'ala**.  
 below, *ad.* and *prp.*, **dāf, dāfta, hos, hosta**; is he —? **dāfta or hosta ma jira?**  
 belt, *n.*, (man's) **sun,—ki**; (woman's) **boħor,—ki**.  
 bend, *v.tr.*, (make crooked) **ħal-loħi**; — a bow, **ħanso so god**; — the body, **jidka forori**; — the knee, **rugga so lab, or jilibka dig**; — the stick against the wall, **usha derbiga ku tiri**, — the brow, **huruf**; — yourself, bow, *v.i.*, **fororso, tirso**; — on, **ku tirso**; — to drink water, **raħ**.  
 bending, *n.*, **forar or foror,—ki**; (being off the perpendicular) **ħalloħ,—hi**; — of the brow, **huruf,—ki**.  
 beneath, *ad.*, **dāf, hosta**; put —, **hosaisi**.  
 benediction, *n.*, **barakad,—di, du'o,—adi**; he has been blessed, **du'adi ku da'dai**.  
 benefactor, *n.*; it is my —, **wa nin i deħsiaħ**; it is our —, **wa nin no ron, or ninkasi wa no tolmon yahai, or wa nin wah no tara**.  
 beneficence, *n.*, **deħ,—di**.  
 beneficent, benevolent, *a.*, **deħ badan, ga'an badan**.  
 benefit, *n.*, (profit) **fayido,—adi, helin,—ki**.

bent, *a.*, **hallohan**, **forarsan**, **forara**.

benumbed (person), *n.*, **damad**, —**ki**.

benumbed, *a.*, **damadsan**.

bequeath, *v.tr.*, (leave by will) **dardaran**.

bequeathment, bequest, *n.*, **dardaran**, —**ki**.

beseech, *v.tr.*, (implore) **bari**, **dalbo**; I — you, sir, pardon me, **sab**, **bari yan ka dalbadai e i 'affi**, or **wahan ka bariyai e i 'affi**; I — your attention, **fojigantadan weidisanaya**, or **ka bariyaya**.

beside, besides, *prp.*, **ges**, **gesta**, **ag**, —**ta**, **dow**; sit — him, **ag** or **ges fadi** or **fadiso**.

besmear, *v.tr.*, **uskagai**, **wasahai**.

bespatter, *v.tr.*, **dulduli**.

bespattering, *n.*, **duldul**, —**ki**.

besprinkle, *v.tr.*, **rushai**, **ku sa'id**.

best, *a.*; this is the best, **wahasa ka wada wanaksan** or **ugu wanaksan**; it is the — for you, **adiga sidasa ku wada danta**, or **adiga sidasa lagu hatai**; I will do the — I can, **inta tagtai tahai ban yeli** or **ban samain** or **ban tari**.

bestow, *v.tr.*, **u dib**, **si**.

bestride, *v.tr.*, **dada'**.

bet, *n.*, **sharad**, —**ki**.

bet, *v.tr.*, **la sharatan**.

betray, *v.tr.*, **hawaisi**, **dag**.

betrothe, *v.tr.*, (affiance) **don**, **la ballan**.

betrotthed, *a.*, **donan**.

betrotthing, *n.*, **donin**, —**ki**, **donanan**, —**ti**.

better, *a.*, **dama** (*m.*), **danta** (*f.*), **ka ron**, **ka wanaksan**; he, she is — than you, **isagu wa ku dama**, **iyadu wa ku danta**; make —, **wanaji**; grow —, **si wanaksan u bah** or **noho**; he grows — in health, **wa affimadaya**.

between, *prp.*, **deh**, **dehda**; go —, **deh gal**; come —, **so deh gal**, **so dahai**.

bevy, *n.*, (flock of birds) **shir**, —**ki**, **shirkoda**.

beware, *v.i.*, (be cautious) **feygaw** or **fojigow**.

bewilder, *v.tr.*, (to lose in pathless places) **hababi**, **ambi**; *v.i.*, **habab**, **ambo**.

beyond, *prp.*, **shishai**, —**di**.

Bible, *n.*, **torad iyo injil**, **toradka iyo injilka**.

bid, *v.*; do as you are bid, **fal sida lugu lehyahai** or **dega nuglow** (obey); when we are bidden to great feasts, we must take our fine clothes, **marka 'id wein nailo ku yedo**, **dar wanaksan an so huwano** or **an so harragono**; I bade him go home, **ahalki habo ban ku idi**; — him come in, **ahalka hor u so mar ku deh** or **so gal ku deh**; I am bidding you farewell, **nabad geliyo ayan ku odonaya**.

bier, *n.*, (wooden frame to carry a dead body) **rarab**, —**ti**.

big, *a.*, **wein**; make —, **weina**.

bile, *n.*, **da'ar**,—**ti**.  
 bilious, *a.*, **da'araisan**.  
 bill, *n.* (any written paper) **war-  
 had**,—**di**; — of goods, **hisab**,  
 —**ti**; here is the —, **wa ta  
 hisabti**; — of passage, **tiked**,  
 —**ki**.  
 billet, *n.*, (log of wood) **hulad** or  
**hulod**,—**ki**.  
 bind, *v.tr.*, (tie) **hid**; he was  
 bound hand and foot, **ga'an  
 iyo lug ba wa ka hidna**; —  
 yourself by promise, **ballan iss  
 ku hid** or **ku tasho**.  
 bird, *n.*, **shimbir**,—**ti**; birds in  
 general, **had**,—**di**; (fowls) **doro**,  
 —**adi**; kinds: **dorei**,—**di**, **fin**,  
 —**ti**, **gallow**,—**gi** ... (*see Som.-  
 Eng. Voc.*).  
 birth, *n.*, **dalnin**,—**ti**; give —,  
**dal**, **umul**; come to —, **dalo**.  
 biscuit, *n.*, **biskut**,—**ki**.  
 bison antelope, *n.*, **bi'id**,—**ki**.  
 bit, *n.*, (small piece) **in yar**; —  
 of a bridle, **hakamai**,—**mihi**,  
**hilhad** (*see curb*).  
 bitch, *n.*, **eyad**,—**di**.  
 bite, biting, *n.*, **haninyo**,—**adi**.  
 bite, *v.tr.*, **hanin**; *v.r.*, **iss ha-  
 nin**.  
 bitter, *a.*, **hadad**, **danan**.  
 bitterness, *n.*, **hadad**,—**ki**, **danan**,  
 —**ki**.  
 black, *n.*, **madow**,—**gi**; *a.*, **ma-  
 dow**, **madowba**.  
 blacken, *v.tr.*, **madowbai**.  
 blacksmith, *n.*, **tumal**,—**ki**.  
 bladder, *n.*, **kadsha hais**,—**ti**.  
 blade-bone or shoulder-bone, *n.*,  
**laf garab**,—**ti**, —**ki**.

blame, *n.*, **masabidnimo**,—**adi**.  
 blame, *v.tr.*, **masabid**, **hanib**.  
 blameable, *a.*; he is —, **nin la  
 masabido waiyai**; thou art —,  
 ..... **wa tahai**.  
 blamer, *n.*, **masabid**,—**ki**.  
 blanket, *n.*, **busta**,—**hi**, **kumbul**,  
 —**ki**.  
 blaspheme, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, **Ilah 'ai**,  
**Ilah inkar**.  
 blasphemer, *n.*, **nin Ilah 'aia**.  
 blaze, *n.* (flame) **belbel**,—**ki**, **hal-  
 low**,—**gi**, **olol**,—**ki**.  
 blaze, *v.i.*, **olol**.  
 bleed, *v.i.*, (lose blood) **dig bah**;   
 my wound is bleeding, **hon-  
 taida dig ka bahaya** or **ka  
 imanaya**.  
 bleed, *v.tr.*, (let blood) **dig ka  
 si da**.  
 bleeding, *n.*, **dig bah** or **bihi**; —  
 of the nose, **goror**,—**ki**.  
 blemish, *n.*, **'eib**,—**ti**.  
 blemish, *v.tr.*, (stain) **'eibai**.  
 bless, *v.tr.*, **barakadai**, **du'ai**,  
**hadei**, **sahal**.  
 blessed, *a.*, **barakadaisan**, **du'a  
 haba**.  
 blessing, *n.*, **barakad**,—**di**, **du'o**,  
 —**adi**, **hair**,—**ki**.  
 blessedness, bliss, *n.*, **raho**,—**adi**,  
**rahad**,—**di**.  
 blind (roller), *n.*, **alol**,—**ki**.  
 blind, *a.*, **indala**.  
 blindness, *n.*, **indalaan**,—**ti**.  
 blister, *n.*, **ga'anti biyo i galai**,  
**'agti wa i biyotai**.  
 block, *n.* (stem of a tree) **dogob**,—**ki**.  
 blockhead, *n.*, **dohon**,—**ki**, **na's**,  
 —**ki**.

- blood, *n.*, **dig**,—**gi**.  
 bloody, *a.*, **digleh**; a — man, **nin layanah**.  
 bloom, blossom, *n.*, **ubah**,—**bihi**, **man**,—**ki**.  
 blot, *n.*, (obliteration) **babiis**,—**ki**.  
 blot out, *v.tr.*, **babii**, **bi**, **ka bi**, **tir**, **ka tir**.  
 blow, *n.*, (stroke) **nabar**,—**ki**; — with the flat of a sword, **ballad**,—**ki**; — with the fist, **tantomo**,—**adi**, **tumujo**,—**adi**; — with the hand, **darbah**,—**hi**.  
 blow, *v.i.*, (to move with a current of air) **dabaishi wa da'aisa**, or **dabail ba ina haisa**; — with the mouth, *v.tr.*, **afuf**; — with bellows, **bufi**; — your nose, **iss ka simi** or **sinso**, or **sinka iss ka tir**; (winnow) **huf**; — out the lamp, **siradka bahti** or **sehi**.  
 blue (colour), *n.*, **madow 'adan**,—**ki**.  
 blunder, *n.*, **hatalad**,—**di**.  
 blunder, *v.tr.*, **hatal**; *v.i.*, **hatalan**, **iss hatal**.  
 blunt, *a.*, **af darran**.  
 boar, *n.*, **dofar**,—**ki**, **dofar lab**, **dofar ki lab**.  
 board, *n.*, (plank) **loh**,—**hi**.  
 boast, *v.i.*, **bu**, **fan**.  
 boast, boasting, *n.*, **fan**,—**ka**.  
 boat, *n.*, (a small one) **sehimad** or **sihimad**,—**di**; (a large one) **doni**,—**di**, **baḥlad**,—**di**.  
 boat-hook, boat-staff, *n.*, **bagad**,—**ki**.  
 boatman, *n.*, **bahri**,—**gi**.  
 body, *n.*, **jid**,—**ki**; a dead —, **miyid**,—**ki**.  
 bog, *n.*, **dohbo**,—**adi**.  
 boil, *n.*, (ambury) **dullah**,—**lihhi**.  
 boil, *v.tr.*, **kari**; (to be agitated by heat) *v.i.*, it boils, **kar**, **distigi kar**; the water boils, **biyih wa karayan**.  
 boiled, *a.*, **karsan**; give me the — water, **biyaha karsan i si**; — meat, **hibib karsan**.  
 boiler, *n.*, (a kettle) **digsi**,—**gi**, **disti**,—**gi**, **deri**,—**gi**, **adar**,—**ki**.  
 boiling, *n.*, **kar**,—**ki**; *a.*, give me boiling water, **biya karaya i si**.  
 bold, *a.*, **gesiah**, **hodah**, **lab**; *n.*, **gesi**,—**gi**, **rifai**,—**fih**, **rifakal** (*plur.*).  
 boldness, *n.*, **gesinimo**,—**adi**.  
 bone, *n.*, **laf**,—**ti**.  
 book, *n.*, **kitab**,—**ki**; the written or sacred —, **'ilmi**,—**gi**.  
 boot, *n.*, **kab**,—**ti**.  
 booty, *n.*, (plunder) **bob**,—**ki**, **boli**,—**gi**.  
 border, *n.*, (a selvage added to a skin dress) **darur**,—**ki**; — of cloth, **daraf**,—**ti**, **godi**,—**gi**.  
 bore, *n.*, (hole made by boring) **dalol**,—**ki**.  
 bore, *v.tr.*, **daloli**, **ku maroji**.  
 born, *a.*, **dashai**; a new— boy, **wil dowan dashai**; be —, **dalo**.  
 borrow, borrowing, *n.*, **amah**,—**di**.  
 borrow, *v.tr.*, **amaho**, **so yelo**.  
 borrower, *n.*, **dein had**,—**ki**.  
 bosom, *n.*, **lab**,—**ti**, **nas**,—**ki**.  
 botch, *n.*, (ulcer) **bog**,—**ti**; (a

- piece of cloth stitched to old clothes) **karin**,—**ti**.
- botch, *v.tr.*, (mend clumsily) **kar**.
- both, *prn.*, **labada ba**; on — sides, **labada gesod ba**.
- bother, *v.tr.*, **dali**.
- bottle, *n.*, **harurad**,—**di**.
- bottle, *v.tr.*; — the wine, **haruradaha hamri ka buhbuhi**.
- bottom, *n.*, **daf**,—**ti**, **gun**,—**ti**; — of a vessel, **sal**,—**ki**.
- bottomless, *a.*, **gun ma leh**.
- bough, *n.*, (large shoot of a tree) **lan**,—**ti**.
- bought, *a.*, **ibsan**; be —, **ibsanaw**; not —, **ma ibsana**.
- bounce, *v.i.*, (leap) **bod**.
- bouncing, *n.*, **bodo**,—**adi**, **botin**,—**ti**.
- bound, boundary, *n.*, **dal**,—**ki**.
- bound, *a.*, **hidan**, **nin hidan**.
- bounteous, *a.*, **dehsiah**, **nin dehsiah**.
- bounty, *n.*, **deh**,—**di**.
- bow, *n.*, (act of reverence) **forar** or **foror**,—**ki**, **rako**',—**di**, **sujud**,—**di**.
- bow, *n.*, (weapon) **hanso**,—**adi**.
- bow, *v.tr.*, (bend) **hallohi**; — your knees, **jilba dig**; — your head, **madahhaga forori**; — your body, **jidkaga hallohi** or **forori**.
- bow, bow down, *v.i.*, **iss forori**, **fororso**.
- bowel, *v.tr.*, **uslahada ka so bihi** or **difo** or **jid** or **gur**.
- bowels, *n.*, **uslaho**,—**adi**, **uslahais**,—**ti**.
- bow, *n.*, (vessel for drinking) **fujan** or **fijan**,—**ki**.
- box, *n.*, (of bark or a small one of wood ...) **abhad**,—**di**; (wooden) **saharad**,—**di**, **sanduh**,—**hi**.
- box, *n.*, (blow given with the hand) **tantomo**,—**adi**, **tumujo**,—**adi**, **darbaho**,—**adi**.
- box, *v.tr.*, **tumujai**, **darbah**, **faragorgor**.
- boy, *n.*, **wil**,—**ki**, **inan**,—**ki**, **kurai**,—**gi**, **mudakar**,—**ki**; little —, **ilmo**,—**ihi**, **ku yar**, **ki yara**; boys, small boys, **inamo**,—**adi**, 'arur',—**ti**, **mahal**,—**shi**, **mahaldad**,—**ki**.
- bracelet, *n.*, **dugagad**,—**di**; wooden —, **ha'imboro**,—**adi**; — of silver, **sindi**,—**gi**, **wahfi**,—**gi**.
- brag, *n.*, (boast) **hawayad**,—**di**, **halalif**,—**ti**.
- brag, *v.i.*, **hawaisi**; *v.tr.*, **halalif ku shub**; *v.c.*, **halalif ka shub**.
- braid (of hair), *n.*, **tidei**',—**di**'**hi**; (a texture) **tida'sho**,—**adi**.
- braid, *v.tr.*, (weave together) **tidi**'; *v.r.*, **tido**'o.
- braided, *a.*, **tida'an**; the — hair, **timaha tida'an**, **timahi tida'na**.
- brain, *n.*, **maskah**,—**di**.
- brambles, *n.*, (in a valley beside a dry river) **hid**.
- branch, *n.*, **lan**,—**ti**; branches put in a tent during the time of rain, **daragad**,—**di**.
- brand, *n.*, **hori dableh**, **horiga dabkaleh**; the —, **duhul dableh**, **duhul dambasleh**.



brand, *v.tr.*, (mark with a branding-iron) **gub**.

brandy, *n.*, **brandi,—gi**.

brass, *n.*, **naḥas,—ti, sufur,—ki**.

brave, *a.*, (**nin**) **gesiah, gesi,—gi, ḥodah, lab, (nin) ragah**.

bray (as asses), *v.i.*, **'i, madar**; the ass brays, **dameirku wa madara**.

bread, *n.*, **kibis** or **kimis**; hot —, **kibis kulul**; new —, **kibis diran**; stale —, **kibis ḥabow**.

breadth, *n.*, **ballad,—di**.

break, *v.tr.*, **burburi, bururi, jebi, jejebi**; — the stick, the glass, **usha, galaska jebi**; — the bottles, **ḥaruradaha jejebi**; — your neck, **ḥorta iss jebi**; — silence, **wa hadli kartan**; — the wall down, **derbiga burburi**; — the eggs, **ugaghan bururi**; — the eyes, **ishā ka bururi**; — the picture, **sawirka bururi**; — open the door, **albabka burburiya** or **burbursha** or **jida** or **iss ka jida** or **ku dufta**; — the prison, **ḥabsiga jebi**; — (quell) that horse, **faraskā i tababar** or **jarra bar**; — his back, **dabada ka la da'**; — the head, **dahar, ka dangalashi**; (violate) **kufso**.

break, *v.i.*, (burst) **burbur, burur, jeheb, jab, ka jab**; the ice breaks, **barafku wa burbura** or **jajaba**; the ice broke, **barafki jeheb**; the glass broke, **galaski jeheb** or **burbur**; when

the wave breaks, **kolka mawjaddu burburto**; I broke my leg, **lug ban ka jabai** (*lit.* I was broken of my leg); — your leg, **lug ka jab**; my eye burst, **il ba i bururtai**.

break (of the day), *n.*, **aroryo,—adi**.

breakfast, *n.*, **afuro,—adi**.

breakfast, *v.i.*, **afur**.

breaking, *n.*, **jab,—ki, jabnin,—ti**.

breast, *n.*, **lab,—ti**.

breath, *n.*, **neif,—ti**; last —, **ugu dambais,—ti**; shortness of —, **hinrag,—gi**.

breathe, *v.i.*, **neifso**.

breech, *n.*, **dabo,—adi, sal,—ki**.

breed, *v.tr.*, (produce) **yelo, dal**; that child is cutting teeth, **inanka ilkihisi ba u so bahaya**; (bring up) **kori**.

breeding, *n.*, **koris,—ki**.

breeze, *n.*, **ne'aw,—di**.

brew, *v.tr.*, (to prepare, as a liquor, from several ingredients) **ḥosh, iss ku ḥosh, iss ku dar**.

brick, *n.*, (baked) **ājurad,—di**; (not baked) **leben,—ki**.

bridal, *n.*, (wedding) **aros,—ki**.

bride, *n.*, (newly-married woman) **aroad,—di**.

bridegroom, *n.*, **aros,—ki**.

bridge, *n.*, (of the nose) **sanḥaror,—ki**; (of the sole) **ra'is magado,—adi**.

bridle, *n.*, **ḥakamai** or **ḥakama,—ihi**.

bright, *a.*, **dalalaya** (*m.*), **dala-laisa** (*f.*).

brighten, *v.tr.*, 'adai, kaga **dali**, **iftimi**.

brightness, *n.*, **dalal**,—**ki**.

brim, *n.*, (edge) **girgir** or **jirjir**,—**ki**.

brimstone, *n.*, (sulphur) **kebrid**,—**ki**.

bring, *v.tr.*, (fetch) **ken**, **ka ken**, **gei**, **la kalai**; — to me, — to us, **i ken**, **no ken** or **i**, **no la kalai**; — to him, her, them, **u gei**, or **u la tag**; — me a coach, **gadi i ken**; — Ali with you, **Ali so kahai**; — to light, **dal**, **yelo**; she brought a child into the world, **inan bai ifka kentai**; — him into debt, **han geli**; — into danger, 'absi geli; — him to do it, **ha falai e wahhas u gei**; — back or again, **so 'eli**; — back to, **u eli**; — to life again, **lolai**, **lolaisi**; — away, **si had**, **so sar**, **ka so sar**; — the boy down, **wilka dafta u so rog**; or **so deji**; — forward, **horo u ken**, **horo u jid**, **horo u so jid**; — in, **so geli**; — here, **halka ken**, **la kalai**, **so gur**; — out, **tus**, **dibadda u sar**; — out your story, **shekadada so sar**; — that man out of trouble, **war! ninka humanta ka bihi**; he was brought forth before the time, **shinku dalad ma aha**, or **shinki ma dalan**, or **shinki ma gadin**; he was brought forth at his time, **shinki ku**

**dalan**; the she-camel brought forth a young one, **hashi nerig bai abah ku dashai** or **dala-tai** or **dalasai**; — up (educate ...) **kori**; help to — up, **la kori**; be brought up, **kor**; be brought up with, **la kor**; your bad conduct will — mischief upon you, **aslubtada humi mel daran bai ka ridi** or **ka turi**.

brink, *n.*, (edge) **fih**,—**hi**; — of a mountain, **jar**,—**ki**; — of a river, **dan**,—**ki**.

brisket, *n.*, (of a horse) **geddo**,—**adi**.

brittle, *a.*, **jilai'san**.

brittleness, *n.*, **jila'** or **jilai'**,—**lihi**.

broad, *a.*, **balladan**.

broaden, *v.tr.*, **balladi**.

broil, *v.tr.*, (dress meat on coals) **dub**, **sol**.

broken, *a.*, **burbursan**; be —, **burbur**, **jab**, **jajab**; a — language, **af burbursan**, **afki burbursana**.

broke, *v.i.*, (contract business for others) **dilal**, **dilal noho**.

broker, *n.*, **dilal**,—**ki**.

brokerage, *n.*, (fee for promoting bargains) **ma'ash**,—**ki**.

broom, *n.*, **minfih**,—**di**; (a piece of wood used as a broom) **diga-had**,—**ki**.

broth, *n.*, **fud**,—**ki**.

brother, *n.*, **walal**,—**ki**.

brotherhood, *n.*, **walalnimo**,—**adi**.

brow, *n.*, **kod**,—**ki**; (forehead) **fod**,—**di**.

brown (colour), *n.* and *a.*, **marrin**,  
—**ki**; light —, 'asusleh, ow-  
lan.

browse, *v.i.*, **dah**; the cow browses,  
**lodi wa dahaisa**; the sheep  
browse, **adigi wa dahaya**.

bruise, *n.*, (contusion) **laban**,—  
**ki**.

bruised, *a.*, **laban**.

brush, *n.*, **burush**,—**ki**.

brushwood, *n.*, (brambles) **hanan**,  
—**ki**.

brutal, *a.*, **bahalah**.

brute, *n.* and *a.*, **bahal**,—**ki**.

bubble, *n.*, **humbo**,—**adi**.

bucket, *n.*, **baldi**,—**gi**, **barmil**  
**yar**; leathern —, **nađ**,—**ki**,  
**wadan**,—**ti**; rope and — for  
drawing water, **dowlis**.

buckle, *n.*, (a ring with a tongue)  
**hadabo**,—**adi**.

buffet, *n.*, (a blow with the hand)  
**dirbaḥo** or **darbaḥo**,—**adi**.

buffet, *v.tr.*, **dirbah**.

bug, *n.*, **kutan**,—**ti**.

bugbear, *v.tr.*, (frighten) **baji**.

bugalow, *n.*, (large boat) **bahlad**,  
—**di**, **dōni**,—**di**, **hanyad**,—**di**.

build, *v.tr.*, **dis**, **diso**; — for,  
**u dis**, **aḥalka u samai**.

building, *n.*, **disnin**,—**ti**, **samain**,  
—**ti**.

built, *a.*, **disan**.

bull, *n.*, **ḍibi**,—**gi**.

bullet, *n.*, **jalilad**,—**di**.

bullock, *n.*, **dibi yar**.

bum, *n.*, (the buttocks) **sal**,—  
**ki**.

bump (bunch), *n.*; (a hard lump)  
**tur**,—**ti**.

bunch (bundle), *n.*; (a number  
of things tied together) **guntin**,  
—**ti**, **hidmo**,—**adi**.

bunch, *n.*, (of hair) **dor**,—**ki**.

buoy, *n.*, **boyad**,—**di**.

burden, *n.*, **hamil**,—**ki**, **rar**,—**ki**,  
**rarmo**,—**adi**.

burial, *n.*, **asnin**,—**ti**.

burn, *n.*, (heat caused by fire)  
**gubnin**,—**ti**; — made on sheep  
(brand) **hanjid**,—**di**.

burn, *v.tr.*, **gub**; *v.r.*, **gubo**; —  
him alive, **nolanta ku gub**;  
— to ashes or carbonize, **hu-**  
**runshai**; *v.i.*, **gubo**; he burns  
like fire, **dab o kalu u guba-**  
**naya**.

burnt, *a.*, **guban**; a — thing,  
**hurunsho**,—**adi**.

burr, *n.*, (the round kotob of horn  
next the deer's head) **kod**,—**ki**;  
— of the ear (lobe), **dahal**,—  
**shi**; (upper part of the lobe)  
**ḥurdan**,—**ki**.

burrow, *n.*, (hole made in the  
ground by rabbits) **god**,—**ki**.

burst, *v.i.*, **harah**, **burur**, **dila'**;  
*v.tr.*, **bururi**.

bury, *v.tr.*, **ās**.

bush, *n.*, (thick shrub) **hanan**,—  
**ki**; a sour —, **darān**,—**ti**; a  
kind of — with a milky sap,  
**dibow**,—**gi**.

business, *n.*, **haul**,—**shi**, **dan**,—**ti**.

bustard, *n.*, 'elal jog or jog jog,  
—**ti**, **salalmodleh**,—**lihi**.

busy, *a.*, **haul badan**, **haulaisan**,  
**haushoda**.

but, *c.*, **lakin**, **se** (used as an  
*affix*).

butcher, *n.*, **adi hal,—ki.**  
 butcher, *v.tr.*, **gowra', hal.**  
 butler, *n.*, (servant in charge of liquors, head servant) **buder,—ki** or **ninka sorta frenjiga u diga.**  
 butt, *n.*, (mark to shoot at) **hiyas,—ti, dug,—ti**; the — end or extremity of a thing, **'aro,—adi.**  
 butter, *n.*, **bur'ad,—ki**; melted —, **sihin,—ti**; —milk, **ir,—ti.**  
 butterfly, *n.*, **balanbālis,—ti.**  
 buttock, *n.*, **sal,—ki.**  
 button, *n.*, **bādan,—ki.**  
 buy, *v.tr.*, **ibi, so ibi, ibso, so ibso, sosi, siso, ka ibi.**  
 buzz, *v.i.*, (hum) **guh, hin.**  
 by, *prp.*, **agta, gesta**; — my side, **agtaidi, gestaidi.**

## C.

c, third letter of the English alphabet.  
 cabbage, *n.*, **kobi,—gi.**  
 cable, *n.*, **hadig wein,—i—a.**  
 cackle, *n.*, (of fowls) **'i,—di.**  
 cackle, *v.i.*, **'i.**  
 cadaver, *n.*, **bahti,—gi, miyid,—ki, rah,—di.**  
 cage, *n.*, (for birds) **sab,—ki.**  
 cake, *n.*, (Arab one) **halwad,—di.**  
 calculate, *v.tr.*, **tiri, tirso, hisab.**

calculation, *n.*, **tiro,—adi, hisab,—ti.**  
 calf, *n.*, (young of a cow) **weil,—ki**; (in general) **weilo,—ihi**; (fleshy part of the leg behind, below the knee) **muruh,—ki.**  
 call, *n.*, (vocal address) **yed,—ki, yednin,—ti.**  
 call, *v.tr.*, (to name) **u bihi, ugu yed**; (to invite) **u yed**; call after him, **ād u yed**; — again or back, **so'eli**; — aloud from, **ka yed**; — him aside, **goni ugu yed**; — him out, away, **dibada u sar**; — at that place, **mesha si mar**; — back your word, **hadalkāgi ku noho**; the governor calls for you, **serkalki ba ku yedaya** or **donaya**; do you — for drink? **ma wahad 'abtid bad donaisa?** — for dinner, **sorta hagaji** or **sorta kala hagaji**; — forth, **u yed**; — in, **so geli**; — in your money, **la'agtadā ha ku so gasho**; — him off from that bad thing, **ninka wahha hun** or **dauga hun uga yed**; I am called off from my studies, **barashadai ba la iga yedai**; — on, — to, — unto, — upon, **bari, dalbo**; — him to help, **'awimad ugu yed**; — over the names of the assembly, **nin walba magihisa ugu yed**; — him to witness, **marhati ugu yed**; — to remembrance, **hus usi**; — together, **iss u ka-lada**; — him up in the morning, **arorta hore so tos.**

call to prayer, *v.tr.*, **adin**.  
 calling to prayer, *n.*, **adimad**,—**di**, **edan**,—**ki**.  
 caller, *n.*, (the man calling to prayer) **muadin**,—**ki**, **nin adimaya**.  
 callousness, *n.*, **gandafil**,—**shi**;  
 — of the camel's hind legs, **gorof leged**,—**ki**; — of the camel's chest, **shaf**,—**ki**.  
 be callous, *v.i.*, **gandafilow**; my hand will become callous, **ga'anti i gandafilodai**.  
 calm, *n.*, (at sea) **hawāl**,—**shi**.  
 calm, *v.tr.*, **habowji**.  
 calumniate, *v.tr.*, **edai**, **ku edai**, **hafar**, **hano**.  
 calumniator, *n.*, **nin ed badan**, **hafar badan**, **habas**,—**ki**.  
 calumny, *n.*, **hafar**,—**ki**, **han**,—**ti**, **habasnimo**,—**adi**.  
 camel, *n.*, **gel**,—**i**, **gelal**,—**shi** (*plur. com. gen.*), **aur—ki** (*m.s.*), **aur—ti** (*plur. com. gen.*), **rati**,—**gi** (*m.*), **hal**,—**shi** (*f.*); (stallion) **barhab**,—**ki**; castrated —, **gol**,—**ki**; a kind of large —, **koron**,—**ki**; young —, **nirig**, **gi** (*m.*) —**ti** (*f.*); young she —, **halin**,—**ti**; — water-bearer, **dān**,—**ki**; — not tamed, **aimad**,—**ki**, **la'ili**,—**gi**; — without load, **ada'simo**,—**adi**; — accustomed to carry loads, **hamil had**.  
 camelopard, *n.*, **gerri**,—**gi**, **halgerri**,—**di**.  
 camp, *v.i.*, **deg**, **hoio**.  
 camphire, camphor, *n.*, **kanfur**,—**ki**.

can, *v.i.*, (be able) (*defective and auxiliary verb*) **kar**; he — read and write; **wa ahri kara o hori kara**; I will do it if I —, **wan samain hadan karo**; he does all he —, **wuhu kara bu fala**; I cannot, **ma karo**, **kari mayo**; he cannot come, **ma iman karo**.  
 cancel, *v.tr.*, (efface) **babihi**.  
 cancer, canker, *n.*, **hudai** or **huda**,—**ihi**.  
 cancerous, *a.*, **hudai**.  
 candle, *n.*, **shimai'** or **shama'**,—**ihi**.  
 cane, *n.*, (kind of reed) **dūr**,—**ki**.  
 canine tooth, *n.*, **mi'i**,—**di**.  
 cannibal, *n.*, \***dadhal**,—**ki** (*m.*), **dadhalato**,—**adi** (*f.*).  
 cannon, *n.*, (gun) **madfa'**,—**i'hi**.  
 canon, *n.*, (rule, law) **hainun**,—**ki**.  
 canter, *v.i.*, (gallop gently) **hardaf**.  
 cap, *n.*, **koflad**,—**di**.  
 capable, *a.*, **kara**; be —, **kar**.  
 capableness, capability, *n.*, **karnin**,—**ti**.  
 cape, *n.*, (a headland) **rasi**,—**gi**.  
 captive, *n.*, (a prisoner of war) **ninki dagal ba lagu habtai**; **nagti wai la haden** or **nagtasu wa la habtai**; (a slave) **adon**,—**ki**, **bidai**,—**hi**, **bidad**,—**di**.  
 caravan, *n.*, **hafila**,—**di**, **safar**,—**ki**.  
 cards, *n.*, **turub**,—**ki** (*sing.* and *plur.*); play at —, **turub 'ayar**.

care, *n.*, (solicitude, heed) foyigan or fojigan,—*ti*, ilalo,—*adi*; take —, iss ka eg, ilali jir, ogow; *v.r.*, iss jir, iss ka jir, iss ogow.

care, *v.i.*, (be anxious); what — you? maḥad u dan ledahai or maḥad u fojigantahai? he cares for nobody, nin na dan u ma leh.

careful, *a.*, aminah, foyig, feyig or fojig; be —, aminahaw.

carefulness, *n.*, aminimo,—*adi*.

careless, *a.*, (nin) fojigla, mu-dāya,—*i'hi*.

carelessness, *n.*, fojiglaan,—*ti*.

caress, *n.*, salahid, —*di*.

caress, *v.tr.*, salah.

cargo, *n.*, mal,—*ki*, sheḥnad,—*di*; bring your —, so nawil, sheḥnadda nawila.

carpenter, *n.*, najar,—*ki* or nijar,—*ki*.

carpet, *n.*, firash,—*ki*; a Somali —, kebed,—*di*.

carriage, *n.*, gadi or gari,—*gi*.

carried, *a.*, (nin) la sido.

carrier, *n.*, (porter) ḥamal,—*ki*.

carry, *v.tr.*, (convey) ḥad, sid, sido; — for, u ḥad, u sid; — a child, hambar; — thy child, hambaro; — yourself well, si wanaksan u so'o; he carries himself well, aslub tolmon or waḥan bu lehyahai; — about you, sido; — away, la tag, dibada u la bah; — away by force, ka difo; — back, dib u 'eli; — down, hosta gei; — out your design,

dama'ḥaga or dantada wado; — over the child, inanka durdurka ka talabi.

cart, car, *n.*, gawadi,—*di*.

cartouche, cartridge, *n.*, rasas,—*ti*.

carve, *v.tr.*, (to cut wood) ḥarad.

carved, *a.*, ḥardan.

carving, *n.*, ḥarad,—*ki*.

cascade, cataract, *n.*, biya garbaha ka so dulai, garbo,—*ihi*.

case, *n.*, (box) abḥad, saḥarad,

—*di*; judicial —, ḥujad,

—*di*; — of complaint derived from any transgression of the Somali customs or traditions, ḥer,—*ki*.

cash (ready money), *n.*; (of silver)

shola boli,—*di*; (of brass) 'adadi,—*di*.

cask, *n.*, (a vessel) barmil,—*ki*.

cast, *v.tr.*, (throw) tur, rid;

— a spear, waranka rid; —

yourself at his feet, hortisa iss

ku tur; — away, hor; — be-

hind, dambaisi, daba joji; —

down, hosaisi; — beadlong,

madaḥha u tur, so weidafi.

castaway, *n.*, (rejected) nin in-

karan, nin la na'ai.

caste, *n.*, higal,—*ki*, ḥolo,—*adi*,

tol,—*ki*; the high castes, gob,

—*ki*; the low castes, sab,—*ti*;

the three low castes: tumal,

—*ki*, midgan,—*ki*, yibir,—*ki*.

castor-plant, *n.*, bu'a'ad, bu'a-

madow.

castrate, *v.tr.*, dufan, tun.

castrated, *a.*, dufanan, tuman; a

gelded animal, dugag tuman.

castration, *n.*, **dufan**,—**ki**.  
 cat, *n.*, **bissad**,—**di**, **dinad**,—**di** ;  
 male —, **huri**,—**gi** ; wild —,  
**dinad habishi** ; civet —, **dinad**  
**sabad**,—**di** ; small —, **dinad**  
**yar**.  
 cataplasm, *n.*, (a poultice) **damoh**,  
 —**hi** ; apply a —, **damoh**.  
 catarrh, *n.*, **durai**,—**gi**.  
 catch, *v.tr.*, (hold on to) **habo**,  
**habso**, **heji** ; — hold of, **ka**  
**habo**, **ka habso** ; — with, **ku**  
**habso** ; — the truth, **runta**  
**hab** ; the wood will — fire,  
**habadu wai guban** ; he has  
 caught a distemper, **udur bu**  
**hadai** or **habsadai** or **wu bu**  
**kodai**.  
 catching, *n.*, **habasho**.  
 caterpillar, *n.*, **dirindir**,—**ti**.  
 caterwaul, *n.*, (of cats) **shiddo**,  
 —**adi**.  
 caterwaul, *v.i.*, **shiddai**.  
 Catholic, *a.*, **katholik**,—**gi**, **nin**  
**katholigah**.  
 cattle, *n.*, **holo nol**,—**ki**, **fof**,—**ki**,  
**darer**,—**ki**, **sof**,—**ki** ; neat or  
 black —, **lo**,—**di**.  
 cause, *n.*, (reason ...) **ed**,—**di**,  
**sabab**,—**ti**.  
 cause, *v.c.* ; this is expressed by  
 using the causative form of the  
 verb (*see Gram.*).  
 cauterise, *v.tr.*, **gub**.  
 cautery, *n.*, (burning application)  
**dab**,—**ki**.  
 caution, *n.*, (sponson) **damin**,  
 —**ti**.  
 cautious, *a.*, **foyig** ; be —, **fojigow**.  
 cavalry, *n.*, **fardoleh**,—**di**.

cave, cavern, *n.*, **boran**,—**ti**, **god**,  
 —**ki**.  
 caw, *v.i.*, (cry as the rook) 'ei or 'i.  
 cease, *v.tr.*, (discontinue) **da**, **iss**  
**ka da**.  
 celebrate, *v.tr.*, (praise) **aman** ;  
 (solemnise) 'id.  
 cement, *n.*, **simid**,—**ki**.  
 cemetery, *n.*, **habalo**,—**lihi**, **ha**  
**bur**,—**ti**, **hawal**,—**shi**.  
 censure, *v.tr.*, (blame) **hanib**.  
 centre, *n.*, **deh**,—**di**.  
 century, *n.*, **bohöl sanadod**.  
 certain, *a.*, (sure) **la huba** ; —  
 news, **war la huba** ; it is —,  
**wa dab**, **wa run**, **wa la huba** ;  
 be —, **hub** ; make —, **dabai**,  
**kaga dabai**, **rumai**, **run la**  
**huba sheg**.  
 certain, *a.*, (some one) **hebel**, **wah**  
**ba**.  
 certainty, certitude, *n.*, **dab**,—**ti**,  
**run**,—**ti**.  
 certify, *v.tr.*, (assure) **dabai**, **fur**,  
**marhati ku fur**, **rumai**.  
 chafe, *n.*, (heat caused by rubbing)  
**gomod**,—**ki** ; (rage, fury) 'ado,  
 —**adi**.  
 chafe, *v.tr.*, (make hot) **kululai** ;  
 (make angry) **kaga 'adaisi** ;  
 (make warm by rubbing) **go**  
**modi**.  
 chafe, *v.i.*, (rage) 'ado ; (to be  
 sore or galled by riding) **gomod**.  
 chain, *n.*, **silsilad** ; — of moun-  
 tains, **buro iss ku yal**, **buraha**  
**iss ku yal**, **buraha garbohoda**.  
 chain, *v.tr.*, (tie with chains) **sil**  
**silad ku hid** or **ku jebi**.  
 chair, *n.*, **kursi**,—**gi**.

- chalk, *n.*, **malas**,—**ti**, **dareyo**,—**adi**.  
 challenge, *n.*, (invitation to fight) **dandansid** or **dandansis**,—**ki** ;  
 (a demand for something due) **dignin**,—**ti**, **hanan**,—**ki**.  
 challenge, *v.tr.*, (call to fight) **dandanso** ; (claim) **hanan**, **ninki dignin u dir**.  
 chamber, *n.*, (apartment) **hollad**,—**di**.  
 chameleon, *n.*, **jirjiroleh**,—**lihi**.  
 champ, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, (chew, bite) **'alasho** ; the horse champs his bit, **farasku hakamihi yu 'alashanaya**.  
 chance, *n.*, (luck) **ayan**,—**ki**.  
 change, *n.*, (alteration, novelty) **bedalad**,—**di** ; — of money, **sarrif**,—**ki**.  
 change (a thing), *v.tr.* ; (barter, exchange) **dafi**, **iss dafi**, **dafso**, **dori**, **dorso** ; — money, **sarrif** ; — your shirt, **hamiskaga iss ka dig o mid kaleh gasho** or **huwo** ; — your hat with mine, **kofiadada taida idafior igu dori**.  
 channel, *n.*, (canal) **doh**,—**hi**.  
 chant, *n.*, (vocal music) **hes**,—**ti**.  
 chant, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, (sing) **hes**.  
 chap, *n.*, (chink, cleft) **dila'**,—**hi** ; — of the ground, **bohol**,—**shi** ; — of the skin, **safan**,—**ki**.  
 chaplet, *n.*, (garland, string of beads) **tusbah**,—**hi**.  
 chapter, *n.*, **surad**,—**di**.  
 character, *n.*, (mark) **sumad**,—**di** ; an indelible —, **sumad an weliged bihin** ; (personal qualities, particular constitution of mind) **'amal**,—**ki**.  
 charcoal, *n.*, **duhul**,—**shi**.  
 charge, *n.*, (custody, care) **ilalo**,—**adi** ; (burden) **hamil**,—**ki**, **rar**,—**ki**, **rarmo**,—**adi**.  
 charitable, *a.*, **nahsan**.  
 charity, *n.*, (love) **ja'ail**,—**ki** ; (mercy) **nahadin**,—**ti**.  
 charm, *n.*, (words or characters imagined to have some magical power) **fal**,—**ki** ; (amulet) **hirsi**,—**di**, **hardas**,—**ti**, **ma'fo**,—**adi**.  
 charm, *v.tr.*, (enchant) **fal**.  
 chase, *n.*, (hunting) **ugadsi**,—**gi**, **dabnin**,—**ti**.  
 chase, *v.tr.*, (hunt) **ugadso**, **dab**, **dabo**.  
 chastise, *v.tr.*, (punish) **hanuji**, **tababar**.  
 chat, chatter, chattering, *n.*, **daudar**,—**ki**.  
 chat, *v.i.*, (babble) **daudar**.  
 chatterer, *n.*, **nin daudarah**.  
 cheap, *a.*, (at a low rate) **jaban**, **gana' jaban** ; rice is —, **baris-ki jeb** ; sell —, *v.tr.*, **gana' jaban**, or **yar si**, or **ku ibi** ; buy —, **gana' jaban so si**, or **ku ibi**.  
 cheapen, *v.tr.*, (lessen) **gana' jebi**.  
 cheat, *n.*, (deceit, fraud) **hadig**,—**gi**, **dulun**,—**ki**, **helad**,—**di**, **hiyan**,—**ki**, **hayano**,—**adi**.  
 cheat, *v.tr.*, (defraud) **da'**, **dulun**, **hayana**, **hiyanai**.  
 cheater, *n.*, **nin dulunah**, **hadig badan**, **hiyanah**, **hayano leh**.  
 cheek, *n.*, **'an**,—**ki**, **aban**,—**ki** ; chubby —, **'an bur**,—**ki**.  
 cheer, *n.*, (entertainment) **diafad**,



- di; (cheerfulness, gaiety) **badad,—ki, rain,—ti.**  
 cheer, *v.tr.*, (make cheerful) **kaga badadi, kaga rairaisi, kaga badbadadi;** (grow cheerful) *v.i.*, **badad, rai, rairai.**  
 cheerful, *a.*, **badadsan.**  
 cheese, *n.*, (dry curd) **fār,—ki.**  
 chest, *n.*, (a wooden box) **saḥarad,—di, sanduh,—hi;** (breast) **lab,—ti.**  
 chew, *v.tr.*, (masticate) **'alali, 'alasho, rabso;** — the cud, *v.i.*, (ruminate) **'alalnahso.**  
 chewing, *n.*, **'alal,—ki, alalis,—ki, rabsi,—gi;** — cud, **alalnahsi,—gi.**  
 chide, *v.tr.*, (rebuke) **dagal.**  
 chief, *n.*, (a commander) **aḥil** or **aḥal,—ki, garad,—ki, ugas,—ki;** (chieftain, leader) **abban dulai,—lihi;** — in a government office, **taliya,—yihi, ḥakin,—ki;** vice —, **gudi,—di,—gi.**  
 child, *n.*, **arur,—ti, ḍalan,—ki** (*sing.* and *plur.*), **da yar,—di,—aid, ku yar, ki yara, ilmo,—ihi;** chubby —, **ilma koba'ai;** sucking —, **ilma nasaha jaḥa;** spoiled —, **ilma dalimah;** corrupted —, **ilma hun.**  
 childhood, *n.*, **arurnimo,—adi, da yar, yaran,—ti.**  
 chill, chilly, *a.*, **daḥamodai, nin daḥamodai;** be —, **daḥamow,** or **daḥamod.**  
 chin, *n.*, **dan,—ki, lafta gadka.**  
 chink, *n.*, (crevice) **dila',—hi.**  
 chink, *v.i.*, (to sound by striking each other) **danan;** the money shines and chinks, **la'agtu wa ḍalasha o dananta.**  
 chip, *n.*, (a small piece of wood) **hanfaf,—ki, ḥanshar,—ki, ḥushash,—ki.**  
 chip and chop, *v.tr.*, (cut into small pieces) **gogo, jarjar.**  
 chirp, *n.*, (the voice of birds) **'ei** or **'i,—di.**  
 chirp, *v.i.*, **'i;** the bird chirps, **shimbirtu wa 'ida.**  
 chita, *n.*, (hunting one) **arim'ad,—ki.**  
 choice, *n.*, **dor,—ki, dorasho,—adi;** I leave it to your choice, **wa adigi iyo dorashada;** it is in my choice, **aniga dorashada leh,** or **aniga dorashada ban lehahai.**  
 choice, chosen, *a.*, **dorsan, nahwa.**  
 choke, *v.tr.*, (suffocate) **'abūd, siriri;** *v.r.*, **jogso;** be choked, **'abūdan.**  
 choking, *n.*, **siririn,—ti, siriris,—ki.**  
 cholera, *n.*, **da'un,—ki, haḥleh,—ihi.**  
 choose, *v.tr.*, **dori, doro, ka doro, ka nahai, ka nahaiso, ka hulo.**  
 chowter, *v.i.*, (grumble) **gunus;** that child does nothing but —, **wilkasi wah kaleh ku arki maisid an ḡunus ahain.**  
 Christ (the Saviour of the world), *n.*, **Kristos.**  
 christian, *n.*, **kristan,—ki.**  
 church, *n.*, **kinisad,—di.**  
 churl, *n.*, (rustic man) **jingeli** or **jangali,—gi.**

cicatrice, *n.*, (scar) **nabar,—ki, dahar,—ki.**

cigar, *n.*, **sigarad, shirud or shurud,—ki.**

cinnamon, *n.*, **harfa or karfa,—di.**

circle, *n.*, **gobo,—adi, gobabin,—ti; make a —, gobai, gobabi.**

circular, *a.*, **gobaban, hersan.**

circulate, *v.i.*, **ku wareg; the blood circulates, diggu wa dalala, money should —, la'agtu or la'agi wa waregi lahaid.**

circumcise, *v.tr.*, **gūd, balagta ka go, haranta ka go, buryada ka go, halalai.**

circumcision, *n.*, **gūdnin,—ti.**

circumcised, *a.*, **gūdan.**

circumstances, *n.*, (state, condition) **dan,—ti; I am in better —, dantaidi hore ka ron yan wa ta.**

cistern, *n.*, (a reservoir) **berked or berkad,—di.**

cite, *v.tr.*, (summon) **amarhadur u sar.**

citation, *n.*, **amarhadur,—ki.**

city, *n.*, **magalo,—adi.**

civil, *a.*, (polite) **amusan, wayelah.**

claim, *n.*, **gar,—ti, hanan,—ki.**

claim, *v.tr.*, **gar u shego, hanan shego; give the things he claims, gar mari, gar si.**

clamour, *n.*, (bustle) **buh,—hi, bulhan,—ki,—ti (for the past), gurhan,—ki, sawahan,—ki, dawah,—hi, hailo,—adi.**

clamour, *v.tr.*, **buh, dawah, haili.**  
clang, *n.*, (a sharp noise) **bikel or bigil,—ki.**

clap (your hands), *v.tr.*, **saabada iss ku difo or dufo, dirbah.**

clap, *n.*, **darbaho or dirbah,—adi, saab,—ki; (crack) ba,—di.**

clash, *v.i.*, (strike one against another) **iss tun, iss jid.**

clatter, clattering, *n.*, **shido,—adi.**

clatter, *v.i.*, (make noise) **shidai.**

claw, *n.*, **'iddi,—di.**

clay, *n.*, **dohbo,—adi.**

clay, *v.tr.*, (cover with clay) **dohb, dohbai, dohbo ku dohb.**

clean, *a.*, **'adaisan, safaisan, safiah, maïdan, miran, nadifsan.**

clean, cleanse, *v.tr.*, **'adai, safai, hal, maïd, maïdo, tir, ka tir, iss ka tir, nadifi, nadif ka dig; — up, hor.**

cleanness, *n.*, **nadif,—ti, safi,—gi.**

clear, *a.*, **miran, safiah; a — day, wa darar dalalaisa.**

clear, *v.tr.*, (make bright) **'adai, mir; — a business, difficulty, hagaji, wanaji; — the account, hisabta hagaji; be —, miran.**

cleft, *n.*, (a crevice) **bohol,—shi, dila,—hi, jeh,—hi.**

clement, *a.*, **nahsan; be —, nah.**

clemency, *n.*, **nahdin,—ti, naharis,—ki.**

clever, *a.*, **wah yahan, fi'an, faridah, farsamo badan, farid,—ki, fi,—hi; be —, fi'anaw.**

- cleverness, *n.*, **farsamo**,—**adi**, **fi<sup>4</sup>-nan**,—**ti**.
- client (of a man in power), *n.*, **singal**,—**ki**, **deris**,—**ki**.
- cliff, *n.*, (a steep rock) **jar**,—**ki**.
- climb, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, (ascend) **ful**, **kor**, **dusha u bah**, **ka bah**, **burta ka bah**.
- clinch, *v.tr.*, (hold fast) **heji**.
- clip, *v.i.*, (to swallow words) **hud-hudi**; you swallow the words, **adigu hadalkaga wa hudhudisa**.
- clippspringer, *n.*, **ba<sup>4</sup>ir**,—**ki**,—**ti**.
- clock, *n.*, **sa<sup>4</sup>ad**,—**di**.
- clod, *n.*, (a lump of earth) **fud<sup>4</sup>arraah**,—**ki**, **arradaaha**.
- close, *n.*, (an enclosure) **hero**,—**adi**, **od**,—**di**.
- close, *v.tr.*, (shut) **abud**, **hid**; — **in**, **ku hid**.
- close, *a.*, **abudan**, **hidan**.
- close to, *ad.*, **u dow**.
- closet (water-), *n.*, **ahal har**,—**ki**, **kakus**,—**ki**, **madar**,—**ki**.
- cloth, clothes, *n.*, **dar**,—**ka**; here I have meat, clothes and drink, **halkan ku haista<sup>4</sup>unnadi iyo darki iyo biyihi ba**.
- clothe, *v.tr.*, **huwi**, **wah u geli**; *v.r.*, **huwo**, **gasho**.
- cloud, *n.*, **darur**,—**ti**; roving clouds, **adar**,—**ki**.
- cloudy, *a.*, **daruran**, **usub**.
- clout, *n.*, **harhad**,—**di**.
- clove, *n.*, (spice) **hurunful**,—**ki**.
- club, *n.*, (a heavy stick) **bud**,—**ki**.
- clutch, *v.tr.*, (hold in the hand) **ka difo**.
- coach, *n.*, **gadi**,—**gi**; — horse, **faras gadi jida**,—**ki**, **gadigi jedi jirai**; — man, **gadiwaleh**,—**hi**.
- coagulate, *v.tr.*, **fadisi**.
- coal, *n.*, **duhul**,—**shi**; live or burning —, **duhul nol**.
- coarse, *a.*, (rude) **halafsan**; be —, **halaf**.
- coast, *n.*, **heb**,—**ti**.
- coat, *n.*, **garba galai**,—**ihi**.
- cobweb, *n.*, **bul<sup>4</sup>aro**,—**adi**.
- cock, *n.*, **dig**,—**gi**, **digag**,—**gi**, **dora**,—**ihi** (both genders).
- cocoanut, *n.*, **narjin**,—**ti**, **nara-jin**,—**ti**, **narjil**,—**shi**.
- cod, *n.*, (husk) **holof**,—**ti**, **jilif**,—**ti**.
- coffee, *n.*, (berry) **bun**,—**ki**; — husks, **hashir** or **hashar**,—**ki**, **hawa**,—**ihi**; — pot, **ibrihha hahwaah**; Arabic —, **jemelad**,—**di**; — shop, **mahayad**,—**di**; — house keeper, **mahawi**,—**gi**.
- coffin, *n.*, **kafan**,—**ti**.
- cohabit, *v.i.*, (**ninka**) **la jog**; **wada joga** (*plur.*); we cohabit, **wannu wada jogna**.
- coiffure (of Somali women), *n.*, **gambo**,—**adi**.
- coition, *n.*, (copulation) **galmo**,—**adi**, **warmo**.
- cold, coldness, *n.*, **dahan**,—**ti**, **habow**,—**gi**; severe —, **gabadano**,—**adi**; disease caused by —, **durai**,—**gi**; — fit, **hadhadyo**,—**di**; take or catch a —, **dahamow**, **dahan had**; I caught a —, **durai ban hadai**.

cold, *a.*, **habow**, **gabadano** wein.  
colic, *n.*, **alol hanun**, **ur hanun**,  
—**ki**.

collect, *v.tr.*, **iss u gei**, **iss u ken**,  
**ururi**, **ku so gur**.

college, *n.*, **madrasad**,—**di**.

collyrium, *n.*, **inda kul**,—**shi**.

colour, *n.*, **ranji**,—**gi**, **midab**,—  
**ki**.

colt, *n.*, (suckling) **dal**,—**ki**, **dar-**  
**man**,—**ki**.

column, *n.*, **tir**,—**ki**.

comb, *n.*, (man's) **fidin**,—**ki**; —  
for the beard, **gad fed**,—**ki**;  
woman's —, **sahaf**,—**ti**.

comb, *v.tr.*, **fed**, **fedo**, **iss u fedo**.

combat, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, **dagalan**,  
**werar**.

combat, *n.*, **dagal**,—**ki**, **werar**,—  
**ki**.

combustible, *n.*, **habo**,—**adi**.

come, *v.i.*, **imo**, (commonly) **kalai**;  
how comes that? **war!** **wahas**  
**maha sidas ka digai?** or **war!**  
**wa side sasi?** — about, **ku so**  
**wareg**; — again, **back**, **so**  
**noho**, **so laban**; — after, **radi**,  
**rad gur**; — along, **so ra'**; —  
along the shore, **hehta so ra'**;  
— away, **ka so bah**, **ina ken**;  
— by, **so mar**; — down, **so**  
**deg**, **hosta kalai**, **so dada**; —  
down from, **ka so deg**; — for,  
**u kalai**; — forth, **so bah**; —  
forward, **wad**; — from, **ka**  
**kalai**; — in, **so gal**; — in for,  
**u so gal**; — into, **ka da'**; —  
into trouble, **jar ka da'**; —  
near, **so dowow**, **so durug**; —  
next, **ku hig**; that comes of

my doing, **wahasi wahai**  
**wahha ku nohden wa wah**  
**anigu an samaiyai**, or **kasu**  
**wa shuhulkaigi**; how did you  
— off? **war!** **side u so bah-**  
**satai?** do you think to — off  
so? **war!** **ninyohow sida ku**  
**bahsan maisid ha modin**, or  
**ma u malainaisa inad sida ku**  
**bahsatid?** my hair comes off,  
**timihi iga so hodai**; the moon  
comes out, **dayihhi wa ka so**  
**bahaya**; — to, **so so'o**, **so gad**,  
**gad**; — to me, **i so gad** or  
**bah**; he came to a shameful  
end, **si hun bu dintai**; it came  
to pass, **wahai nohotai**; — to  
and fro, **so noho**, **si noho**; —  
together, **issa so ra'a**; —  
with, **so ra'**; — life, — death,  
I will go alone, **ama an dinto**,  
**ama an nolado**, **keligai ban**  
**so'on**; — between, **so dahai**,  
**no dahai**, **so na deh gal**; —  
quick, **so dahso**, **so orod**; —  
up, **so kor**, **dusha u kalai**,  
**dusha u so bah**; let —, **so da**;  
when old age comes upon you,  
you cannot do anything, **mar-**  
**kad da wein gadid**, or **markad**  
**odaiowidid wahba ma kari**  
**dontid**.

coming, *n.*, **imatin**,—**ki**.

comfort, *n.*, (ease) **hauliyari**,—**di**,  
**ladnan**,—**ti**.

comfortable, *a.*, **ladan**.

command, commandment, *n.*, **hu-**  
**kun**,—**ki**, **hainun**,—**ki**, **haul**,  
—**ki**, **wasiad**,—**di**.

command, *v.tr.*, (order) **hukun**,—

- ki**; *v.i.*, (have the supreme authority) **ka sarrai**.
- commend, *v.tr.*, (praise) **aman**; everybody commends him, **nin waliba wa amana**; (commit) **aman**; — your spirit to God, **naftada Ilahhai ku aman** or **amanaiso**.
- commerce, *n.*, **bo'shirad** or **bo'shurad,—di**.
- commit, *v.tr.*, (intrust) **aman, amanaiso, amano u dib**; I committed that business to you, **shuhulkas adan hugu amanaistai**; (do, perpetrate) **fal**.
- communicate, *v.tr.*, **la hadal, ogaisi, u sheg, warsi, u war-ran**.
- communication, *n.*, **war,—ki**.
- communion, *n.*, (union in the common worship or faith) **iss ku daran,—ki**; (participating in the blessed sacrament) **tanaul,—ki**.
- companion, *n.*, **sahib,—ki, wehel,—ki**.
- company, *n.*, **dāwo,—adi, wa-ha'd,—di**.
- compare, *v.tr.*, **iss u eg**.
- compass, *n.*, **dirad,—di**.
- compassion, *n.*, (pity) **nahḍin,—ti**.
- compensation, *n.*, **dornin,—ti**.
- compendium, *n.*, **gabnin,—ki**.
- complain, *v.i.*, (lament) **baroro, hasuso, musanaw**; — in law, **ashtakai, ashtako, gar shego, gar u shego, garan, la garan**.
- complaint, *n.*, (a lament) **baror,—ti, hasus,—ti, musanaw,—gi**; — in law, **ashtako,—di, gar,—ti**.
- complete, *v.tr.*, **damai, idlai**.
- complete, *a.*, **dan, dami, damaid, idil, idli, leil, leili**.
- completely, *ad.*, **haib**.
- completion, *n.*, **damad,—ki, daman,—ti**.
- complexion, *n.*, **'amal,—ki, midab,—ki**.
- compliance, *n.*, **oggolan,—ti**.
- comply, *v.i.*, **oggolaw**.
- comprehend, *v.tr.*, (comprise) **garo, habso**.
- comprehensive, *a.*, **eraigas wa la garan kara**.
- comprehension, *n.*, **garasho,—adi**.
- compress, *v.tr.*, (force into a narrow compass) **dis, ku dis, tuji**.
- compunction, *n.*, (repentance) **ala'al,—ki, taubad,—di**.
- conceal, *v.tr.*, **ḍumi, hari**; *v.r.*, **dumo**.
- concealment, *n.*, **dumasho,—adi, haris,—ki**.
- conceive, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, (be pregnant) **dal, yelo**.
- conception, *n.*, **ḥabal,—ki** (Arabic).
- concern, *n.*, **arrin,—ki,—ti, yel,—ki**.
- concession, *n.*, (grant) **ḍibnin,—ti**.
- conciliate, *v.tr.*, **heshisi**.
- conclude, *v.tr.*, (make an end) **damai, idlai**.

- concord, *n.*, (agreement) **nabad**,  
 —**di**, **heshis**,—**ki**.  
 concubine, *n.*, **adōn**,—**ti**.  
 concupiscence, *n.*, **shahwad**,—**di**.  
 condemn, *v.tr.*, (*ninka*) **u tali**;  
 the judge condemned me. **nin-  
 ki dauladed ba igu garaiyai**;  
 God will — you, **Ebbahai wu  
 ku 'adabi**.  
 condition, *n.*, (state) **dan**,—**ti**.  
 conduce, *v.i.*, **ka rid**, **gei**, **kaḥai**.  
 conduct, *n.*, (management) **talo**,  
 —**adi**; (behaviour) **abur**,—**ki**,  
**aslub**,—**ti**.  
 confess, *v.tr.*, (*avow*) **ḥiro**, **ḥado**.  
 confession, *n.*, **ḥir**,—**ti**.  
 confide in, *v.tr.*, **aman**, **yesho**,  
**ḥadari**.  
 confidence, *n.*, **yeshod**,—**ki**.  
 confine, *v.i.*, (limit); Somaliland  
 confines Abyssinia, **ḍul Soma-  
 lied, ḍul Abashied bu ku yal**  
 or **ku idlada**; *v.tr.*, (shut up)  
**ḥid**.  
 confinement, *n.*, **ḥidnan**,—**ti**.  
 confirm, *v.tr.*, (put past doubt)  
**dabai**, **rumai**; (strengthen)  
**adkai**.  
 conflict, *n.*, **dirir**,—**ti**.  
 conflict, *v.tr.*, **dirir**.  
 confluence, *n.*, (concourse) **buḥ**,—  
**hi**, **urur**,—**ki**.  
 conform with, *v.i.*, **oggolaw**; —  
 to the will of God, **talada Eb-  
 bahai oggolaw**.  
 congeal, *v.tr.*, **fadisi**; *v.i.*, the  
 milk congeals, **'anihi fadistai**.  
 congratulate, *v.tr.*, I came to —  
 you, **inan adiga kaga bada-  
 diyo yan u imi**.  
 congregate, *v.tr.*, **ururi**, **so ururi**,  
**iss ugu ken**, **iss ugu gein**.  
 congregation, *n.*, **jama'**,—**hi**.  
 conjuration, *n.*, **fal**,—**ki**.  
 conjure, *v.tr.*, **dalbo**, **ka don**, **ka  
 dono**; — up, **fal**; (exorcise)  
**ka sar**, **eri**.  
 conjurer, *n.*, **nin waḥ fala**.  
 conquer, *v.tr.*, **ka ḥad**, **ka hel**.  
 consecrate, *v.tr.*, **ḥodus ka samai**  
 or **ka dig**.  
 consent, *n.*, **oggolaw**,—**ti**.  
 consent to, *v.i.*, **oggolaw**, **'ajibi**.  
 consequence, *n.*, **dog**,—**ti**.  
 consequently, *ad.*, **haddaba**.  
 consider, *v.tr.*, (examine) **hubso**,  
**tasho**, **aloshada la tasho**.  
 consideration, *n.*, **hubsad**,—**ki**,  
**tashi**,—**gi**.  
 consist, *v.i.*, (subsist); God is be-  
 fore all things, and by him all  
 things —, **Ilah ba walba ugu  
 horaiya, o wah waliba isaga  
 ku noliyihin**; our life consists  
 in the union betwixt the body  
 and the soul, **nolantenu wa  
 jidkena iyo naftena iss ku  
 yal**; the land consists of  
 plains, valleys and mountains,  
**berrigu wa banan iyo faro iyo  
 buro**.  
 consolidate, *v.tr.*, **adkai**, **tāg**, **ad  
 u tāg**.  
 constancy, *n.*, **adkan**,—**ti**, **samir**,  
 —**ki**.  
 constellation, *n.*, **urur hidigaah**.  
 constipation, *n.*, **'alol ingegan**,  
 —**ti**.  
 constipated, *a.*, **'alol ingegan**,  
**nin 'alol ingegan leh**.

- construct, *v.tr.*, **dis, samai**.  
 construction, *n.*, **disnin,—ki, —ti, ahal samais,—ki**.  
 consult, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, **la fah, weidi, weidiso**; — your strength, **italkaga la tasho**.  
 consultation, *n.*, **fah,—hi**.  
 consume, *v.tr.*, **babihi, lumi**; time consumes everything, **gor ba wah walba babihisa**.  
 consumption, *n.*, (disease) **haho,—adi, lahaw,—gi**.  
 contemn, *v.tr.*, **fududai**.  
 contempt, *n.*, **fudaid,—ki**.  
 contemptible, *a.*, **fudud, gun**; — person, **gumais,—ti**.  
 content, contentment, *n.*, **badad,—ki, raho,—adi**.  
 contest, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, (dispute) **ha la heshin, ha heshinina (plur.)**; we will —, **innagu heshin donno**.  
 continue, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, **hor u so'o, wad**.  
 contract, *v.tr.*, (shorten) **gabi, yarai, yaraisi**; get or — a disease, **'udur ba kugu di'i**; — a bad habit, **aslub hun ba kugu di'i**.  
 contradict, *v.i.*, (not to keep your word) **hadalkaga beinai**; (oppose verbally) **asarar**.  
 contradiction, *n.*, **asarar,—ki**.  
 contradictor, *n.*, (min) **asarar badan, asarar wein, asarar midanah**.  
 contrary, *n.*, (reverse) **edis,—ti**.  
 contrite (be), *v.pr.*, **homamai**.  
 contrition, *n.*, **homamais,—ki**.  
 contrivance, *n.*, (device) **higmad** or **hikmad,—di**.  
 contunacy, *n.*, (a wilful disobedience to any summons) **didnin,—ti**.  
 convalescence, *n.*, **ladnan,—ti**.  
 conversation, *n.*, **hasawai,—ihi**.  
 converse, *v.i.*, **hasaw**.  
 convey, *v.tr.*, (carry) **so had, so sid**.  
 convict, *v.tr.*, (prove guilty) **ku garai**; be convicted, **ka gar hel, garow**.  
 convoke, convocare, *v.tr.* **so ururi**; — to that place, **meshas iss ugu gei, rag o dan u yed**.  
 convulsion, *n.*, (spasm in children) **abodi,—gi**.  
 cook, *n.*, **deriya karis, sor karis,—ki**.  
 cook, *v.tr.*, **bislai**.  
 cooked, *a.*, **bisil**; not —, **ma bisla, 'edin, 'edinah**.  
 cool, *a.*, **habow**.  
 cool, *v.tr.*, (make cool) **habowji**; *v.i.*, (grow cool) **habow**; *v.r.*, **habojiso**.  
 copper, *n.*, **nahas,—ti**.  
 copulation, *n.*, (coupling) **galmo,—adi, warno,—adi**; — of camels, **abaho,—adi**; — of neat cattle, **ofno,—ihi**.  
 copulate, *v.tr.*, (couple) **u kahai ha ofiyaie**; *v.i.*, **saro**.  
 copy, *n.*, (a transcript) **hadilad,—di**.  
 copy, *v.tr.*, **hadil**.  
 coral, *n.*, (white) **sha'ab** or **sha'b,—ki**.  
 cord, *n.*, **hadig,—gi**.

cork, *n.*, **fur**.  
 cork, *v.tr.*, (stop with a cork) **abud**.  
 corn, *n.*, (wheat) **saren,—ki, mes-sego,—adi**.  
 cornea, *n.*, **indaha 'aloshada'ad, haïd,—di**; — of the eye, **isha haïdeda**.  
 corporal, *n.*, (of police) **'awaldar,—ki, kabul,—ki**.  
 corpse, *n.*, **bahti,—gi, miyid,—ki, rah,—di**.  
 correct, *v.tr.*, **tababar**.  
 corrupt, *v.tr.*, (spoil) **hudmi, ka bii, dil, u humai**; (become rotten) *v.i.*, **hudun**.  
 corrupted, *a.*, **hudunsan, hudmai**.  
 corruption, *n.*, **hudun,—ki**.  
 cost, *n.*, (price of a thing) **gana',—di**.  
 cotton, *n.*, **udbi,—gi**.  
 cough, *n.*, **hufa',—fi'hi, durai**.  
 cough, *v.i.*, **hufa'**.  
 council, *n.*, **shir,—ki**; go to the —, **shirka tag**.  
 counsel, *n.*, **talo,—adi, wano,—adi**.  
 count, *v.tr.*, **hisabi, hisabo, tiri, tirso**.  
 countenance, *n.*, **jah,—hi**.  
 country, *n.*, **miyi,—gi, magalo,—adi, bilad,—ki, ardal,—ki**.  
 courage, *n.*, **gesinimo,—adi, bili,—gi**.  
 courageous (man), *a.*, **gesi,—gi, gesiah, kelliya badan, kelliya leh, bilileh**.  
 course of life, *n.*, **'emri,—gi**.

court-house, *n.*, **hakamad or ma-hakamad,—di**.  
 cousin, *n.*, (paternal) **ina ader,—ki**; (maternal) **ina abti**.  
 covenant, *n.*, (contract) **ahdi,—gi**.  
 cover, *v.tr.*, (overspread) **huwi**; *v.r.*, **huwo, dabol**; — with the sheet, **ded**; — the head to warm him, **huri**; — the face to hide him, **u hagog, u hagoji**; *v.r.*, **u hagogo**; — with the shield, **gabo**.  
 cover, *n.*, (anything used to cover) **dabol,—ki**; — of a boiler, **dabol deri, sãb,—ki**.  
 covered, *a.*, **dabolan**.  
 covet, *v.i.*, **dama'**.  
 covetous, *a.*, **dama'san**.  
 covetousness, *n.*, **dama',—hi**.  
 cow, *n.*, **sa',—hi**; herd of cows, **lo',—di**; a milch —, **irman,—ki**; **gabãn,—ki, sa' gabãnah**; — no longer milked, **han,—ki**.  
 cow, *v.tr.*, (dispirit) **baji**.  
 coward, *n.*, **fulai or fula,—ihi, hãd,—ki**.  
 cowardice, *n.*, **bajis,—ki, fulanimo,—adi**.  
 crab, *n.*, (crustaceous fish) **'arsanyo,—adi**.  
 crack, *n.*, **ba',—di**.  
 crack, *v.i.*, (burst, split) **burur, dila', harãh**.  
 cramp, *n.*, (spasm or contraction of the nerves) **kabuliyo,—adi**.  
 crawl, *v.i.*, (creep) **berka ku so'o, bogga ku so'o**.  
 cream, *n.*, **laben,—ti**.



create, *v.tr.*, **abur, ün**; be created, **aburan, umanow**.  
 created, *a.*, **aburan, ūman**.  
 creation, *n.*, **aburnin, —ti**.  
 creature, *n.*, **ün, —ki**.  
 credit, *n.*, (belief) **amin, —ki**; (reputation) **mamus or namus, —ti**; taking on —, **dein, —ki**.  
 creditor, *n.*, **ninka gashiga kugu leh**.  
 creed, *n.*, (faith) **āmin, —ki, aminad, —di**; (rule of faith) **hainunka aminadda**; the Apostles' Creed, **hainunka rassul-yada**.  
 crepuscle, *n.*, **fid, —ki, mahrib, —ki, gabbal da', —di'hi**.  
 crescent, *n.*, **bil, —shi**.  
 crib, *n.*, (manger) **habal, —ki**.  
 crier (public), *n.*, **harash, —ki**.  
 crime, *n.*, **hujad, —di, hujad hun, dembi, —gi**.  
 criminal, *a.*, **hujadleh, hujad ba habsatai**.  
 crimson, *n.*, **gudud, gududan**.  
 cripple, *n.*, (person) **orjujun, —ki, lahad la, —ki —a, lug laan**; congenital —, **alan, —ki, alanad, —di**; — by accident or sickness, **'uriyan, —ki, 'uriyanad, —di**.  
 crocodile, *n.*, **jahas, —ti**.  
 crook, *n.*, (any crooked instrument) **hangol, —ki**.  
 crooked, *a.*, **hallohan**; a man with — legs, **nin luga hallohan**, or **nin dalba leh**, I have seen the woman with — legs, **nagti dalbaha lahaid ban arkai**.

crookedness, *n.*, **halloh, halhalloh, —hi**; — of the legs, **dalbo, —ihi**.  
 crop, *n.*, (craw of fowls) **'alal, —ki**.  
 cross, *n.*, **salib, —ki, iss ku talab, —ti**; make a —, **iss ku talab samai**.  
 cross, *a.*, (peevish) **iss ku talabsan, hun, wah yela badan**.  
 cross, *v.tr.*, (lay, or go across) **ka talab, deh mar, weidaro**; *v.c.*, **weidari**; why do you — me thus? **mahad sidas iga hanunjainaisa?**  
 croup, *n.*, (buttocks of a horse) **fan, —ki**.  
 crouch, *v.i.*, (stoop low) **dukus**.  
 crow, *n.*, (bird) **tukai or tuka, —ihi**.  
 crowd, *n.*, (multitude) **buh, —hi, urur, —ki**.  
 crown, *n.*, (of hair, left on girls) **herar, —ki**.  
 crucify, *v.tr.*, **salibka ku musmar**.  
 crude, *a.*, (raw) **'edinah, 'edin**.  
 cruel, *a.*, **'adow, —gi, bahal, —ki, baan**.  
 cruelty, *n.*, **'adownimo, —adi**.  
 crupper, *n.*, (for a camel's saddle) **daba gelis, —ki**.  
 crush, *v.tr.*, (squeeze) **burburi**.  
 crutch, *n.*, (for a cripple) **tukubai, —bihi**.  
 cry, *n.*, (clamour) **dawah, —hi, hailo, —adi, 'i, —di, orr, —ki**; (lamentation) **baror, —ti, musanow, —gi, oin, —ki**.  
 cry, cry out, cry aloud, *v.i.*, **haili**,

- 'i, **dawah, orri, yed**; (weep)  
**baroro, musanow, oi**; *v.c.*,  
**kaga barori, kaga oi**; —  
 the auction of the camels,  
**ibka gela la ibinayo ku da-**  
**wah.**  
 cubit, *n.*, (measure) **duḍun,—ki.**  
 cuckoo, *n.*, (a bird) **guguleh,—**  
**lihi, gumais,—ti.**  
 cucumber, *n.*, **hiyar,—ki.**  
 cud, *n.*, (of ruminants) **'alal-**  
**nahsi,—gi, alya 'elis,—ki.**  
 cudgel, *n.*, (a heavy stick) **ḥarai**  
 or **ḥara,—ihi.**  
 cultivate, *v.tr.*, **beir.**  
 cultivation, *n.*, **beir,—ti.**  
 cunning, *a.*, **hiyanah, hiyana leh,**  
**nejis,—ki.**  
 cunningness, *n.*, **hiyan,—ki, ne-**  
**jisnimo,—adi.**  
 cup, *n.*, (a small drinking vessel)  
**fujan or finjan,—ki.**  
 cup, *v.tr.*, (to bleed by scarifica-  
 tion and a cupping-glass) **tob.**  
 cupping, **tobnin,—ti.**  
 cupping-glass, or the horn  
 (cornet) used in the place of it,  
**tobin,—ki.**  
 cupper, **nin wah toba, nag**  
**wah tohta**; the cupper, **ninki**  
**wah tobijirai, nagti wah tobi**  
**jirtai.**  
 cupboard, *n.*, **kabad,—ki.**  
 curb, *n.*, (part of a bridle) **dur-**  
**mad,—di, hilḥad,—di.**  
 curd, *n.*, (coagulated part of milk)  
**gadod,—ki.**  
 curdle, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, **fadisi, ga-**  
**dodi.**  
 cure, *n.*, (restoration to health)

**boksis,—ki, boksin,—ti, bos-**  
**ki,—gi.**

cure, *v.tr.*, (restore to health)  
**boksi**; be cured, **bokso**; he is  
 cured, **boksadai.**

curiosity, *n.*, **fudul,—shi, gulad,**  
**—di.**

curious, *a.*, **gulawa,—ihi, fudul**  
**badan, fuduliah, fuduli,—gi.**

curl, *n.*, (a ringlet of hair) **sunar-**  
**ad,—di.**

curl, *v.tr.*, (form into ringlets)  
**maroji, marori, soh.**

curled, *a.*, **marorsan, sohan.**

curry, *v.tr.*, (dress leather) **yel**  
**nah**; (a kind of sauce used in  
 India) **sanunad,—di** (*see*  
**kahri in Suppt.**).

curse, *n.*, **habar,—ki, inkar,—ti,**  
**na'lad,—di or na'dal,—shi.**

curse, *v.tr.*, **habar, inkar, na'dal**;  
*v.i.*, **Ilah 'ai, Ilah inkar.**

cursed, *a.*, **habaran, habar ḥaba,**  
**inkaran, inkar ḥaba, na'lad**  
**ḥaba.**

custom, *n.*, (habit) **dastur,—ti**;  
 (tax) **'ashur,—ti.**

cut, *n.*, (a gash) **sarmo,—adi,**  
**sarsar,—ki.**

cut, *v.tr.*, **go, jar**; — into two  
 parts, **kala go** or **goi**; — into  
 many parts, **gogo, kala gogo**;  
 — into small pieces (chop),  
**kidif**; — the skin, **sar, sarsar**;  
 — meat, **ḥal**; *v.r.*, **iss go**; —  
 for yourself, **goso, gogoso**; be  
 —, **go.**

## D.

dabble, *v.i.*, (in water) **galgalo**.  
 dagger, *n.*, (short sword) **bilawa**  
 or **bilawai**,—**ihi**.  
 daily, *ad.*, **gor** or **kol walba** ;  
 every day, 'asho or **malin**  
**walba**.  
 dale, *n.*, (a valley) **far**,—**ti**.  
 dam, *n.*, (a mole, a bank) **deir**,—  
**ki**, **her**,—**ki**.  
 damage, *n.*, **da'an**,—**ki**, **hasaro**,  
 —**adi**.  
 damn, *v.tr.*, (condemn to eternal  
 torments in the future world)  
 'adab ; a damned man, **nin la**  
 'adabai.  
 damp, *a.*, (wet) **hoiyan**.  
 damp, *v.tr.*, (moisten) **hoi** or **ho**.  
 dance, *n.*, 'ayar, —**ti** ; a kind of  
 —, **sa'ab**,—**ki**.  
 dance, *v.i.*, (move with measured  
 steps) 'ayar ; *v.c.*, 'ayarsi.  
 danger, *n.*, 'absi,—**di**, **shil**,—**ki**.  
 dangerous, *a.*, 'absileh ; not —,  
 'absila, **shilla**.  
 dare, *v.i.*, (be not afraid of) **ha**  
**bihin**, **sababo** ; do not —, **ka**  
**hisho**, **bah**.  
 dark, darkness, *n.*, **gudhur**,—**ki**.  
 dark, *a.*, **gudhur**, **gudhuraḥ**, **ma-**  
**dowba**.  
 dart, *n.*, (javelin) **waran**,—**ki**.  
 date, *n.*, (time of an event) **ayan**,  
 —**ti** ; (the fruit of the — tree)  
**timir**,—**ti** ; nice and clean —,  
**barni**,—**di**, **hallawi**,—**gi**, **sa'**  
**maran**,—**ti** ; wild dates, **ma'i-**  
**do**,—**adi**.

daughter, *n.*, **inan**,—**ti** ; the —  
 of Ali, **ina Ali**.  
 dawn, *n.*, (the break of day) **aror-**  
**yo**,—**adi**, **gabbal so bah**,—**ki**  
**so beh**.  
 day, *n.*, 'asho,—**adi**, **ayan**,—**ti**,  
**darar**,—**ti**, **malin**,—**ti**, 'ana  
**mal**,—**ki**, **manta** ; — and  
 night, **haben iyo darar** ; make  
 that in the —, **dararti wahha**  
**fal** ; a holiday, **ayan**,—**ti** ;  
 Sunday is not a work —,  
**aḥaddi ayan hauled ma aha** ;  
 — by —, **malin walba** ; the  
 next —, the following —,  
**malinta dambe**, **malintan so**  
**so'ota** ; the third —, or the —  
 after to-morrow, **sā dambe** ;  
 every other —, **malin daf** ; to-  
 day, this —, **manta**, **dararta**,  
**malinta** ; all the — long,  
**manto leili** ; the — before  
 yesterday, **dorrād** ; this many  
 a —, **beri hore waḥa jirai** ;  
 this — week, **malintan toto-**  
**badkeda** ; the — after the —  
 after to-morrow, **sākub** or **sā-**  
**kun**.  
 day-break, *n.*, **aroryo**,—**adi** ; —  
 light, **gabbal**,—**ki**.  
 dead, *a.*, **nin goai**, **nag godai** ;  
 he is —, **go** ; the — men,  
**dadki dintai**.  
 deaf, *a.*, **degala**.  
 deafness, *n.*, **degalaan**,—**ti**.  
 dear, *a.*, (costly) **adag**, **gana'**  
**adag**.  
 death, *n.*, **dimad**,—**ki**, **dimasho**,  
 —**adi**, **gēri**,—**di**, **mot**,—**ki** ;  
 (for beasts) **baḥti**,—**gi**.

debauch, *v.tr.*, (corrupt) **ḥumai**,  
**ḥatal**, **lumi**.

debauchee, *n.*, **nin ambabai** or  
**lumai** or **lunsan** or **iss lumi-**  
**yai**.

debaucher, *n.*, **lumiyai**,—**yihi**.

debt, *n.*, **gashi**,—**gi**, **ḥan**,—**ti**.

debtor, *n.*, **nin gashiyaisan** or  
**ḥamaisan**.

decalogue, *n.*, **tobanka wasiadod**.

decapitation, *n.* (*see* beheading).

decay, *v.i.*, (decline); his strength  
decays, **italkisa waḥba ka**  
**da'a**.

deceit, *n.*, (fraud) **ḥiyan**,—**ki**, **ḥi-**  
**yano**,—**adi**, **ḥayan**,—**ki**, **ḥal-**  
**ḥal**,—**ki**, **ḥawayad**,—**ki**.

deceitful, *a.*, **ḥiyanah**, **ḥiyanaleh**.

deceive, *v.tr.*, **ḥiyanai**, **ḥayanai**,  
**ḥawaisi**, **ḥalḥal**, **ḥatal**, **dufi**,  
**dufso**.

deceived, *a.*, (man) **nin la ḥaya-**  
**naiyai**, **ḥalḥalan**; be —, *v.i.*,  
**ḥawai**, **ḥatalan**.

deceiver, *n.*, (misleader) **maḥawi**,  
—**gi**.

decide, *v.tr.*, (determine) **da'wad-**  
**da no mari**; — our dispute,  
**ḥonsigayaga ku tali**.

decision, *n.*, **talo**,—**adi**.

deck (of a ship), *n.*, **salah**,—**hi**.

declivity, *n.* (slope) **aror**,—**ki**,  
**babah**,—**hi**, **gol**,—**shi**, **sibi-**  
**bah**,—**di**.

decoliate, *v.tr.* (*see* behead).

decrease, *v.tr.*, **din**, **hosaisi**, **ya-**  
**rai**; (grow less) **ḍiman**.

decree, *n.*, (edict) **ḥukun**,—**ki**;  
what God has decreed, we  
must submit to, **waḥha Ebba-**

**hai ina yidahdo inainu yella**  
**bainu lehnahai**.

deed, *n.*, (action) **falnin**,—**ki**, or  
—**ti**.

deep, *a.*, **der**, **ḥusur**.

deepen, *v.tr.*, **si derai**.

defamation, *n.*, 'eib, —**ti**, **kashif**,  
—**ki**.

defame, *v.tr.*, 'eibai, **kashif**, **ma-**  
**mus jebi**.

defeat, *v.tr.*, **eri**.

defence, *n.*, **beḥnin**,—**ti**.

defend, *v.tr.*, (protect) **ka 'eli**, **ka-**  
**raw**; *v.r.*, **iss karaw**, **iss ka**  
**guluf**.

defendant, *n.*, (in law) **mudali**,  
—**gi**.

defer, *v.tr.*, (refer to) **gābi**, **raji**;  
*v.i.*, **gāb**, **rāg**.

defile, *v.tr.*, (make foul) **doḥbai**,  
**uskagai**, **wasahai**.

defiled, *a.*, **uskagaisan**, **wasahai-**  
**san**, **hallawsan**.

defraud, *v.tr.* (*see* cheat).

defy, *v.tr.*, (challenge) **dandanso**;  
you must never — a fool, **nin**  
**wallan ha dandansan**.

deject, *v.tr.*, (cast down) **ka ḥul-**  
**bi**, **ḥulubsi**; be dejected, **wa-**  
**han**, **ḥulub**, **ḥulubsanaw**.

dejected, *a.*, **ḥulubsan**, **nin wa-**  
**hamai** or **ruḥmai**.

dejection, *n.*, (melancholy) **ḥulub**,  
—**ki**, **wahan**,—**ki**.

delation, *n.*, **dignin**,—**ti**.

delay, *n.*, (deferring) **rāgnin**,—**ti**.

delay, *v.i.*, **rāg**, **gab**; *v.tr.*, **rāji**,  
**gabi**.

delectation, *n.*, **farḥad**,—**di**, **raḥo**,  
—**adi**.

- delegate, *v.tr.*, (send) **dir**.  
 delight, *n.*, **farah**,—**hi**, **farhad**,  
 —**di**, **raho**,—**adi**.  
 delight, *v.tr.*, (please) **ka farhi**,  
**rahaisi**, **rairaisi**; *v.i.*, (take —  
 in) **farhi**, **raho**, **rahaiso**, **rairai**,  
**badad**.  
 delightful, *a.*, **farahsan**.  
 deliver, *v.tr.*, (give) **bihi**; (set  
 free) **iss ka si da**; — up, **ma-**  
**galada iss ka bihi**.  
 delivery, deliverance, *n.*, (of goods)  
**dibnin**,—**ti**; (birth of a child)  
**umusho**,—**adi**.  
 delude, *v.tr.*, **dufi**, **dufso**, **halhal**,  
**hatal**.  
 deluge, *n.*, **dād**,—**ki**, **biyihi** ‘**ar-**  
**rada rogai**.  
 demand, *v.tr.*, (ask) **sual**, **weidi**,  
**weidiso**; (claim) **hanan**, **shego**.  
 demand, *n.*, (question) **sual**,—**ki**,  
**weidis**,—**ki**; (claim) **hanan**,—  
**ki**.  
 demon, *n.*, (a spirit) **jini** or **jinni**,  
 —**gi**; (the devil) **shaidan**,—  
**ki**.  
 demoniac, *n.*, **nin derderan**.  
 demonstrate, *v.tr.*, **rumai**, **tus**.  
 den, *n.*, (cavern) **boran**,—**ti**, **god**,  
 —**ki**.  
 denial, *n.*, (negation, refusal) **da-**  
**frad**,—**di**, **didnin**,—**ti**; self-  
 —, **iss ne‘ban**,—**ti**.  
 denigrate, *v.tr.*, **hano**, ‘**eibai**.  
 denominate, *v.tr.*, **maga‘ u bihi**.  
 denounce, *v.tr.*, **dein ka tur**.  
 denouncer, delator, denunciator,  
*n.*, **dein ka tur**,—**ki**.  
 denudate, *v.tr.*, **hawī**.  
 denunciation, *n.*, **dignin**,—**ti**.  
 deny, *v.tr.*, **dafir**, **did**, **ha la he-**  
**shin**, **ha yelin**; he denied his  
 God, **Ilahhisu dafirai**.  
 depart, *v.i.*, **tag**, **ka tag**, **gur**;  
 when he departed, **gortu gu-**  
**rai** or **tagai**.  
 depart, departure, departing, *n.*,  
**gurnin**,—**ki**, **tegnin**,—**ki**.  
 deposit, *n.*, **amano**,—**adi**.  
 deposit, *v.tr.*, **aman**, **amano u**  
**dib**, **amano ku reb**.  
 deposition, *n.*, (in law) **marhati**,  
 —**gi**.  
 deprive, *v.tr.*, (take off) **ka had**,  
**farhad iss u did**; be deprived,  
 ‘**ala‘al**, **da‘anaw ha laga hado**,  
**bel**.  
 depth, *n.*, **derer**,—**ki**, **deran**,—  
**ti**.  
 descend, *v.i.*, **deg**, **so deg**, **ka so**  
**deg**.  
 descent, *n.*, (coming down) **deg-**  
**nin**,—**ti**; (process of lineage)  
**holo**,—**adi**.  
 desert, *n.*, ‘**idla**,—**di**, ‘**idla‘irsila**,  
 —**di**, **miyi**,—**gi**; *a.*, ‘**idla**, ‘**id-**  
**laah**.  
 design, *n.*, (a purpose) **dama‘**,—  
**hi**.  
 design, *v.tr.*, (purpose) **dama‘**.  
 desire, *n.*, **donin**,—**ti**, **weidis**,—  
**ki**.  
 desire, *v.tr.*, **don**, **rab**.  
 desist, *v.i.*, **da**, **iss ka da**.  
 despair, *n.*, (loss of hope) **husad**,  
 —**ki**; *v.i.*, **huso**, **iss ka huso**.  
 desperate, *n.*, **nin iss ka hustai**.  
 despatch, *v.tr.*, (send) **dir**, **dahso**  
**u dir**.  
 despise, *v.tr.*, **fududai**.

despoil, *v.tr.*, **ka ḥad, ka ḥad, rog.**

despoliation, *n.*, **rognin,—ti.**

despond, *n.* (*see* despair).

destiny, *n.*, (fate) **ayan,—ki, wed,—ki.**

destitute, *a.*, **nin la na'ai.**

destroy, *v.tr.*, **babihi, bii.**

destruction, *n.*, **babiis,—ki.**

detach, *v.tr.*, **kala kaḥai.**

detain, *v.tr.*, (stop, keep) **joji ; — him prisoner, ninka habsiga ku raji ; (hinder) u dib.**

deter, *v.tr.*, **'absi, baji.**

determine, *v.tr.*, (decide) (**wah-has**) **ku tali ; (influence the choice) ugu tali ; v.i., dama'.**

determinate, *a.*, **nin dama'san,—ki, dama'sana.**

determination, *n.*, **talo,—adi.**

detest, *v.tr.*, (hate) **na'.**

detestation, *n.*, **ne'ban,—ti.**

detract, *n.*, **ḥan,—ti.**

devastate, *v.tr.*, **rog.**

devastation, *n.*, **rognin,—ti.**

develop, *v.tr.*, **fur.**

deviate, *v.i.* ; reason often deviates, **miyirku ḥajeila dauga wanaksan bu ka dua.**

device (*see* contrivance).

devil, *n.*, (evil spirit) **shaidan,—ki, 'ifrid,—ki.**

devotion, *n.*, **'ibādad,—di.**

devout, *a.*, **'ibādad ja'el, 'ibādad badan.**

dew, *n.*, **ḍarab,—ki, sayah,—hi.**

dewy, *a.*, **ḍarabsan, sayahsan.**

dewlap, *n.*, (flesh hanging down from the throat of oxen) **'al,—shi or 'ad,—di, ma'al,—shi.**

dialect, *n.*, **af,—ki.**

dialogue, *n.*, **hadal,—ki.**

diamond, *n.*, **almas,—ki, deman,—ki.**

diarrhoea, *n.*, **dabahau,—di ; this man has —, ninkasi dabaddu ka bahaya.**

dice, *n.*, **lafo,—ihi.**

die, *v.i.*, (lose life) **dimo, go, bahti.**

difference, *n.*, (disparity) **kala mid,—di ; (dispute), what is the —? maḥa idīn dehaiga ?**

different, *a.*, **kala mid.**

dig, dig up, *v.tr.*, **ḥod.**

digging, *n.*, **ḥodnin,—ki.**

dik-dik, *n.*, (sand antelope) **sakaro or sagaro,—adi.**

dike, *n.*, (mound) **deir,—ki, ḥer,—ki.**

dilacerate, *v.tr.*, **dila'i.**

dilapidate, *v.tr.*, **lumi.**

diligent, *a.*, **hauled.**

diminish, *v.tr.*, **din, gābi, yarai, yaraisi, yaraiso.**

dine, *v.tr.*, **ḍararo, ḥadai.**

dinner, *n.*, **ḍararad,—ki, hadimo,—adi, 'unno,—adi.**

dip, *v.tr.*, (immerge) **ḥusi, dar, so dar ; (wet) ḥoi.**

direct, *a.*, (straight) **ḥuman, tosan.**

direct, *v.tr.*, **tos u wad, tos u kaḥai ; — that letter to the governor, warḥadda serkalka u gei or ku tosi.**

direction, *n.*, (line of motion) **ges,—ti, ḍan,—ki.**

dirge, *n.*, (funeral song) **dikri,—di.**

dirt, *n.*, **uskag**,—**gi**, **wasah**,—**hi**,  
**nijas**,—**ti**, **saboh**,—**di**, **doro**,  
—**adi**; — of the teeth, **huro**,  
—**adi**.

dirt, dirty, *v.tr.*, (foul) **uskagai**,  
**wasahai**, **sabai**.

dirty, *a.*, **uskagleh**, **uskagaisan**,  
**wasahaisan**, **nijasah**, **doro**  
**wein**, **saboh badan**.

disagree, *v.i.*, **did**.

disappear, *v.i.*, **libid**.

disappoint, *v.tr.*, **luggo**.

disappointed, *a.*, **nin lugoai**; be  
—, **lugo**.

disappointment, *n.*, **luggoyo**,—**adi**.  
disarm, *v.tr.*, **furo**, **ninka furo**,  
**hubka ka had**.

discern, *v.i.*; — between truth  
and falsehood, **run iyo bein**  
**kala so'o**.

discharge, *v.tr.*, (unload) **fur**, **ka**  
**so gur**, **ka so rog**; *v.r.*, **ka**  
**bah**; (dismiss) **eri**.

disciple, *n.*, **radis**,—**ki**.

discipline, *n.*, **hainun**,—**ki**.

discontent, *a.*, **weirweirsan**; be  
discontented, **weirweir**; *v.tr.*,  
**weirweiri**.

discontent, discontentment, *n.*,  
**weirweir**,—**ki**.

discontinue, *v.tr.*, **da**, **reb**.

discord, *n.*, **honsimad**,—**ki**.

discourage, *v.tr.*, (dispirit) **hulub-**  
**si**, **ka hulbi**; be discouraged,  
**ruhan**.

discouragement, *n.*, **hulub**,—**ki**,  
**wahan**,—**ki**.

discourse, *n.*, **hadal**,—**ki**, **hasa-**  
**wai**,—**ihi**; religious —, **ma-**  
**salo**,—**adi**.

discover, *v.tr.*, (disclose) **fur**, **ka**  
**had**, **dabolka ka had**; (make  
known) **ogaisi**; (find out) **hel**.

discovery, *n.*, **muh**,—**hi**.

discreet, *a.*, **fi'an**, **fojig**.

discretion, *n.*, **fi'nan**,—**ti**, **foji-**  
**gan**,—**ti**; age of —, **garad**,—  
**ki**.

discussion, *n.*, (debate) **masalo**,—  
**adi**; an aggressive —, **honsi**,  
—**gi**.

disease, *n.*, **bukan**,—**ki**, **'udur**,—  
**ki**; contagious —, **saboh**,—**di**  
— of cows, **sambab**,—**ki**; —  
of sheep, **mind** 'iris **dab**; —  
of lambs, **hahlei**; — of kids,  
**jahleh**; — of sheep and goats,  
**dogor rugmad**,—**ki**.

disembowel, *v.tr.*, **doh**.

disembark, *v.i.*, **deg**, **so dada'**;  
*v.tr.*, **deji**, **ka so deji**, **rog**, **ka**  
**so rog**, **ka so dadi'i**, **ka so**  
**gur**.

disgrace, discredit, dishonour, *n.*,  
**hishod**,—**ki**; *v.tr.*, **'eibai**, **hil**.

disguise, *v.tr.*, **midab dori** or  
**rog**; *v.r.*, **iss dori**.

disgust, *n.*, **yihyihsi**,—**gi**, **balaf**,  
—**ki**; *v.tr.*, **kaga yihyihsi**.

disgusted, *a.*, **yihyih sodai**; be  
—, **yihyihso**, **na'**.

disgusting, *a.*, **yihyihsan**.

dish, *n.*, (a vessel) **wel**,—**ki**,  
**se'ni**,—**gi**; — of wood, **hedo**,  
—**adi**; large —, **hedo balla-**  
**dan**; small —, **hobad**,—**di**.

dishonest, *a.*, **hayanoleh**, **hi-**  
**shodla**.

disherit, disinherit, *v.tr.*, **dairi**.

disjoin, *v.tr.*, **fuji**, **kala fuji**.

dislike, *n.*, **ma ja'alan,—ti**; —  
of food, **balaf,—ki**; *v.tr.*, **ha  
ja'alan, balfi.**

dismay, *n.*, (fright) **baħdin,—ti,  
nahadin,—ti**; *v.tr.*, **baji, kaga  
nihi.**

dismiss, *v.tr.*, **eri.**

dismount, *v.i.*, (alight) **deg.**

disobedience, *n.*, **dega adkan,—  
ti, asi,—gi.**

disobedient, *a.*, **dega adag,  
'asiah.**

disobey, *v.tr.*, **'asi, did, ha maħ-  
lin, ha yelin.**

disperse, *v.tr.*, **firdi.**

display, *v.tr.*, (exhibit to sight or  
mind) **tus, ogaisi, muji.**

disprove, *v.tr.*, (confute) **beinta  
ku rumai, beini.**

dispute, *n.* (*see* discussion).

disrespectful, *a.*, **amus darran.**

disseminate, *v.tr.*, **firdi, iss ka  
saïd.**

dissension, disunion, *n.*, **ħonsi-  
mad,—di.**

dissolve, *v.tr.*, (melt) **dahaji, da-  
lali**; *v.i.*, **dalal.**

dissuade, *v.tr.*, **ka du.**

distance, *n.*, **fogan,—ti**; a short  
—, **odrogad,—ki.**

distant, *a.*, **fog, shishai**; a —  
place, **mel fog.**

distinct, *a.*, **so'an, kala so'an,  
kala mid.**

distinction, *n.*, **sa'din,—ti.**

distinguish, *v.tr.*, **kala garo, kala  
so'o.**

distract, *v.tr.*, **jedi.**

distress, *n.*, (calamity) **ayan  
ħumo,—adi.**

distribute, *v.tr.*, **ħaibi, u ħaibi,  
sisi.**

distribution, *n.*, **ħaib,—ti.**

district, *n.*, (a quarter) **ħafad,—  
di.**

disturb, *v.tr.*, **dāli.**

ditch, *n.*, (a trench) **hataħ,—di,  
boran,—ti.**

dive, *v.i.*, **ħus, muħur.**

divert, *v.tr.*, (entertain) **ayarsi,  
jalbebi**; *v.r.*, **jalbebo.**

divide, *v.tr.*, **kala go, ħaibi.**

divine, *a.*, **ħodusah.**

division, *n.*, **ħaib,—ti.**

divorce, *n.*, **furnin,—ti**; *v.tr.*,  
**fur.**

divorced, *a.*, **furan**; a — woman,  
**nag furan.**

dizziness, *n.*, (whirl in the head)  
**madaħ wareir,—ki.**

dizzy, *a.*, **ħof maduħhu ware-  
rayo**; (make giddy) **wareri.**

do, *v.tr.*, **fal, samai, yel**; all is  
done, **gidi damadai**; I know  
not what to — with them,  
**anigu waħan ku falo garan  
mayo.**

doctor, *n.*, (in physic) **ħakim,—  
ki, dahdar,—ki.**

doctrine, *n.*, **dabta,—hi.**

dog, *n.*, **ei,—gi**; hyæna, **yeyi,  
di.**

dogma, *n.*, **dab,—ti.**

dolour, *n.*, **hanun,—ki.**

dome, *n.*, **kubad,—di.**

domestic (*see* servant).

doom, *n.*, **ħisab,—ti.**

door, *n.*, **albab,—ki, illin,—k  
dah,—hi.**

double, *v.tr.*, **labai.**



- doubt, *n.*, **mala**,—**ihi**, **wiswis**,—**ki**; *v.tr.*, **malai**.  
doubtful, *a.*, **malaisan**.  
dough, *n.*, **'ajin**,—**ti**.  
dove, *n.*, **hamam**,—**ki**; turtle —, **holli**,—**di**.  
down, *n.*, (of birds) **hād**,—**di**.  
down, *prp.* and *ad.*, **dāf**,—**ta**, **hos**,—**ta**; fall —, **ku da'**; go — the hill, **burta hos uga deg**, or **burta dāf**, or **burta hos u dāf**; go — the stream, **durdurka si ra'**; come —, **so deg**, **ka so deg**; lie —, **jifso**; sit —, **fadiso**; the wind is —, **dabaishi da'dai**; the moon is —, **dayihhi de'**; the sun is —, **horahdi da'dai**; up and —, **dul iyo hos**, **dushiyo hosta ba warwareg**; get —, **dāda'**; make him get —, **so dadi'i**.  
downcast, *a.*, (dejected) **nin ruh-mai**; be —, **ruhan**.  
dozen, *n.*, **derjin**,—**ki**; a — of eggs, **derjin ugaḥhanah**.  
draff, *n.*, (sweepings) **hushash**,—**ki**.  
drag, *v.tr.*, (draw) **so jid**.  
dragon, *n.*, **mas dula**,—**mas la-yannah**.  
drain, *v.tr.*, (draw off water) **bi-yaha gudi** or **go** or **lih**.  
draught, *n.*, (drinking at once) **antugo**,—**adi**; I drank it at a —, **antugo kelian ku lih**.  
draw, *v.tr.*, (pull) **jid**, **jidjid**, **so** or **si jid**, **so jidjid**, **ka so bihi**; — up water, **dowli**; — back, **dib u 'eli**, **dib u noho**; the night draws on, **habenki wa so so'oda**; my fate draws nigh, **geridaidi wa so so'ota** or **dowdahai**; (represent by picture) **sawir**.  
drawing, *n.*, **sawir**,—**ki**.  
dread, dreadfulness, *n.*, **baḥdin** or **baḥnin**,—**ti**.  
dread, dreadful, *a.*, **'absileh**, **laga 'abso**, **laga boho**.  
dream, *n.*, **dadab**,—**ki**, **riyo**,—**adi**, **riyod**,—**ki**, **tamanta**,—**ihi**; *v.i.*, **dadab**, **riyo**.  
dress, *n.*, (cloth) **dar**,—**ki**; Somali —, **maro**,—**adi**, **haili**,—**gi**; *v.tr.*, **huwi**, **hamiska u geli**; — yourself, **huwo**, **gas-ho**.  
drink, *v.tr.*, **'ab**, **dan**, **fūd**; *v.c.*, **'absi**, **dansi**; — liquors, wine, **iss ku dufo**; do you — wine? **ma iss ku dufata?**  
drive, *v.tr.*, (guide) **jid**; — away, off, **eri**; (compel) **ku eri**; — the nail in the table, **musmar-ka miska ku eri**; — out, **ka eri**.  
drizzle, drizzling rain, *n.*, **'adar**,—**ki**; it drizzles, **'adar dah**, or **'irku wa 'adar dahaya**.  
drogman, *n.*, **af ayen**,—**ki**.  
drone, *n.*, (male bee) **hunḥani**,—**di**.  
drop, *n.*, **dibi'**,—**di**, **tifh**; a — of water, **tifh biyaah**.  
drowsy, *n.*, (sickness) **bararshai**,—**ihi**.  
drought, *n.*, **abār**,—**ti**.  
drown, *v.tr.*, **hafi**; *v.r.*, **iss hafi**; be drowned, **hafo**.  
drowning, *n.*, **hafin**,—**ti**.

drowsy (sleepy), *a.*, (nin) hurda, damadsan, gama'san, lulo badan.

drowsiness, *n.*, lulo,—adi.

drum, *n.*, durban,—ki.

drunk, *a.*, sahransan, lihsan; be —, sahran; make him —, kaga sahrami; make yourself —, iss ku dufo.

dry, *a.*, halalan, ingegan; he —, halal, ingeg; *v.tr.*, halaji, halali, ingeji.

duck, *n.*, badag,—gi; *v.tr.*, (immerse) husi, muhuri.

ducking, *n.*, muhurasho,—adi.

due, *a.*; it is money —, la'agtan amah ba la igu lehyahai; come in — time, gor gorah kalai, or gor wanaksan kalai; that letter is written in — form, warhadasi wanaksan ba la horai; *n.*, give everyone his —, nin walba wahhisa ha la siyo; we must give the devil his —, shaidanka wuhhu lehyahai an sino.

dug, *n.*, (udder, nipple) 'ando,—adi.

dull, *a.*, hulabsan, dohon,—ki, sila'n (for work); to make dictionaries is a — work; iss ku daranka eraiyada wa shuhul sila'n.

dumb, *a.*, (mute) 'arrabla; deaf and —, 'arrab iyo dega ba la, or 'arrab lo dega la.

dumbness, *n.*, 'arrablaan,—ti.

dung, *n.*, (excrement) har,—ki, saharo,—adi, us,—ki; of camels, horses and cattle, fanto,

—adi, fulul,—ki (when dry) and falti,—di (when liquid); — of camels, sheep and goats, sālo,—adi.

dust, *n.*, amud,—di, habas,—ki, sesa or sisa,—di, sigo,—adi, sufur,—ti.

duty, *n.*, (tax) 'ashur,—ti.

dwarf, *n.*, 'ilin,—ki (*mas.*), 'ilimad,—di (*fem.*).

dwelt, *v.i.*, fadi, jir, jog, rugaiso.

dwelling, *n.*, rug,—ti, fadi,—gi, guri,—gi, jog,—gi.

dye, *n.*, sibah,—hi; *v.tr.*, sibah.

dyer, *n.*, nin sibahah.

dying, *a.*, (expiring) nin dimanaya; he is in a — state, wa nin hai ka si bahaisa.

dysentery, *n.*, dabaḍig,—ti, hundur,—ti; — of horses and cattle, darfa', 'ihi.

## E.

each, *a.prn.*, walba, waliba; — one, mid waliba, middiba, min.

eager, *a.*, dahso badan.

eagle, *n.*, bahaiya,—ihi; (a kind of) kolambai,—badi.

ear, *n.*, deg,—ti; — lap, dahal,—shi.

early morning, *ad.*, wā beri.

earn, *v.tr.*, hogso; — your bread, naftada u hogso.

earnest, *a.*, hog badan.

earring, *n.*, ilhad,—di.

earth, *n.*, **amud**,—**di**, 'arro,—**adi**,  
'**id**,—**di**, **dul**,—**ki**, **il**,—**ki**,  
**dunye**,—**adi**, **duni**,—**di**, **berri**,  
—**gi**; — quake, **dul garir**,—  
**ki**.

earthen, *a.*, 'id laga samaiyai;  
an — pot, **adār**,—**ki**.

ease, *n.*, **hauliyari**,—**di**, **ladnan**,  
—**ti**, **barah**,—**hi**; live at —,  
**hauliyari ku jir**; take your —,  
**barah u fadi**; give him some  
—, **inu naso u fasah**.

ease, *v.tr.*, (relieve) **sahal**; this  
will — you, **tan wa ku tadna-**  
**hai**.

easy, *a.*, **sahalan**.

east, *n.*, **bari**,—**gi**.

eat, *v.tr.*, 'un; be eaten, lugu  
'**un**; it is eaten, la 'un.

ebb, *n.*, (low tide) 'ari,—**di**; *v.i.*,  
'**ari**; the sea ebbs, **baddi 'ari-**  
**dai**.

echo, *n.*, **dayan** or **diyan**,—**ki**;  
*v.i.*, **diyan** or **dayan**.

eclipse (of the sun), *n.*, **hosis** or  
**hosas**,—**ki**.

economize, *v.tr.*, **dah**, **daḥo**.

edge, *n.*, (cutting part of any  
instrument) **af**,—**ki**; (brink)  
**girgir** or **jirjir**,—**ki**, **darur**,—  
**ki**, **farah**,—**hi**.

educate, *v.tr.*, **bar**, **kori**, **u tali**;  
be educated, **kor**; educated  
with, **la kor**.

education, *n.*, **barnin**,—**ti**, **koris**,  
—**ki**.

eel, *n.*, (a fish) **hud**,—**ki**.

efface, *v.tr.*, **babihi**, **bii**.

egg, *n.*, **beid**,—**ki**, **ugah**,—**hi**,  
**ugahan**,—**ti**.

eight, *num.*, **sided**,—**di**; eighth,  
**sidedad**; one-eighth ( $\frac{1}{8}$ ), **fal-**  
**lad**, **rima**'.

eighteen, *num.*, **sided iyo toban**,  
—**ki**.

eighty, *num.*, **sidehtan**,—**ki**.

either, *prn.*, **ama**; either ... or  
not, **hadi ... iyo hadikaleh**.

elbow, *n.*, **husul**,—**ki**.

elder, *a.*, **ka wein**, **kan kaleh ka**  
**wein**.

eldest, *a.* and *n.*, (first-born)  
'**urad**,—**ki**.

elephant, *n.*, **marodi**,—**gi**.

eleven, *num.*, **kowb iyo toban**,—  
**ki**; eleventh, **kowb iyo tob-**  
**nod**,—**ki**,—**ti**.

eloquent, *a.*, **af yahan**,—**ki**, **nin**  
**af yahanah**.

else, *a.*; Hassan or any one —.  
**Hassan ama nin kasta**; no-  
body — will come, **nin kaleh**  
**iman mayo**, or **nin kaleh o**  
**dami ...**; he did that when he  
had nothing — to do, **wuhu**  
**falai kolku wuhu habto o dan**  
**wahyai**; nowhere —, **mel ka-**  
**leh o dan tegi mayo**; *ad.*,  
**ama**, **hadikaleh se**; go your  
ways, or — I will beat you,  
**daugaga habso**, **hadikaleh se**  
**ban usha ku la do'o**.

emasculate, *v.tr.*, **dufan**.

embark, *v.i.*, **dof**, **ful**; *v.tr.*, **dofi**,  
**dofsi**, **fuli**.

embarkation, *n.*, **dof**,—**ki**.

ambassador (of peace), *n.*, **ergo**,  
—**adi**; embassy, **ergo**,—**adi**

embers, *n.*, **dambas kulul**, **ranan**,  
—**ki**.

emblem, *n.*, **sumad,—di**.  
 embrace, *v.tr.*, (take a full hand) **ka buhso**.  
 emetic, *n.*, **dawada ka mantajisa**.  
 employ, *v.tr.*, (for work) **ninka shuhul u habo, shuhul si**.  
 employment, *n.*, **haul,—shi**; unemployed, **haul la, shuhul la**.  
 empty, *a.*, **babah, madan**; be —, **mado**; *v.tr.*, **madi**.  
 enchant, *v.tr.*, **fal**.  
 enchanter, *n.*, **nin wah fal, nag wah fasha (fem.)**.  
 enchantment, *n.*, **fal,—ki**.  
 enclose, *v.tr.*, **od**.  
 enclosure, *n.*, **hero,—adi**; small —, **mahal herais,—ki,—ti**; make an —, **hero od**.  
 encourage, *v.tr.*, **la tosi, la hagaji, gesinimo u yel**.  
 end, *n.*, **ahir,—ki, idlan,—ti**; last — or breath (death), **ugu dambais,—ti**; the — of the year, **sanadda ahirkedi or idlanti**; go to the further — of the street, **surinku meshu ku go o tag**; he draws towards his —, **ugu dambaistisi bu dow-yahai**; the ultimate — is death, judgment, heaven or hell, **kolki ugu dambaisai, or dugta ugu dambaisa wa gerri, iyo hisab, iyo janno ama 'adab**.  
 endeavour, *v.i.*, **hausho, haul gal**.  
 endless, *a.*, **an idlan lahain, an idlan ahain**.  
 endure, *v.tr.*, (support) **hado, u samir**.  
 enemy, *n.*, **'adow,—gi, 'oll,—ki**;

become, be — with, **la 'ollow (sing.), 'olloba (plur.)**.  
 energetic, *a.*, **nin hauled, hog badan**.  
 engage, *v.tr.*, (stake as a pledge) **u dibo, rahan**; (employ, enlist) **habso**; — in a bad way, **halhal, hatal**.  
 English, *a.*, **ingris,—ki**; an Englishman, **nin ingrisah**; — language, **af ingris**.  
 engrave, *v.tr.*, **harad**.  
 enlarge, *v.tr.*, **balladi, weinai**.  
 enlighten, *v.tr.*, **iftimi, shid, sirad, dabka bihi**.  
 enmity, *n.*, **'ollad,—di**.  
 enough, *ad.*, **bas**; that is —, **intasa ku filan**; — for me, **aniga igu filan**; — for us, **annaga nogu filan**; not —, **diman, nagu ma filla**.  
 enquire, *v.tr.*, **weidi**.  
 enrage, *v.tr.*, (provoke) **kaga 'adaisi**.  
 ensign, *n.*, **'alan,—ki**; — staff, **hori 'alan,—ki**.  
 enslave, *v.tr.*, **bidai ka dig**.  
 entangle, *v.tr.*, **iss ku mergi**; be entangled, **iss ku mereng**.  
 entanglement, *n.*, **mereng,—gi**.  
 enter, *v.i.*, (come or go in) **gal, so gal**; — for, **u so gal**; *v.c.*, **geli, so geli**.  
 entertain, *v.tr.*, (converse) **hasawai**; (treat at table) **hadaisi**; (amuse) **jalbebi**.  
 entertainment, *n.*, **hasawai,—ihi; diafad,—di, jalbeb,—ti**.  
 entice, *v.tr.*, **dufso, halhal, hatal, sasab**.

- enticement, *n.*, **dufsasho**,—**adi**,  
**ħalħal**,—**ki**, **sasabasho**,—**adi**.  
entire, *a.*, **daman**, **dan**, **đami**,  
**idil**, **leil**.  
entrails, *n.*, **uslaho** or **usloho**,—  
**adi**, **uslahais**,—**ti**.  
entrance, *n.*, (entry) **illin**,—**ki**.  
entrap, *v.tr.*, (ensnare) **dab**.  
entreat, *v.tr.*, (solicit) **bari**.  
enumerate, *v.tr.*, **midmid u tiri**.  
envelop, *v.tr.*, **dudub**.  
envelope, *n.*, (a cover, wrapper)  
**kish**,—**ki**.  
envious, *a.*, **hasid**,—**ki**.  
envy, *n.*, **ħasidnimo**,—**adi**, **ħisti**,  
—**gi**.  
epilepsy, *n.*, **suhđin**,—**ti**; have a  
fit of —, **suh**.  
epiploon, *n.*, **ħa'đ alolo**,—**adi**,  
**ħa'đ mindi'iro**,—**adi**.  
epithet, *n.*, **nana'is**,—**ti**.  
epoch, epocha, *n.*, **ayamo**,—**ihi**,  
**tarih**,—**hi**.  
equal, *a.*, **iss ku mid**, **iss ku si-**  
**man**, **iss leh eg**; not —, **iss**  
**ku mid ma aha**, **iss ma leh**  
**eka**.  
eradicate, *v.tr.*, **ruji**.  
eradication, *n.*, **rujin**,—**ti**, **rujis**,  
—**ki**.  
eremite (hermit), *n.*, **nin goniah**,  
**'idla fadiya**, **'idla degah**.  
err, *v.i.*, **ħatalan**, **iss ħatal**, **ħa-**  
**wai**.  
error, *n.*, **ħatalad**,—**di**.  
escape, *n.*, **baħsad**,—**ki**, **ya'**,—**hi**;  
*v.tr.*, **ka baħso**; we cannot —  
temptation, **ħuffinta ka baħsan**  
**kari maino**; *v.i.*, **baħso**, **ya'a**  
(used in the *plur.*).  
espouse, *v.tr.*, **gurso**.  
espousals, *n.*, **gur**,—**ki**, **gursad**,  
**ki**.  
espy, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, **so ilalai**, **ilalo**  
**tag**.  
establish, *v.tr.*, **ka so sar**; — the  
true religion, **dinta runtaah**  
**ka so sar**.  
esteem, *n.*, **murwad**,—**di**; *v.tr.*,  
**murwad**.  
estimate, *n.*, (value set) **ħadari**,  
—**gi**.  
eternal, *a.*, **had iyo gor**, **dayim**.  
eternity, *n.*, **dayiman** or **dayimis**,  
—**ki**.  
European, *n.*, **frenji**,—**gi**.  
eunuch, *n.*, **nin dufanan**, **koron**,  
—**ki**.  
evaporate, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, **galibihi**;  
the sun evaporates water, **ħo-**  
**raħdu biyaha wa galibiħisa**;  
the fire evaporates water, **dab-**  
**ku biyaha wa galibiħiya** or  
**galibasha**.  
evaporation, *n.*, **galibah**,—**ihi**.  
evening, *n.*, **galab**,—**ti**, **'asar**,—  
**ki**, **maħrib**,—**ki**; come at —,  
**galab** or **galabta kalai**.  
ever, *a.*, **weli**.  
everlasting (*see* eternal).  
every, *a.*, **kasta**, **walba**; every-  
where, **mel kasta**, **mel walba**.  
evidence, *n.*, **marħati**,—**gi**.  
evident, *a.*, **muhđa**, **muhata**  
(*fem.*).  
evil, *n.*, **ħuman**,—**ti**, **shar**,—**ki**;  
— doer, **layan**,—**ki**; do — to  
him, **u ħumai**; what — have  
I done to you? **maħan kugu**  
**ħumaiyai?**

- ewe, *n.*, **lah**,—**di**, **sabein**,—**ti**.  
 examine, *v.tr.*, **beji**, **hubso**, **tasho**,  
**so tasho**, **si tasho**.  
 except, *pp.*, **mahae**, **mahe**.  
 exchange, *n.*, **dafsasho**,—**adi**,  
**dafsis**,—**ki**; *v.tr.*, **dafi**, **dafso**,  
**dori**, **dorso**.  
 excoriation, *n.*, **diran**,—**ki**; ex-  
 coriated, **diran**.  
 excrement, *n.*, **us**,—**ki**.  
 excrescence, *n.*, (of flesh in a sore)  
**adad**,—**ki**.  
 excuse, *n.*, **samah**,—**ihi**, **hal**,  
—**ki**; (pardon) *v.tr.*, ‘**affi**, **sa-**  
**mah**.  
 exhaust, *v.tr.*, (drain) **gudi**, **maḍi**;  
 be exhausted, **ruhan**.  
 exhibition, *n.*, **tusnin**,—**ti**, **muj-**  
**nin**,—**ti**.  
 exile, *v.tr.*, **dairi**; *n.*, **dairis**,—**ki**;  
 exiled, **dairsan**.  
 exist, *v.i.*, **jir**; the soul is certain  
 of her existence, **naftu wa**  
**hubta inai jirto**.  
 existing, *a.*, **nol**.  
 expect, *v.tr.*, (wait for) **sug**, **u**  
**jed**, **u kadi**, **u jog**, **u jogso**,  
**ninka daur**.  
 expectation, *n.*, **sugnin**,—**ti**.  
 expel, *v.tr.*, (drive away) **eri**,  
**safiri** or **masafiri**, **ka sar**; ex-  
 pelled, **safirsan**.  
 expend, *v.tr.*, **bihi**.  
 expense, *n.*, **bihis**,—**ki**, **ḥaraj**,  
—**ki**; useless —, **ḥasaro**,—  
**adi**.  
 experience, *n.*, **ahli**,—**gi**.  
 experiment, *n.*, **bejis**,—**ki**.  
 expiate (*see atone*).  
 expiation, *n.*, **tobad ken**,—**ki**.  
 expire, *v.tr.*, **ugu dambaistada**  
**neifso**.  
 explain, *v.tr.*, **muji**.  
 explaining, explanation, *n.*, **muj-**  
**nin**.  
 explicate, *v.tr.*, (disentangle) **fur-**  
**fur**.  
 explorer, *n.*, **nin magalada so**  
**deḥ mara o ilalaiya**, or **nin**  
**magalada ilalaiya**.  
 explore, *v.tr.*, **ilali**, **so ilalai**.  
 explosion, *n.*, **ḥarah**,—**ihi**.  
 export, *v.tr.*, **magalada ka sar o**  
**Aden u sar**.  
 exportation and importation, *n.*,  
**wahha magalada so gala iyo**  
**wahha magalada ka baha**.  
 expose, *v.tr.*, (show) **muji**, **tus**;  
— a child, **dabsi**; — your life,  
**naftada ku sabab**.  
 exposure, *n.*, (of goods) **mujis**,—  
**ki**.  
 express, *v.tr.*, **u sheg**.  
 expressly, *ad.*, **ogan u**; I did that  
—, **ogan ban u falai**.  
 expulse (*see expel*).  
 expulsion, *n.*, **masafiris**,—**ki**.  
 extend, *v.tr.*, (stretch out) **so**  
**bihi**, **tikso**; (enlarge) **weinai**;  
*v.i.*, **gaḍ**; the Somali country  
 extends as far as the Abyssin-  
 ian, **dulka Somalida kan**  
**Abshantu gaḍa**.  
 exterior, *n.*, **dibad**,—**di**.  
 extinction, *n.*, **idlan**,—**ti**, **babiis**,  
—**ki**.  
 extinguish, *v.tr.*, **baḥti**, **babii**,  
**idlai**.  
 extort, *v.tr.*, **ka dufo**, **ka ḥad**, **ka**  
**ḥog**, **muhuni**.

extortion, *n.*, **muḥuno**,—**adi**.  
 extract, *v.tr.*, **ka so bihi**.  
 extraordinary, *a.*, **yaban**, **yabsan**,  
**yableh**, **yab ḥaba**.  
 eye, *n.*, **il**,—**shi**; eyes, **indo**,—  
**ihi**; — ball, the pupil, **isha**  
**inankeda**, or **isha wilkeda**,  
**indaha wilkoda** (*plur.*); —  
 beam, glance, **daimo**,—**adi**,  
**egmo**,—**adi**; — brow, **kod**,—  
**ki**; — drop, **ilmo**,—**adi**.  
 black-eyed, *a.*, **nin inda**  
**madow**; pink-eyed, **nin inda**  
**yaryar**; grey-eyed, **nin inda**  
**owlan**; one-eyed, **hof'awaran**,  
**illa**.  
 one-eyed person, *n.*, **'awar**,  
 —**ki**.  
 be one-eyed, *v.i.*, **'awarnaw**,  
**'awarahaw**, **'awaran**, **'awar**  
**noḥo**.  
 eye-lash, *n.*, **isha balkedi**,  
**indaha balkoda** (*plur.*).  
 eye-lid, *n.*, **hirib**,—**ti**; upper  
 —, **hirib sarai**,—**ti**; lower —,  
**hirib hosai**.  
 eye-sight, *n.*, **arag**,—**gi**.  
 eye-sore, *a.*, **isha bog ku**  
**leh**.  
 eye-tooth, *n.*, **mi'i**,—**di**; —  
 teeth, **mi'iyō**, **mi'iyihi**.  
 iris of the eye, *n.*, **buh**,—**di**,  
**isha buhdeda**, **indaha buh-**  
**doda**.  
 cornea of the eye, *n.*, **isha**  
**'alosheda 'ad**, **indaha 'alo-**  
**shoda 'ad** (*plur.*).

## F.

face, *n.*, **weiji**,—**gi**, **hagag**,—**gi**,  
**jah**,—**hi**, **fayo**,—**ihi**.  
 facile, *a.*, **jilai'san**, **shuḥul jilai'**  
**san**, **sahalan**.  
 fagot, *n.*, **hidmo ḥabaah**,—**adi**,  
**ḥabaha ahaid**.  
 fact, *n.*, **falnin**,—**ti**, **wah la**  
**falai**; take him in the — (act),  
**runta ku ḥabo**; matter of —,  
**dab**,—**ti**; it is a matter of —,  
**wa dabti**.  
 fail, *v.i.*; he has failed to do his  
 duty, he must be dismissed,  
**wah ḥun bu falai e shuḥulka**  
**ha laga saro**; the day begins  
 to —, **darartu wa damanaisa**  
 or **libdaisa**.  
 faint, *a.*, **suḥsan**, **weidsan**; *v.i.*,  
**weidow**, **suh**.  
 fainting, *n.*, **weid**,—**ki**; — fit,  
**suhdin**,—**ti**.  
 fair, *a.*, **baḥsan**, **ḥuroḥsan**, **shu-**  
**ban**; — sex, **dumar**,—**ki**.  
 fairness, *n.*, **'adan**,—**ti**, —**ki**.  
 fairy, *n.*, **ḥuliad**,—**di**.  
 faith, *n.*, (belief) **amin**,—**ki**, **din**,  
 —**ta**; (fidelity) **dar**,—**ti**.  
 faithful, *a.*, **amina**,—**ihi**, **nin**  
**aminah**.  
 faithless, *a.*, **dar jid**,—**ki**.  
 fakir, faquir, *n.*, **fakir**,—**ki**; go  
 and beg always for the same  
 thing, **ku si fakirow**.  
 fall, *n.*, **kufnin**,—**ti**; heavy —,  
**hambaro**,—**adi**; he is dead of  
 his —, **kufnintisi bu u dintai**;  
*v.int.*, **da'**, **kuf**; — on the

ground, **ḍulka ku da'**; — forward, **hor u kuf**; — backward, **dib u kuf**; — headlong, **madah u or ku kuf**; — from, **ku so da'**; that fell into his mind, **wahhasi u da'dai**; — in, on, **ku da', ku dufo**; — heavily, **hambarow**; *v.c.*, **kufi leged, ku rid, hambarai**.

fallacious, *a.*, **hiyano leh**.

falling, *n.*, (of the fleece or hair of animals) **dogor rugmad,—ki**; (of a man knocked down) **gagab,—ki**.

fallow beast, *n.*, **ugad,—di**.

false, *a.*, **beinah**; prove —, **beini**.

falsehood, falseness, *n.*, **bein,—ti, ḥalalif,—ti, ḥawayad,—di**.

falter (*see* stammer).

family, *n.*, **ḥas,—ki, rer,—ki**.

famine, *n.*, **abār,—ti, dihal,—ki**.

famish, *v.tr.*, (starve) **abārai, dihal**; *v.i.*, (die of hunger) **abār or abarow, dihalanow**.

fan, *n.*, **marawahad,—di**; (instrument for winnowing grain) **masaf,—ki**.

fancy, *n.*, **ḥusus,—ti, miyir,—ki**.

fang, *n.*, (tusk) **mi'i,—di**.

fantasia, *n.*, **dabaldeg,—gi**.

far, *ad.*, **fog, mel fog**; farther, **ka fog**; farthest, **ugu fog**; go so —, **sidas u fogow**; you must learn so —, **sidas u baro**; so — as I can guess, **sidas u malain karo**; how —? **intai jirta?** how — is it thither? **meshasi intai ino jirta?** do you know how — he has gone away? **intu fogadai ma gara-**

**naisa?** go —, **fogow**; go farther, **si fogow**; — off, away, **jidai**.

farewell! *int.*, **amana Allah! nabad gelyo! salamad!**

fart, *n.*, **duso,—adi**; *v.i.*, **dus**.

fashion, *n.*, **dastur,—ti**; this is our —, **haragadayada wa 'ainka**.

fast, *n.*, (fasting) **son,—ki**; *v.i.*, **son**; *a.*, (firm) **adag**; as — as a mountain, **sida bur o kalehah u adag**; (speedy) **daḥso u so'o**; a — or deep sleep, **hurdo wein**; he is in a — sleep, **hurdo wein bu ku jira**; *ad.*, hold —, **ḥeji, ād u ḥeji**; boil —, **ād u kari**; do not write so —, **daḥso ha u ḥorin**.

fasten, *v.tr.*, **adkai, ḥid**.

fastening, fastness, *n.*, **adkan,—ti**.

faster, *n.*, (a fasting man) **sa'im,—ki, nin sa'imah, nin soman**.

fat, *a.*, **shilis, buran, naḥsan**; become —, **naḥ**; *n.*, **barur,—ti, dayi,—gi**; the — of the tail, **badi,—di**.

fate, *n.*, (destiny) **ayan,—ki, wed,—ki**.

father, *n.*, **abba,—ihi**; (for religious or priests) **badri,—gi**; — in-law, **soddog,—gi**.

fatigue, *n.*, **'ato,—adi, dāl,—ki**.

fatigued, *a.*, **'ataisan, dālan, dashan**; be —, **'atow, dāl**.

fault, *n.*, **ḥatalad,—di, taḥsir,—ti, dembi,—gi**.

favour, *n.*, (partiality) **eḥo,—adi, eḥasho,—adi**; *v.tr.*, (be partial) **eḥo, ka eḥo**.



- fawn upon, *v.tr.*, **ḥayahayai**.  
 fawning, *n.*, (flattery) **ḥayoḥayo**,  
 —**adi**.  
 fear, *n.*, (dread) **'absi,—di, baḥ-**  
**din,—ti**; *v.i.*, (be afraid) **'abso,**  
**baḥ**; *v.tr.*, (frighten) **'absi, ka**  
**baḥo** or **boḥo, baji**.  
 fearless, *a.*, **'absila**.  
 feast, *n.*, **'id,—di, siyaro,—adi,**  
**siyarad,—di**; make a —, **'id,**  
**siyar**.  
 feather, *n.*, **bāl,—ki**.  
 feature (*see* face).  
 fecal matters, *n.*, **saḥaro,—adi,**  
**ḥar,—ki**.  
 fecundity, *n.*, **ḍalasho,—adi**.  
 feed, *n.*, (food) **sor,—ti, sabbar,**  
**—ki, soryo,—adi, masruf** or  
**musruf,—ki**; *v.tr.*, **sor, sab-**  
**bar, sabbaro**; — the cattle,  
**daḥgei, daji**; — your family,  
**masruf**; *v.i.*, he lives on fruits,  
**mido bu ku nolyahai**; he lives  
 like a Somali, **sida dadka So-**  
**malied bu u 'una**.  
 feel, *v.i.*, **tabo**; *v.c.*, **tabsi**; *v.tr.*,  
 I — a great pain, **hanun ḥun**  
**ba i haya**, or **ād ban u ḥanun-**  
**sanaya**; how do you — your-  
 self? or how do you do? **sidad**  
**tahai? maḥad jogta? maḥad**  
**falaisa**.  
 feeling, *n.*, **tabasho,—adi**; hav-  
 ing the same feelings, **iss ku**  
**talo**; have a bad — against,  
**ḥonso**.  
 felicitate (*see* congratulate).  
 felicity, *n.*, **farah,—ihhi, raḥo,—**  
**adi, rahad,—di**.  
 fell, *v.tr.*, (cut down) **go, jifi, leged.**
- fellow, *n.*, **wehel,—ki**.  
 female, *n.*, **ḍidig** or **dadig,—gi**  
*a.*, **ḍidig**.  
 fence, *n.*, **ḥero,—adi, od,—di**  
*v.tr.*, (inclose) **od**.  
 ferment, *n.*, **ḥamir,—ki**.  
 ferocious, *a.*, **dadḥunah**.  
 ferocity, *n.*, **dadḥun,—ki**.  
 fertile, *a.*, **barwaḥaisan**; fertile  
 place, **ramash,—ki**.  
 fertility, *n.*, **barwaḥo,—adi**.  
 fervent, *a.*, **kulul, 'ibādad badan**.  
 fester, *v.i.*, (grow virulent) **'alid**  
 or **'alir**.  
 fetch, *n.*, (device) **ḥikmad,—di**;  
*v.tr.*, **so ḥad, la kalai, ken,**  
**gei**.  
 fetid, *a.*, **ḥudmun, ur ḥudmun**.  
 fetter, *v.tr.*, (bind) **silsiladai, sil-**  
**silad ku jebi, heg, dabdabar,**  
**shekal, ḥofali, iss weidari,**  
**settai**.  
 fetters, *n.*, (trammels) **ḥofal,—ki,**  
**dabar,—ki, heg,—gi, shekal**  
 or **shakal,—ki, setto,—adi,**  
**iss weidar,—ki**.  
 feud, *n.*, **dirir,—ti, ḥonsi,—gi,**  
**'ollad,—di**.  
 fever, *n.*, **daḥan,—ti**; a violent  
 or burning —, **fallad ḥun** or  
**kulul**; fit of —, **ḥadḥaḍyo,—**  
**adi**.  
 field, *n.*, **doho,—adi, ḥaḥlad,—di**.  
 fiend, *n.*, (devil) **'ifrid,—ki**.  
 fierce, *a.*, **dad'una**; a — camel,  
**rati dad'unah,—gi, dad'unka**  
**aha**.  
 fife, *n.*, **bibileh,—ihi**.  
 fifteen, *num.*, **shan iyo toban,—**  
**ki**.

- fifth, *num.*, shanad,—ki,—di.  
 fifty, *num.*, konton,—ki; fiftieth, kontomad,—ki,—di.  
 fig, *n.*, berde or berda,—ihi, darai,—gi.  
 fight, *n.*, dagal,—ki, dirir, werar,—ki, harbi,—gi; *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, dirir, dagalan, werar, harbi, la dirir, la dagalan, la harbi wah ka werar; — for, ku taba'.  
 figure, *n.*, (shape) surrad,—di, midab,—ki; — of a calf, mahar,—ki; — of a camel, maharsar,—ki; *v.tr.*, (form into a shape) midab u yel.  
 file, *n.*, (tool) sofa,—ihi; *v.tr.*, sofai.  
 fill, *v.tr.*, buhi, buhso, so dami, dar, so dar.  
 filled, *a.*, buhsan; be —, buhsan, buhsanow.  
 filly, *n.*, darman,—ti.  
 film, *n.*, (of the brain) hub,—ki; our brain is hidden by a thin pellicle, mas ka'denu hub bai ku harsontahai.  
 filter, *n.*, (strainer) darur,—ti; *v.tr.*, darur.  
 filth (*see* dirt).  
 fin, *n.*, bal,—ki.  
 find, *v.tr.*, hel; do not —, wah; — out thy food, helhel, hab.  
 fine, *a.*, bahsan, hurohsan, huruhbadan; *n.*, (penalty) hasir,—ki; *v.tr.*, set a — upon, hasir.  
 finger, *n.*, far,—ti; the fore —, murdiso or murudsato,—adi; middle —, far doho,—adi;  
 ring —, 'awo,—adi, fadumo,—adi; little —, far yaro,—adi.  
 finish, *v.tr.*, damai, damaiso, idlai, halas, laso.  
 finished, *a.*, damā, damān, halas  
 fire, *n.*, dab,—ki; a great —, og,—ti; — brand, hori dableh, duhul dambasleh; light of the —, ilais,—ki; *v.tr.*, set on —, dabka shid; — that house, ahalka gub; set on —, dabka belbelli or ololi or nolai.  
 fire-stone, *n.*, dardar,—ki; the three stones on which they place the boiler are called, dardaro,—adi.  
 fire-tongs, *n.*, birrhab,—ki.  
 firm, *a.*, adag, tāgan; be —, tāgnow, adkaw, iss adkai.  
 firmness, *n.*, adkan,—ti, tāg,—ti.  
 firmament, *n.*, 'ir,—ki.  
 first, *num.*, kowad,—ki,—di, horai, kan horai; the — covenant, ahdiggi horai; the — man of the town, ninka magalada ugu horaiya; be the —, ugu or u horai; go —, horai; *ad.*, horta, hor, gorti horai; go —, hor u so'o; — begot, or — begotten, 'urad,—ki, ki u hor dashai.  
 fish, *n.*, kalun,—ki; saw —, daba safan,—ki; *v.tr.*, catch —, jilab, so jilab, jilabo; where did you catch that —? haggad ka so jilabatai tā?  
 fisher, fisherman, *n.*, sayad,—ki.  
 fishing, *n.*, jilabasho,—adi.

fishing-boat, *n.*, **kalumaisato,—adi.**  
 fist, *n.*, **tantomo,—adi, tumujo,—adi**; *v.tr.*, **tanton, tumujai.**  
 fistula lacrymalis, *n.*, **il yaro,—adi.**  
 fit, *a.*; he is — for that employment, **isagu hausha wa haban kara**; it is not — for you to speak so, **adigu inad sida u hadashid ku ma eka**; he is — for war, **dagal wa ka adag yahai**; *v.tr.*, (suit); that shirt fits me very well, **hamiskasi wa i leh egyahai**; *n.*, sudden — of burning fever, **hando,—adi.**  
 five, *num.*, **shan,—ti.**  
 fix, *v.tr.*, (make fast) **dab, tag**; — a day, **malin ballan**; — your dwelling there, **fadigaga halka ka d's or ka sar**; — a handle, **dab ku joji.**  
 fifty, *n.*, **tag,—ti.**  
 flag, *n.*, **'alan,—ki**; — staff, **hori 'alan,—ki.**  
 flagellation, *n.*, **kardash,—ki, ulais,—ki, sergad,—di, garris,—ki.**  
 flageolet, *n.*, **bibileh,—lihi.**  
 flake, *n.*, (flock of wool) **rifan,—ki**; — of fire, **dinbil,—shi, bilig,—ti.**  
 flame (*see* blaze).  
 flash (of lightning), *n.*, **danab,—ki.**  
 flask, *n.*, (kind of bottle) **weiso,—adi.**  
 flat, flatten, *v.tr.*, **banai, sin, iss ku sin**; *a.*, **banan, siman.**  
 flatter, *v.tr.*, **sasab, sasabo, hayahayai.**

flattery, *n.*, **sasab,—ki**; **sasabasho,—adi.**  
 flavour, *n.*, **dadan,—ki.**  
 flay, *v.tr.*, (strip off) **dubka ka bihi, haragga or santa ka mudhi.**  
 flea, *n.*, **injirbodo,—adi, takfi,—gi.**  
 flee, *v.i.*, (to fly) **bah.**  
 fleece, *n.*, **dogor,—ti.**  
 flesh, *n.*, **hilib,—ki, 'ad,—ki, jid,—ki, jimid,—ki.**  
 flexibility, *n.*, **lih,—hi.**  
 flexible, *a.*, **lihah**; a — stick, **ul lihah.**  
 fier, *n.*, **nin 'araraya, nin bahsanaya.**  
 fight, *n.*, **'arar,—ki, bahsi,—gi, ya,—hi.**  
 fling, *v.tr.*, **rid, rido, ku rid.**  
 flint (silex), *n.*, **dagah madow,—gi, du'un,—ti.**  
 float, *v.i.*, **sabai**; floating, *n.*, **sabais,—ki.**  
 flock, *n.*, (of people) **guto,—adi, urur,—ki, fadi,—gi**; a — of horses, **fadi fardaah, or kadin fardaah**; a — of cows, neat cattle, **fadi lo'ah, or kadin lo'ah**; (they say a'so for) a — of horses, **fardo,—ihi**; a — of cows, **lo,—di**; a — of goats and sheep, **adi,—gi**; a — of wild or fallow beasts, **rahan,—ti**; a junction of flocks, **iss ku daran,—ki**; a — of young sheep, **mahal,—shi**; — of wool, **rifan,—ki**; *v.i.*, (gather into flocks) **urur, iss urur.**  
 flog (beat), *v.tr.*, **dengadai, hawdi,**

**karbash, haisaramai, serwanai,**  
**jedal, lamai sergadai, ulai.**  
 flogging, *n.*, **denged,—ki, hawdis,**  
**—ki, karbash,—ki, jedal,—ki,**  
**sergad,—ki, sergan,—ti.**  
 flood, *n.*, **dād,—ki.**  
 floor, *v.tr.*, **lohyada ahalka ku**  
**sarab.**  
 flooring, *n.*, **alwahda sarabkeda.**  
 flour, *n.*, **bur,—ki, dahir,—di,**  
**saren,—ki.**  
 flourish (bloom, blossom), *v.i.*,  
**ubahaiso, uboho;** this tree is  
 blooming, **gedkasi wa ubah-**  
**naya.**  
 flow, *v.i.*, **bah, dādi;** the bucket  
 flows (leaks), **baldigi wa dā-**  
**dinaya;** the tears —, **ilma ka**  
**horaisa or ka dareiraisa or**  
**ka da'aisa;** the tide flows and  
 ebbs, **mayaddu wa buhsanta**  
**o 'arida.**  
 flower, *n.*, **ubah,—ihi, man,—ki.**  
 flue (soft down or fur), *n.*, **yilih,**  
**—di.**  
 flux and reflux, *n.*, **maujud,—di,**  
**mayad,—di.**  
 fly, *n.*, (an insect) **dihsi,—gi;**  
*v.i.*, (flee, run away) **'arar, baḥo,**  
**baḥso, ya'a (plur.);** (for beasts)  
**bub;** *v.tr.*, sleep flies the  
 wretched, **hurdo dad hun wa**  
**daaisa;** he was fain to — the  
 Somali land, **wa la muḥurun-**  
**shai inu bilad Somalied ka**  
**yimado.**  
 foal, *n.*, (of horses) **darman,—ki**  
**or —ti;** (of cows and camels)  
**ḥan,—ki.**  
 foam (froth), *n.*, **ḥumbo,—adi,**

**abur,—ki;** *v.i.*, the camel  
 foams, **aurku abur bu ke'i-**  
**naya or ke'iya;** make —,  
**kaga humbaisi.**  
 fog, *n.*, **'iro,—adi.**  
 foggy, *a.*, **'iraisan.**  
 foist, *n.*, **ḍuso,—adi;** *v.i.*, **ḍus.**  
 fold, *n.*, (enclosure for sheep)  
**hero,—adi;** small —, **edeg,—**  
**gi;** (a plait) **labnin,—ti, dub-**  
**nin,—ti;** *v.tr.*, (double, plait)  
**dub, lab, lablab;** (gather sheep  
 into the —) **kuriyai;** — in  
 form of a ball, **kus.**  
 folk or folks, *n.*, **dad,—ki.**  
 follow, *v.tr.*, **ra', so ra', radi,**  
**ninka radkisa gur;** *v.i.*, **daba**  
**so'o, ka daba kalai, ka dambai.**  
 follower, *n.*, **radis,—ki.**  
 following, *a.*, **dambai.**  
 folly, *n.*, **walli,—di, iss walwal,**  
**—ki;** the follies of the world,  
**iss walwalka dunida.**  
 food, *n.*, **sor,—ti, 'unno,—adi,**  
**sabbar,—ki, masruf,—ki, ham-**  
**bo,—adi, soryo,—adi.**  
 fool, *n.*, foolish, *a.*, **nin wallan,**  
**washa, walwallan, dohon,—ki,**  
**na's,—ki, miyirila.**  
 foolishness, *n.*, **miyirilaan,—ti;**  
 he plays the fool, **wa iss wal-**  
**wallaya.**  
 foot, *n.*, **'ag,—ti;** from head to  
 —, **'agti ila madaḥḥa;** he  
 walks barefooted, **kabalaan bu**  
**ku so'oda;** go on —, **'aga ku**  
**so'o;** — by —, **talabo-talabo;**  
 at the —, **'agta;** put your feet  
 in, **illo;** the — of the moun-  
 tain, **burta 'agteda;** broad-

- footed, **nin** 'aga wein; — path, **n.**, **dau**,—**gi**, **jid**,—**ki**, **marin**,—**ki**; sole of the —, **n.**, 'agta 'ad, 'agti 'adaid; —step, **n.**, **rad**,—**ki**; sound of the steps, **jān**,—**ti**.
- for**, *prp.*, **u**; — your sake, **daradda**, **awada**;—us, **daradden**, **awaden**; — fear, he did not do that, **bahdin bu wah la haban wahyai**; — the present we have enough, **haddadan jogta nagu filan**; — ever, **gor iyo galab, weligi**; they left him — dead, **inu dintai ba la modai, o la iss kaga yimi**; how much did you sell it —? **imisad sisai?** whom are you —? **kuma** or **aya ku leh?** *conj.*, do not meddle with him, for he is a cheat, **ha ra'in ninka, wa nin hiyanahah**.
- forbear**, *v.i.*, (abstain) **iss ka da**; — to swear, **iss ka da darta**.
- forbearance**, **n.**, (patience) **dulhadasho**,—**adi**.
- forbid**, *v.tr.*, **u did**.
- forbidden**, **a.**, **wah la iss u didai, wah la iss ka hukumai**.
- force**, **n.**, (vigour) **adkan**,—**ti**, **tāg**,—**ti**; (violence) **hog**,—**gi**, **hasab**,—**ti**, **muḥuno**,—**adi**; (power) **itāl**,—**ki**; the — of truth, **itālka runta**; *v.tr.*, (oblige) **hasab, muḥuni**; obtain by —, **dufo, so dufo**; — down, **hos u muḥuni**; — out, **ka muḥuni**.
- ford**, **n.**, **gudubsino**,—**adi**; look for a —, **gudubsi**.
- fore-arm**, **n.**, **dudun**,—**ki**.
- forebode** (*see* foretell).
- forefather**, **n.**, **abbayal**,—**shi**.
- fore-finger** (*see* finger).
- foregoing**, **a.**, **horai**.
- forehead**, **n.**, **fod**,—**di**, **jah**,—**hi**.
- foreigner**, **n.**, **marti**,—**di**, **nin rerod**,—**ki**, **shishaiyai**,—**ihi**, **nin shishaiyayah**.
- fore-leg**, **n.**, **jeni**,—**gi**.
- forenoon**, **n.**, **barhin**,—**ti**, **barhad**,—**di**, **barho**,—**adi**, **gelin hore**.
- forepart**, **n.**, **bar**,—**ki**, or **barki sarai**.
- foresaid**, **a.**, **horai lo yidi**.
- forest**, **n.**, **dud**,—**di**, **sharer**,—**ki**, **mel shareran**, **meshi share-raid**; plant a —, **shareri**.
- foretell**, *v.tr.*, **wah sheg, fali**.
- foreteller**, **n.**, **wah sheg**,—**gi**, **nin wah shega**.
- foretelling**, **n.**, **wah sheg**,—**gi**.
- forfeit**, *v.tr.*, **hallai**; that girl has forfeited her honour, **gabād-dasi namuskedi hallaisai**.
- forge**, *v.tr.*, **tun**; forged, **tuman**.
- forget**, *v.tr.*, **ilaw, ilow**.
- forgetfulness**, **n.**, **ilowsho**,—**ihi**.
- forgive**, *v.tr.*, 'affi, **samah**.
- forgiveness**, **n.**, 'affi, —**gi**, **samah**, —**di**, or **samhad**,—**di**.
- fork**, **n.**, **muda'**,—'ihi, **faudal faroleh**.
- forlorn**, **a.**, **la na'ai**.
- form**, **n.**, (shape) **midab**,—**ki**; (way, manner) **si**,—**di**.
- form**, *v.tr.*, (frame) **samai**.
- former**, **a.**, **hore**, **horai**.

formerly, *ad.*, **beri horai, kolki horai, wā hore.**

formula, *n.*, (form of prayer) **ayad,—di.**

fornicate, *v.i.*, **ka sinaiso, was.**

forsake, *v.tr.*, (leave, depart from) **dairi**; he forsook his word, **hadalkisi bu na'ai.**

forsaker, *n.*, (of God) **nin Ilah na'ai.**

forswear, *v.tr.*, **dafir**; he forswore his religion, **dintisi bu dafirai**; *v.i.*, (swear falsely) **bein ku daro.**

fort, fortification, *n.*, **'alhad,—di.**

forth, forward, *ad.*, **hor**; step —, **hor u so'o**; bring —, **hor u ken, hor u la kalai, hor u la so'o**; come —, **so bah**; go —, **dibada u bah**; and so —, **o sida u wad.**

fortify, *v.tr.*, **adkai, itāl u yel, gesinimo u yel.**

fortitude, *n.*, **adkan,—ti, gesinimo,—adi.**

fortnight, *n.*, **afarr iyo tobnad,—ki**; shan iyo tobnad,—ki.

fortune, *n.*, **ayan,—ki**; ill —, **ayan humo,—adi**; — teller, **tawila,—ihi.**

forty, *num.*, **afarrtan,—ki.**

forward, *ad.*, **hor, horai**; the man who does not go —, goes backward, **ninki an horai u so'o-nini, dibu u so'oda**; from this time —, **gortan inta ka dam-baisa.**

foul (*see* dirty).

foulness, *n.*, **doro,—adi.**

found, *v.tr.*, (establish) **ka dis.**

foundation, *n.*, (basis) **sal,—ki.**

founder, *v.i.*, (stumble as a horse)

**turonturo**; *v.tr.*, **'ataisi; faraska ha 'ataisin**, do not founder the horse.

fountain, *n.*, **ib,—ti, il,—shi.**

four, *num.*, **afarr,—ti**; fourth, **afrad,—ki,—di.**

fourteen, *num.*, **afarr iyo toban,—ki**; fourteenth, **afarr iyo tobnad,—ki,—di.**

fowl, *n.*, **doro,—adi, hād,—di.**

fox, *n.*, **dawa'o,—a'adi**; male —, **dawa',—hi**; a kind of —, **golla waraba.**

fracture, *n.*, **jabnin,—ti.**

fragile, *a.*, **jilai'san.**

fragility, *n.*, **jila' or jilai',—li'hi.**

fragrance, *n.*, **udgon,—ki.**

fragrant, *a.*, **udgon.**

frame, *n.* The frame of a Somali tent is composed of two **udub** or **kaballo** of a **dig doho**, of some **diggo**, and of **dig lola** crossing the **diggo**.

frankincense, *n.*, **beyo,—adi.**

fraternity, *n.*, **walalnimo,—adi.**

fraud (*see* cheat).

free, *a.*, **furan**; I am —, an **iyo naftaida**, or **aniga iyo naftaidu**; thou art —, **adiga iyo naftada**; he is —, **isagi iyo naftisi**, or **wa nin iyo nafti**; *v.tr.*, (set at liberty) **sarrahi.**

free-will, *n.*, **hushi,—gi.**

freeze, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, **baraf ka dig**; cold freezes the water, **gabadanadu biyaha baraf bai ka digta**; water freezes, **biyuhu baraf bai nohdan.**

freight, *n.*, **mal,—ki**; *v.tr.*, (load a ship) **shehmad** or **shehmad.**

French, *a.*, **fransis,—ki**, **nin fransisah.**

frenzy, *n.*, **walli,—di.**

fresh, *a.*, **habow**, **ma'an**, **'usub.**

fret, *v.tr.*, (wear away by rubbing) **hoh**, **hahuh**; *v.i.*, (be angry) **'adfo.**

Friday, *n.*, **jima'** or **jimai'**,—**i'hi.**

friend, *n.*, **abban,—ki**, **jal,—ki**, **sahib,—ki**, **wehel,—ki**; become —, **abbanso**, **wehesho.**

fright, *n.*, **bahdin,—ti**, **'absi,—di.**

frighten, *v.tr.*, **'absi**, **baji.**

frightful, *a.*, **laga 'absado**, **laga baho.**

fringe, *n.*, **da'al,—ki**, **daraf,—ti**, **shash,—ki**; — of silk, **farah,—hi.**

fro, *ad.*; go to and —, **hore iyo dib u so'oo**, toss to and —, **lul.**

frog, *n.*, **rah**, **rihhi** (the frog).

from, *prp.*, **ka**; go — him, **ka tag**; he comes — the jungle, **miyi bu ka so galaya** or **ka imanaya**; — time to time I take fever, **gor ka gor da'anti igu da'da**; — the creation of the world, **halki iyo malinti dunida la umai**; — my childhood, **halkiyo arurnimadaidi**; — top to toe, **kugta ila sulka**; do not speak — above, **dusha ha ka hadlin**; they brought it — afar, **mel fog ba laga kenai**; they caught him — amidst the crowd, **buhhi ba lugu deh haptai**; they come — behind, **wa iga daba yimaden**; I hear a voice — beneath, **'od ban hosta ka mahlaya**; — beyond,

**mel ka shishaisai**; — whence do you come? **hagge bad ka timid.**

front, *n.*, **hor,—ti**; — to —, **wa iss hor jogan**, or **wa iss egayan**; in — of, **horta**; — tooth, **fol,—ki.**

frontier, *n.*, **dal,—ki.**

frost, *n.*, **gabadano,—adi.**

froth, *v.i.*, **dobi**, **hoh**; that camel froths, **aurkasi wa dobinaya** or **wa hohaya**; *n.*, **humbo,—adi.**

frown, *v.i.*, **jahha ururi**, **jahhur.**

fructify, *v.i.*, **mido yelo** (*yesha*, *plur.*), **so bah.**

frugal, *a.*, **'ir yar.**

fruit, *n.*, **mid,—ki**, **hadab,—ki**, **arah**; eat fruits, **hadabaiso**; a — eater, **hadabaisato,—adi**, **nin hadabaisatoah**; a seeker of fruits, **arah donato,—adi.**

fruitless, *a.*, **ma dalai**, **an dalin**, **fayidala**; a fruitless labour, **haul fayida la.**

frustrate (*see* disappoint).

fry, *v.tr.*, **shil**, **shilo**; fried, **shilan**; frying man, **deriya shil,—ki**; a woman ..., **shilato,—adi**; frying pan, **dawa,—ihi.**

fuel, *n.*, **habo,—adi.**

fugitive, *n.*, **hof 'ararai**, **hof ka bahsada.**

fulfil, *v.tr.*, **damai**, **shuhulkisi damai.**

fulfilment, *n.*, **damad,—ki.**

fulgency, fulgor, *n.*, **dalal,—ki.**

full, *a.*, **buha**, **buhai.**

fun, *n.*, **kaftan,—ki.**

funeral feast, *n.*, **ahan,—ki.**

funk, *v.i.*, **baḥ**; cause to —, **baji**.  
 funnel, *n.*, **masaf,—ki**.  
 fur, *n.*, **yilih,—di**, **dogor,—ti**.  
 furnace, *n.*, **mufo,—adi**.  
 furniture, *n.*, **alabo,—adi**.  
 further, *ad.*, **shishai**; go —, **si fogow**; the — side, **gesta shishai**.  
 furthest, *ad.*, **ugu fog**, **ugu shishai**; go to the — part of the world, **dunida halka ugu fog tag**.  
 furuncle, *n.*, (ambury) **dullah,—hi**, **māl**, **mashi**, **ka so baḥ,—ihi**.  
 fury, *n.*, **'ado**, **'adadi** (the ...).  
 future, *n.*, **kolka dambe**, **marka dambe**.  
 fy! *int.*, **maga'ha be!**

## G.

gabble, *n.*, (loud talk) **daudar,—ki**.  
 gad fly, *n.*, **dameira galib,—ki**, **gebni,—gi**, **takar,—ti**.  
 gag, *v.tr.*, **af dub**; gagging, *n.*, **af dub,—ki**.  
 gain, *n.*, (profit) **fayido,—adi**, **helin,—ki**, **kordis,—ki**, **korod,—ki**, **ma'ash**.  
 gait, *n.*, (manner of walking) **talabo,—adi**.  
 galaxy, *n.*, (milky way) **waḥ habar,—ki**.  
 gale, *n.*, **dabail,—shi**.

gall, *n.*, (bile) **'ameiti,—di**; (rancour) **ur ḥumo,—adi**, **ḥonsimad,—ki**.  
 gall, *v.tr.*, (hurt by fretting the skin) **hoḥ**, **gomodi**.  
 gallop, *n.*, **hardaf,—ki**; — at full speed, **ka'din,—ti**, **jeni hor,—ki**; *v.i.*, **hardaf**; *v.c.*, **ḥardafi**.  
 gamble, *v.i.*, **ḥamar**; — with, **la ḥamar**.  
 gambling, *n.*, **ḥamar,—ki**.  
 game, *n.*, **'ayar,—ti**, **jalbeb,—ti**; kind of —, **kor u bodo,—adi**, **shah,—di**.  
 gangrene, *n.*, **hudai,—ihi**.  
 gap, *n.*, (deep, between two rocks) **bohol,—shi**; (an opening) **dila,—hi**; — in the front teeth, **fanah,—hi**.  
 gape, *v.i.*, (yawn) **afka kala ḥad**, **afka kala hai**.  
 gaping, *n.*, **af kala ḥad,—ki**, **af kala hais,—ki**.  
 garden, *n.*, **beir,—ti**, **bustan,—ki**; *v.i.*, **ḥagaf**.  
 gardener, *n.*, **ḥagaf,—ki**, **nin beirta ḥagafaya**.  
 gargle, gargarism, *n.*, **luḥluḥasho,—adi**; —, gargarize, *v.tr.*, **luḥluḥo**.  
 garland, *n.*, (for horses) **sitaḥ,—hi**.  
 garlic, *n.*, **ton,—ti**.  
 garment, *n.*, **dar,—ki**; skin — for men, **ḥa'iran,—ki**; — for women, **dū,—gi**.  
 gash, *n.*, **sarmo,—adi**.  
 gasp, *n.*, **ḥamansi,—gi**; the last —, **ḥamansigi ugu dambaiyai**; *v.i.*, **ḥamanso**.



gate, *n.*, **albab,—ki**, **illin,—ki**,  
**dah,—hi**.  
gather, *v.tr.*, **iss ku dar**, **ururi**,  
**so ururi**, **iss u gei**, **kuriyai**,  
**iss u ken**, **iss u gur**; *v.i.*, **iss**  
**u urura**, **iss u taga**; the clouds  
—, **daruruhu iss u ururayan**;  
they gathered together, **wa iss**  
**u ururen**.  
gathered, *a.*, **urursan**, **la iss u**  
**gurai**; — fruits, **mido la iss**  
**u gurai**.  
gathering, *n.*, **ururis,—ki**.  
gaunt, *a.*, (lean) **weidsan**, **weida**.  
gay, *a.*, **nin farahah**.  
gaze, *n.*, **egmo,—adi**; *v.i.*, (stare)  
**isha ku 'adai**, **indo ku tol**.  
gazelle, *n.*, **dero,—adi**; he —,  
**der,—ki**; Semmeringe's —,  
**'aul,—ki,—shi**.  
geld (*see* castrate).  
gem, *n.*, (precious stone) **johorad**,  
**—di**.  
gender, *n.*, (sort) **'ain,—ki**, **tol**,  
**—ki**.  
genealogy, *n.*, **abtirsinyo,—yihi**;  
give thy —, **abtirso**; give a —,  
**abtiri**.  
generally, *ad.*, **asalba**.  
generate, *v.tr.*, **dal**, **yelo**.  
generation, *n.*, **dalasho,—adi**.  
generosity, *n.*, **deh,—di**.  
generous man, *a.*, **dehsi,—gi**, **nin**  
**dehsiah**, **nasab,—ki**, **ron**.  
genital, *a.*, **hod,—di**.  
genitals, *n.*, **hodo,—dih**.  
genius, *n.*, (bad spirit) **jini** or  
**jinni,—gi**.  
gentile, *n.*, (heathen) **gal,—ki**;  
the gentiles, **galo,—adi**.

gentle, *a.*, **habow**.  
gentleman, *n.*, **hawaja,—ihi**, **ser-**  
**kal,—ki**.  
genuflexion, *n.*, **jilba jog,—gi**.  
get, *v.tr.*, **hel**; — your bread,  
**kibistada hogso**; — your par-  
don, **samhaddada weidiso**; —  
a wife, **nag dono**; — a cold,  
**dahan had**; — a place, **shuhul**  
**dono**; — an ill habit, **dastur**  
**hun baro**; — money of him,  
**la'ag hado**; he gets the praise  
of all the world, **isagu aman dad**  
**o dan bu lehyahai**; we must be  
contented with such as we can  
—, **hadba wahainu lehnahai**  
**an ku farahno**; he got a good  
servant, **hadan wanaksan bu**  
**lehyahai**; I could not — him  
to come, **ninki inu yimado ka**  
**wahyai**; — it made, **usamaisi**, **u**  
**damaisi**; I will — a spear made  
for you, **waran dan wad iga**  
**heli**; I got her to go, **eriyai**;  
— you gone, **iss ka tag**; —  
ready, **diar ha ahato**, **diar**  
**garai**; — yourself ready, **diar**  
**ahaw**; — more, **iss ku tar**;  
— abroad, **dibada u so sar**,  
**eri**, **war gei**; — the news,  
**warki wa la baranaya**; —  
away, *v.tr.*; — the boys away  
from my room, **ahalkaiga ina-**  
**mada dibadda uga sar**; — the  
box away, **sanduhha la tag**;  
— away, *v.i.*, **yur!** he gets  
away, **wa tagaya**, **wa si so-**  
**'oda**; — yourself back, **noho**;  
— down, **so deg**; — down  
the stairs, **salanka so deg**; —

down from, **ka deg, ka so deg** ; — from, *v.tr.*, **ka so bihi, ka had** ; I could not — from him, *v.i.*, **ka tegi kari wahai** ; — in, *v.tr.*, **so geli** ; — your money in, **la'agtada so geli** ; *v.i.*, **so gal** ; they got into Berberah, **Berberah galai** ; — off, — him off from jail, **habsiga ka so sar** ; he could not — off, *v.i.*, **baḥsan kari wah** ; — off from your horse, **faraskaga ka deg** ; — out, *v.tr.*, **dibadda u sar** ; — out that nail, **musmarkas ka so bihi** ; — out, *v.i.*, **dibadda tag, dibadda u baḥ** ; — out from, **ka so baḥ** ; — to the shore, **hebta u deg** ; — to the top of the hill, **burta fiḥheda gad** ; — together all the pieces, **inaha o dan iss u ken** ; — in that place, **halkas iss ugu gei** ; — up, *v.tr.* ; — up the wood, **horiga had** ; — him up, **ke'i, tosi** ; *v.i.*, **ka', sara ka', so ka', tos** ; it is time to — up, **wa gorti la ke'i jirai** ; — up the stairs, **sallanka kor** ; — up again, **sallanka kor misna** ; — up again, *v.i.*, **ka' misna** ; — up to your father, **ka' o abbahá u tag** ; his rage gets above your anger, **'adadisuta da ka hun** ; he gets before him, **isagu wa dulmaraya** ; he gets well again, **wa boksanya misna**.

ghost, *n.*, **naf, —ti, ruh, —hi**.

Holy Ghost, the, *n.*, **ruhha ḥo-duskaah**.

giant, *n.*, **nin der, ninki dera** (the ...), **torog, —gi**.

giddiness, *n.*, **warer, —ki**, **madah warer, —ki** ; be troubled with —, *v.i.*, **warer** ; *v.c.*, **wareri, madah wareri**.

giddy, *a.*, **warersan**.

gift, *n.*, **hadiad, —di, sin, —ti** ; — by will, **aḥan, —ki** ; first — before the marriage, **gabati, —gi** ; the second — ..., **yarad, —ki**.

gild, *v.tr.*, (cover with gold) **biyo dahabah mari**.

gimlet, *n.*, (awl) **kaba tola or to-lai, —ihi**.

ginger, *n.*, **sinjibil, —shi**.

gingerly, *ad.* ; go gingerly, **gād**.

gingerness, *n.*, **gādnin, —ti**.

giobberti, *n.*, (sweeper) **ḥar gur, —ki**.

giraffe, *n.*, **gerri, —gi, halgerri, —di**.

gird, *v.tr.*, (bind round) **gunti** ; *v.r.*, **gunto, sunka hido**.

girdle, *n.*, **sun, —ki, boḥor, —ki, gunti, —gi**.

girl, *n.*, **gabaḍ, —di, inan, —ti, ugub, —ti** ; girls in general, **hablo, —ihi, ugubod, —ki**.

girth, *n.*, (strap for a saddle) **wegered, —ki**.

give, *v.tr.*, **si, u dib, bihi** ; — him the lie, **ninka beini** ; — thanks, **mahadi, mahad u nah** ; — answer, **jawab, u 'eli** ; — to everyone his due, **nin walba wihhisa si**, or **wuhhu lehya-hai si** ; — evidence, **marḥati ku fur** ; — a good and faithful

account, **hisab wanaksan o aminah si**; God gives me grace so to do, **Ilahhai ba i la habanaya**, or **Ilahhai hair i siyai inan sida ku yelo**; I gave him credit, **wan rumaistai**; — the oath, **darō**; — trouble, **dāli**; the boys — me trouble, **arurtu wa i dalisa**; — hopes, **la ballan**; — a call, **yed, hāli**; — a guess, **malai, garo**; — joy, **war, kaga badbadi** or **badbadadi**; — leave, **fasah**; — judgment, **hukum**; — ground, **durug, ka durug**; — place, **u banai, ka baid**; — notice, **dignin dir, ogaisi**; — heed, **iss ka eg, ilali, ogow**; — challenge, **dandanso**; — to suck, **nuji**; — a look, **so arag**; I gave way to his wise proposal, **wanadisi fi'anaid ban degaistai**; he gave way to melancholy, **iss hulbiyai**; the ground gave way under my feet, **amuddi 'agtaida hosteda ka dustai**; — away, **na'**; he gives all away, **wa wada na'aya gidi**; I gave up my money for lost, **la'agtaida wan ka samra**; they gave him up for dead, **ka hustai**; — back again, **'eli, so 'eli, u 'eli, dib u si**; — into his mind, **taladisa ra'**; — for, **dafi**; do not —, **ka 'esho, u did**; — off, — out, — over, **iss ka da, na'**.

**giver, n., basha,—ihi, diba,—ihi, dehsi,—gi, siya,—yih.**

**giving, n., dibnin,—ti, dibasho,—adi.**

**gizzard, n., bog,—gi.**

**glad, a., badadan, badadsan**; be —, **badadsanaw, iss ka rai, rairai.**

**glaire, n., hako,—adi.**

**glance, n., daimo,—adi, egmo,—adi.**

**glass, n., galas,—ki.**

**gleam, n., (phosphorescent) galabildan** or **garabildan,—ki.**

**glean, v.tr., gur.**

**gleet, n., (venereal disease) jabti,—di.**

**glisten, glister, glitter, v.i., dalal.**

**globe, n., kuriyaisnan,—ti.**

**gloom, n., wahan,—ki, hulub,—ki**; *v.i.*, (be sad) **wahan, hulub.**

**gloomy, a., hulubsan**; be —, **hulubsanaw.**

**glorify, v.tr., aman**; — yourself, **bu.**

**glory, n., aman,—ti.**

**glow, n., (shining heat) olol,—ki**; *v.i.*, **olol**; glowing irons, **bir ololaisa.**

**glue, n., habag,—ti**; *v.tr.*, **ku nab.**

**glutton, n., 'anda der,—ki, hunguri wein, 'ir wein.**

**gluttony, n., hunguri weinan,—ti, 'ir weinan,—ti.**

**gnash, v.i., jirihsō**; *v.c.*, **kaga jirihi.**

**gnashing, n., jirihsi,—gi.**

**gnat, n., kane'o,—adi, dunyalai,—ihi.**

**gnaw, v.tr., feno, fenfeno, rug.**

gnawing, *n.*, **fenfenasho**,—**adi, fenfenad**,—**ki**.

**go**, *v.i.*, **tag**, **so'o**, **baïd**; — together, **iss ra'a**; let us — together, **an iss ra'ano**; I cannot —, **ma tegi karo**; he is gone, **teg**; they are gone, **tagai**; — that way, **hagga' u ka'**, **dauga habso**; — on foot, **lug ku so'o**; he has gone a journey, **wa sod'alai**; how goes your health? **afimadkaga ka warran?** so the world goes, **dunida sidasah**, or **dunidu wa sida**; how — your concerns? **iss ka warran?** so the report goes, **warku wa sida**; he went unpunished, **hasirad laan bu ku tagai**; let —, **si da**; let — the anchor, **barosinka si da**; — about, **wareg so wareg**, **so warwareg**; — about the world, **dunida so wareg**; I shall — about it, **wan kaga haban**; — about your business, **orod o shuhulkaga habso**; such a report goes abroad, **warkas mel walba gadaya** or **ka bahaya**; thou art able to — against him, **ninka wa iss ka 'adadin karta** or **wa habili karta**; — along, **mar**; — along the house, **ahalka daf**, or **ahalka hor mar**; — along with ..., **ninka si ra'**; he goes aside, **ges bu u baïdaya**, or **dauga hun bu habsanaya**; he goes astray, **wa iss hallainaya**; they — asunder, **wa kala so'odan** or **so'onayan**; — away, **tag**, **iss**

**ka tag**, **iss ka bah**, **gur**, **ina kala wad**; he went away with a thing, **wah bu la tagai**; — back, **noho**; — back with, **la noho**; he goes back from his word, **hadalkisi bu asararaya** or **dafiraya**; — backward, **dib u noho**, **dib u so'o**; — before, **hor so'o**, **hor u mar**, **ka horai** — behind, **dambai**, **ka dambai** — between, **deh gal**; I went between them, **anigu wa deh galai**; — beyond, **ka shishai**; — beyond the hill, **burta shishadede mar**; they went beyond my hopes, **intan sugayai yai i dulmartai**; — by, **ag mar**; I will see the prisoners — by, **mahabisti o i ag maraisa arki dona**; the time goes by, **gortu dahso u so'onaisa**; the wind goes contrary to us, **dabaishi ba ina haisa**; — down, **hosta u deg**, **hosta tag**, **u daf**; — down the stairs, **sallanka si mar**, **sallanka ka so deg**; — down again, **deg mar kaleh**; no meat will — down with him, **midna** or **wahba ka degi mayo**; the sun goes down, **horahdi wa da'aisa**; — first, **horai**, **hor u so'o**, **si tag**, **si so'o**; — for, **u ka'**; — for help, **haïla gei**, or **ma'awinad u ka'**; — for the governor, **serkalka don** or **u yed**; he goes for a robber, **tug ba la moda**; that goes for nothing, **wahba ku ma fila**; he went forth, **tamashlai teg**;

the news went forth yesterday, **shala lugu warramai**; he went forth last week, **todobadki bu dashai**; — forward, **horo u wad**; he goes forward in learning, **barashadisi wa wadanaya**; — from, **ka tag**; he goes from the service (work), **shuhulki bu ka tagaya**; — in, **gal, u daf**; — near, **u durug, ag tag, u dowai**; I went near to be devoured, **in la igu liho ban u dowadai**; he went off yesterday, **shalai bu dintai**; these goods will never — off, **holahasi kolleh ibsami mayan**; hear the great guns — off, **mahal! madafi'adi la rid**; — on, **so'o, wad**; he goes on an embassy, **ergu u ka'aya**; — on your way, **dantada ra'**; — on board the ship, **markabka ful**; — on as you have begun, **sidad ugaga habatai u wad**; how does your business — on? **danta or hausha ka warran?** — over the river, **durdurka ka talab**; he goes out of the way, **daugi bu ka baidaya, daugi an tosnain bu maraya**; the fire goes out, **dabki wa bahtiyaya**; — through the crowd, **buhha deh mar**; he went through many dangers, **'absi badan bu si deh marai**; — through the town, **magalada hul or so hul**; — round, **her, mer, so mer, ku so wareg, meraiso**; make him — round, **meri, mermeri**; — to, **tag, u**

**tag, u bah, gad, u ka', u so'o**; — to Bulahar, **Bulahar habo**; I shall not — to that price, **gana'da gadi mayo**; — up, **sarai u bah, dusha tag**; — up and down, **dul iyo hos ba mar**; — upon him, **amin**; — with, **ra'**.  
 goat, *n.*, **riyo**,—**ihi** (gen. name); a he —, **orgi**,—**gi**; a she —, **ri**,—**di**.  
 gob, *n.*, (small quantity of food) **antugo**,—**adi**.  
 God, *n.*, **ebba** or **ebbai**,—**ihi**, **ilah, Allah, wehel**,—**ki, rabbi**,—**gi, lillah**,—**hi**; — bless you, **hair Allah ha ku siyo**; — save you, **Ilahhai ha ku sahalo**; thanks to —, **mahad Allah**; he makes a — of his belly, **'aloshisi bu Ebba ka digaya**; — willing, I shall come back next week, **hadi Allah idmo todobadka damban so nohon**; — helping, **hadi Ilah i gargaro**, or **hadi Ilahhai i la habto**; — forbid! — avert! **Ilahhow naga hai! Ilahhow ha no kenin!**  
 Godsend, *n.*, **'awo**,—**adi**.  
 goggle, *v.i.*, **indaha ashhar**; — eyed, **ashharah, ashhar**,—**ki**.  
 going, *n.*, **tegnin**,—**ki**.  
 gold, *n.*, **dahab**,—**ki**.  
 goldsmith, *n.*, **sayah**,—**hi**.  
 gonorrhœa, *n.*, **jabti**,—**di**.  
 good, *a.*, **wanaksan, fi'an, ron, tolmon, wa'an, san, ad**; be —, **wanaksanaw, tolmonow, ronaw, fi'anaw, samo**; be —,

- v.c.*, ronaw, tolmonai, wanaji, hagaji; depart from evil and do —, wahha hun ka durug, o wah san fal; for your —, awada, daradda.
- good bye! *int.*, amana Allah.
- goodness, *n.*, wanag,—gi, tolimo,—adi.
- goods, *n.*, alabo,—adi, holo,—ihi, saman,—ki.
- goose, *n.*, badag,—gi.
- gospel, *n.*, injil,—ki.
- gourd, *n.*, dubbo,—ihi, ubo,—adi.
- govern, *v.tr.*, hukum.
- government, *n.*, hukum,—ki, serkal,—ki.
- governor, *n.*, hakin,—ki, serkal sarrai.
- grace, *n.*, karamad,—di.
- grain, *n.*, inin,—ti, messego,—adi.
- grammar, *n.*, nahwi,—gi.
- grandfather, *n.*, awow or awowai,—ihi. This word is also used for grandson and daughter.
- grandmother, *n.*, ayaiyo,—adi, muhuyo or muhayo,—adi. Also used for grandson and daughter.
- grant, *n.*, dibnin,—ti.
- grape, *n.*, armo,—adi.
- grasp, *n.*, habasho,—adi; *v.tr.*, (hold in the hand) heji, habso.
- grass, *n.*, gedo,—ihi, aus,—ki, dihi,—di, daremo,—adi, dog,—ti,—gi.
- grateful, *a.*, abalgudah; be —, abal u hab, u abalgud, abal-mari.
- gratefulness, gratitude, *n.*, abal,—ki.
- grave, *n.*, habal,—shi, habri,—gi.
- gravel, *n.*, hururoh,—hi.
- gravy, *n.*, (juice) da'an or de'an,—ki.
- gray, grey, *a.*, irroleh; — beard and hair, *n.*, irro,—di; — horse, maidal,—ki; whitish — horse, ainab,—ki.
- graze, *v.tr.*, dahgei, daji, barhi; take to —, fofi, so fofi; — the horses at night, so mirr; *v.i.*, dah.
- grazing, *n.*, dahnin,—ki, —ti, mirr,—ki, —ti.
- grease, *n.*, subag,—gi, dufan,—ki, haid,—di, huko,—adi, badi,—di.
- great, *a.*, der, wein; a — city, magalo balladan; a — multitude, rag badan; a — wind, dabail wein; a — deal, wah badan; be —, weinow; make —, weinai, so weinai; greater, ka wein; greatest, ka wada, or ugu wein.
- greatness, *n.*, weinan,—ti; — of God, amar,—ki.
- greedy (*see* glutton and gluttony).
- green, *a.*, owlaled; — trees and grass, magol,—ki.
- greet, *v.tr.*, (salute) baridi, salam.
- grey (*see* gray).
- gridiron, *n.*, (stick used instead of) solai,—gi.
- grief, *n.*, weirweir,—ki, human,—ti, hulub,—ki, sile'i, i'hi.
- grieve, *v.tr.*, ka hulbi, weirweri;

that grieves me, **wahhasi wa iga hulbinaya**; *v.i.*, **hulub, weirweir**.

grill, *v.tr.*, (broil) **sol, dub**.

grind, *v.tr.*, **budli, tun, rahad**.

grindstone, *n.*, **lissin,—ki**.

groan, *v.i.*, **tah**.

groaning, *n.*, **tah,—hi**.

groin, *n.*, **sar'an,—ti**.

groom, *n.*, **farasjir,—ki**.

gross, *a.*, (thick) **halafsan**.

ground, *n.*, **dul,—ki, 'arro,—adi**;

what — have you for believing that? **inad wahha ku rumaisatid sal mad u haisata?** it is the — I went upon, **wa ka salki an ku fadistai**; I did not send him away without —, **aniga gar darro ku ma eriyin**; rising —, **gumbur,—ti, bur,—ti**; —work, **sal,—ki**; —rent, **ardiad,—ki**.

grow, *v.i.*, **bah, so bah**; the

grass grows, **geduhu wa bahan**;

that boy grows bigger every

day, **inankasi malin walba**

**wa koraya**; — in grace, **karamad ku kor**; I shall — here,

if I stay longer, **halkan wan**

**ku kori, hadi an si jogo** or

**fadiyo** or **hadi an ku si rāgo**;

the tree grows again, **gedku wa**

**si bahaya**; he grows better,

**wa si wanaksanaya**, or **wil**

**wanaksan bu nohonaya**; he

grows big, **wa koraya**; he

grows childish, **wa arurow-**

**baya**; the water grows cold,

**biyuhu wa habowbayan**; the

rice grows dear, **baris ku wa**

**gana' adkanaya**; I — easy,

**hauliyari ban haba**; that boy

grows fat in flesh, **inankasi wa**

**shishlanaya**; that small girl

grows handsome, **gabadda yari**

**wa huroh badnanaisa**; he

grows lazy, **'ajis bu nohonaya**;

it grows late, **wa ragaisa**; he

grows lean, **wa weidowbaya**;

the money grows less, **la'agti**

**wa dinmaisai**; you — old, **wa**

**gabowbaisa**; we — poor, **wa**

**dagagowbaina**; that man

grows rich, **ninkasi hodanow-**

**baya**; that boil grows ripe,

**dullahhasi wa bislanaya**; the

days — short, **dararuhu wa**

**dinmayan**; — long, **wa dera-**

**nayan**; that boy grows sleepy,

**wilkasi wa lulonaya**; he grows

stupid, **dohon bu nohonaya**, or

**wa dohonowbaya**, or **doho-**

**minu ku koraya**; he grows

strong, **wa hogaisanaya** or

**italaisanaya**; the lion grows

tame, **libahhu af yahan bu**

**nohonaya**; he grows ugly, **wil-**

**ki wa fol humanaya**; I —

weary with the boys, **inamada**

**wa ku dalaya**; he grows well,

**wa buksanaya**; the fire goes

out, **ogti wa bahaisa**; that

cloth goes out of use, **darkasi**

**wa idlanaisa**; — up, **bah**.

growing, *n.*, **korrin,—ki**.

growl, *v.i.*, **olol**; the camel growls,

**gelu wa olala**.

grub, *v.tr.*, (dig up) **hod o so rid**.

grudge, *n.*, **'ollad,—di**.

grumble, *v.i.*, (gruntle) **gunus**.

grumbling, *n.*, (grunt) **gunus**,—**ki**.  
 grunting, *n.*, (of a camel) 'abad,  
 —**ki**.  
 guard, *n.*, **kor jir**,—**ki**, **kor jog**,  
 —**gi**, **ilalo**,—**adi**; *v.tr.*, **ilali**,  
**jir**.  
 guess, *n.*, (conjecture) **malais**,—  
**ki**; *v.tr.*, **malai**, **garo**.  
 guest, *n.*, **abban**,—**ki**, **marti**,—**di**.  
 guide, *n.*, **abban**,—**ki**, **jid yaħan**.  
 guile (*see* cheat).  
 guilt, *n.*, **ħujad**,—**di**, **taħsir**,—**ti**.  
 guilty, *a.*, **gar darran**, **ħujadleħ**,  
**ħujad wein**, **taħsir leh**.  
 guinea fowl, *n.*, **digirin**,—**ki**, **di**-  
**girin** 'as, **digirin madow**,—**ki**  
**madowbai**.  
 gullet, *n.*, (the food pipe) **hun**-  
**guri madow**,—**gi**.  
 gully, *v.i.*, **fuhfuhso**.  
 gulp, *n.*, 'antugo,—**adi**; *v.tr.*,  
 (swallow eagerly) 'antug.  
 gum, *n.*, (the hard, fleshy sub-  
 stance covering the jaws and  
 investing the teeth) **ħirid**,—**ki**;  
 (the vegetable secretion of trees  
 and plants) **ħabag**,—**ti**; black  
 —, **baħbah**,—**hi**; a kind of —,  
**ħanjo**,—**adi**; liquid —, **duħ**-  
**sin**,—**ti**; take the liquid —,  
**duħso**; a — tree, **mudayo** or  
**murayo**,—**adi**.  
 gun, *n.*, **bunduħ**,—**hi**; — powder,  
**barud**,—**di**.  
 gush, gushing, *n.*, **ħautan**,—**ki**.  
 gush, *v.i.*, (flow out) **ħautan**;   
 the blood gushed from my  
 wound, **diggi nabarki ka**  
**ħautamai**.

gust, *n.*, (taste) **dadān**,—**ki**; (a  
 blast) **seso**, **siso**, **sigo**,—**adi**.  
 gut, *n.*, **uslaho**,—**adi**; the small  
 —, **mindi'ir**,—**ki**; the great  
 —, **gana'**,—**ihi**, **ħabsin**,—**ki**;  
*v.tr.*, (to eviscerate) **doħ**.

## H.

habit, habitude, *n.*, **dastur**,—**ti**;  
 (dress) **dar**,—**ki**.  
 habitation, *n.*, **fadi**,—**gi**, **rug**,—  
**ti**.  
 haft, *n.*, (a handle) **dāb**,—**ki**;  
*v.tr.*, **dabka ku deji**.  
 hail, *n.*, (frozen rain) **dagaħ rob**,  
**robka dagihisi** (the ... ..);  
 (health!) **salam!** — to you!  
**salam alekum!** **war afimad!**  
 hair, *n.*, **tin**,—**ki**, **timo**,—**ihi**;  
 — of animals, **dogor**,—**ti**; —  
 of the tail, **gamello**,—**adi**.  
 half ( $\frac{1}{2}$ ), *n.*, **bad**,—**ki**, **jeh**; (part)  
**go**,—**hi**; — a glass, a pot,  
**mugi**.  
 halloo! *int.*, 'ar! 'ar! war! war  
**hoi!** ...  
 hallow, *v.tr.*, (make holy) **ħodus**  
**u samai**, **ħodus ka dig**; be  
 hallowed, **samo**.  
 halt, *n.*, (a stop during a march)  
**jog**,—**gi**; *v.tr.*, **jog**, **jogso**; —  
 at night, **hoio**.  
 halter, *n.*, (of a camel) **ħogan**,—  
**ki**; (of a horse) **jarrai**,—**ihi**,  
**shakamad**,—**di**.  
 hamlet, *n.*, **bulal**,—**shi**.



hammer, *n.*, **dubbai**,—**ihi**.

hand, *n.*, **ga'an**,—**ti**; the right —, **midigta**; the left —, **bi-dehda**; he has a — in it, **ga'an bu ku la jira**; my — is in, **ga'an ban ku la jira**; my — is out, **ga'an ku la ma jiro**; he is my right —, **wa ga'an-taida midig**; the two men go — in —, **labada nin wa iss ku ga'an**; —writing, **far**,—**ti**.

hand, *v.tr.*, (give) **u dib**; you handle the oar well, **sebka ad bad u wadda**.

hand-barrow, *n.*, **rarab**,—**ti**.

handful, *n.*, **hantobo**,—**adi**.

handkerchief, *n.*, **masar**,—**ki**.

handle, *n.*, **dab**,—**ki**.

handsome, *a.*, **huroh badan**, or **huroh wanaksan**, **bahsan**, **shuban**.

hang, *v.tr.*, **deldel**, **alah**; *v.i.*, (be suspended) **lalad**, **ka lalad**.

happen, *v.i.*, **noho**; it happens, **wahai nohota**; so it happened, **sidasai nohotai**.

happy, *a.*, **badadsan**, **rahasan**, **ayan leh**.

happiness, *n.*, **raho**,—**adi**, **farhad**,—**di**, **badad**,—**ki**.

harbour, *n.*, **deked**,—**di**.

hard, *a.*, **adag**, **hog badan**, **kulul**; — working men have — skins, **nimanka shuhiyintaihi wa dub adag yihin**; *ad.*, it grows —, **wa adkanaisa**; strike him —, **si adag ugu dufo**; the wind blows —, **dabaishu ad bai u da'aisa**.

harden, *v.tr.*, (make hard) **adkai**.

hardness, *n.*, **adkan**,—**ti**.

hard-hearted (man), *a.*, **nin 'alol adag**, **ninki 'alosha adka** (the ...).

hard-working (man), *n.*, **dibtan**,—**ki**.

hare, *n.*, **baka'ila**,—**ihi**; — lipped man, **nin faruran**.

harlot, *n.*, **dillo**,—**adi**.

harem, *n.*, **dumar**,—**ki**.

hark! *int.*, **mahal!** **degaiso!**

harm, *n.*, **wah yello**,—**adi**; *v.tr.*, **u humai**, **hon yel**.

harness, *n.*, **hensai**,—**sihi**.

harsh, *a.*, **hun**.

hartebrest, *n.*, (cow antelope) **si'g**,—**gi**.

haste! (be quick!), **dahso!**

hasten, *v.i.*, **dahso**, **degdeg**.

hat, *n.*, **kofiad**,—**di**.

hate, hatred, *n.*, **ne'ban**,—**ti**; feeling of —, **ur ku talo**,—**adi**.

hate, *v.tr.*, **na'**, **ne'baw**.

haughtiness, *n.*, **amar**,—**ki**, **amar weinan**,—**ti**.

haughty, *a.*, **amarsan**, **amar wein**.

haunch, *n.*, **missig**,—**ti**, **sin**,—**ti**.

have, *v.tr.*, **hai**, **haiso**, **hab**.

hawk, *n.*, **hadka adag**,—**ti**; species of —, **bahalya**,—**yih**.

hay, *n.*, **gedo**,—**ihi**, **'aus**,—**ki**.

hazard, *n.*, **nasib**,—**ki**.

haze, haziness, *n.*, **shuh**,—**hi**, **shululu'**; the sky is hazy, **'irku wa shululu'aya**.

he, *prn.*, **isagu**, **wu**, **bu**, **yu**.

head, *n.*, **madaḥ**,—**hi**; —ache, **madaḥ hanun**,—**ki**; the — of

the bed, **sarrirta madahheda** ;  
 be the —, **u madahahaw**.  
 heal, *v.tr.*, **buksi, u buksi** or  
**boksi** ; be healed, **bukso**.  
 healing, *n.*, **boksis,—ki, boksin,**  
**—ti**.  
 health, *n.*, **afimad,—di**.  
 healthy, *a.*, **nin afimad haba,**  
**ninki afimadka habai**.  
 heap, *n.*, **tul,—ki, rasais,—ki** ;  
*v.tr.*, **tul, rasai, mos**.  
 heapy, *a.*, **tulan, rasaisan**.  
 hear, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, **degaiso, ma-**  
**hal, aḥbal, ka aḥbal** ; *v.c.*,  
**maḥashi**.  
 hearing, *n.*, **máhal,—ki**.  
 heart, *n.*, **wadna** or **wadni,—ihi,**  
**ḥalbi,—gi, 'alol,—shi**.  
 hard-hearted man, *n.*, **mudal,—**  
**ki**.  
 heartless, *a.*, **wadnala**.  
 hearten, *v.tr.*, (animate) **gesinimo**  
**u yel**.  
 hearth, *n.*, **mufo,—adi**.  
 heat, *n.*, **hur,—ki, kul,—ki** ;  
*v.tr.*, (make warm) **kululai**.  
 heathen, *n.*, (gentiles) **galo,—adi**.  
 heave, *v.tr.*, (lift up) **sarai u ḥad,**  
**lal** ; *v.i.*, (pant) **hinrag**.  
 heaven, *n.*, **janno,—adi, 'ir,—ki**.  
 heavy, *a.*, **'ulus, 'usla**.  
 heaviness, *n.*, **'ulais,—ki, 'ulus-**  
**nimo,—adi**.  
 hedge, *n.*, **od,—di**.  
 hedge-hog, *n.*, **ḥidig,—ti**.  
 heed, *n.*, **fojigan,—ti**.  
 heel, *n.*, **'idib,—ti**.  
 heifer, *n.*, **ḥalin,—ti, weil,—shi**.  
 height, *n.*, **derer,—ki**.  
 heighten, *v.tr.*, **derai, dereri**.

heir, *n.*, **nin dahalah, ninki da-**  
**halka aha** (the ...).  
 hell, *n.*, **'adab,—ti, nar,—ti** ; —  
 fire, **dab 'adabed, dab nared**.  
 helm, *n.*, **shukan,—ti**.  
 help, *n.*, **'awin,—ti, 'awimad,—**  
**di, gargar,—ki, hil,—ki** ;  
*v.tr.*, **la 'awi, 'awin, gargar,**  
**u hili, la ḥabo** ; God — you,  
**Ebbahai ha ka 'awino** ; it is a  
 thing we cannot —, **wa wa-**  
**ḥainan iss ka karain** ; go for  
 —, **ḥailo, ḥaila gei, ma 'awi-**  
**nad u ka'**.  
 helper, *n.*, **'awis,—ki, hiliya,—**  
**yihi, 'idan,—ki**.  
 hem, *n.*, **darur,—ki, serji,—gi**.  
 hemorrhage, *n.*, **ḍiggi ḥawtankisi**.  
 hen, *n.*, **digāga,—di, luki,—di,**  
**tujad** or **tijad,—ki**.  
 henceforth, henceforward, *ad.*,  
**manta dabaded**.  
 her (*see* Grammar).  
 herb, *n.*, **ged,—ki**.  
 herd (*see* flock).  
 here, *ad.*, **haggan, halkan, me-**  
**shan**.  
 hereafter, *ad.*, **aminka dabaded,**  
**hadda ka dambow**.  
 heritage, *n.*, **dahāl,—ki**.  
 hermit (*see* eremite).  
 hero, *n.*, **nin diran** ; be a —, **di-**  
**ranaw**.  
 herpes, *n.*, (tettors) **'ambar,—ti**.  
 hesitate, *v.i.*, **ka jog**.  
 hiccough, *n.*, **higgo,—adi**.  
 hide, *n.*, (skin) **harag,—gi** ; —  
 of camels, **mera,—ihi** ; — of  
 neat cattle, **san,—ti** ; — of  
 antelope, **idin,—ti**.

hide, *v.tr.*, (conceal) **dumi, hari, harsō**; *v.r.*, **dumo, iss hari**.  
 hidden, *a.*, **harson**.  
 hiding, *n.*, **dumasho**,—**adi, hāris, —ki**; — place; **mel harson, meshi harsonaid**.  
 high, *a.*, **der**; — water, **baddi wa buḥda**.  
 highwayman, *n.*, **layan**,—**ki**.  
 hill, *n.*, **bur yar**,—**ti —aid, karin, —ti, kur, —ti, kurun, —ti, mos, —ki**; *v.tr.*, (heap up) **mos**.  
 hilt, *n.*, **dāb**,—**ki**.  
 hind, *n.*, (part of the arm) **‘ūdud, —di**; — leg, **lug, —ti**.  
 hinder, *v.tr.*, **u did**; you — me, **waḥtigaigi ba i didaisa**.  
 hinge, *n.*, (of a door) **kelbad, —di**.  
 hint, *n.*, (signal) **baḥ, —hi**.  
 hip, *n.*, (haunch) **sin, —ti**.  
 hippopotamus, *n.*, **jer, —ki**.  
 hire, *n.*, **kiro, —adi**; *v.tr.*, **kirai**.  
 his (see Grammar).  
 hiss, *n.*, **fori, —di**; *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, **fori, u fori**.  
 history, *n.*, **sheko, —adi**; tell a —, **shekai, sheko u mari**.  
 hit, *n.*, (strike) **nabar, —ki**.  
 hit, *v.tr.*, **ku dufo**; — the mark, **la dugo, la togo**.  
 hither, *ad.*, **halkan**; hitherto, **ila halkan**.  
 hive, *n.*, (cell of bees) **ḍāhb, —ki**; empty —, **ḍāhb maḍan**; full —, **ḍāhb buḥa**.  
 ho! ho! *int.*, **war hoi! na hoi!**  
 hoarse, *a.*, **habeibsan**.  
 hobble, *v.i.*, (go lamely) **duti**.

hoe, *n.*, (an instrument) **magara-fad, —di**.  
 hog, wart hog, *n.*, **dofar, —ki**.  
 hoist, *v.tr.*, (raise up on high) **dofi**.  
 hold, *n.*, **ḥabasho, —adi**; — of a ship, **ḥani, —gi**; he let go his —, **ninku wa deinaya**; get —, **ḥabso**; they could not take — of his words, **hadalkisi ḥejin kari wahyai**.  
 hold, *v.tr.*, (keep in the hand) **ho, ḥeji, ḥabo**; — him fast, **ād u ḥeji**; he held the dagger to his throat, **isaga o bilawihī ḥorta kaga haya**; I — him but a fool, **ana haya ḥof wallan ban se u aḥan**; *v.i.*, (stand, adhere) **ku deg**; — up, **sarraī u tāg**; — in false security, **dag**.  
 hole, *n.*, **boran, —ti, dalol, —ki, god, —ki, hog, —gi, galsho, —adi**.  
 holiday, *n.*, **ayan, —ti**.  
 holiness, *n.*, **ḥodus, —ki**.  
 holla! *int.*, **war! na! war ya! war hoi! na hoi! war ya hoi!**  
 hollow, *n.*, (a cavity) **bohol, —shi; a., maḍan**.  
 holy, *a.*, **ḥodusah**.  
 homage (see honour).  
 home, *n.*, **aḥalka, guri, —gi**; go —, **aḥalka ḥabo, hoio**.  
 homicide, *n.*, **dil, —ki**.  
 homily, *n.*, **ḥadis, —ki**.  
 honest, *a.*, **amin, —ki, aminah**; be —, **aminahaw**.  
 honesty, *n.*, **aminimo, —adi**.  
 honey, *n.*, **malab, —ki**; —comb, **ḍāhb, —ki**.

honour, *n.*, **mamus,—ki,—ti**,  
**murwad,—di**; *v.tr.*, **mamus**,  
**murwad**, **murwai**.

hoof, *n.*, (of camels) **gomod,—di**;  
(of horses, asses, oxen ...)  
**hob,—ki**; (of goats or sheep)  
**hanjaful**, **raf,—ki**.

hook, *n.*, (wooden one) **hangol,—**  
**ki**; a fishing —, **jilib** or **jilab**,  
**—ki**.

hoop, *n.*, **giringir,—ti**.

hoopoe, *n.*, **gulai,—di**.

hoot, *n.*, (clamour) **hailo,—adi**,  
**buh,—hi**.

hop, *v.i.*, (jump) **bod**.

hop! hop! *int.*, **ayai! ayai!**

hope, *n.*, **sugnin,—ti**; my —  
is in God alone, **sugnintaidu**  
**Ilahhai keliah ku tal**; *v.tr.*,  
**sug**; I — in God, **Ilahhai ban**  
**sugaya**.

horizon, *n.*, **mesha 'irka iyo dul-**  
**ku iss ka hayan** or **iss kaga**  
**yalin** or **iss ka kala hayan**.

horn, *n.*, **ges,—ki**, **gesas,—ki**, or  
**geso,—ihi** (*plur.*).

hornet, *n.*, (male bee) **imir,—ki**.

horror, *n.*, **nahadin,—ti**; the —  
of hell, **narta nahadinteda**.

horse, *n.*, **faras,—ki**, **fardo,—ihi**;  
male —, **sanga** or **sangai,—**  
**ihi**; (stallion) **korma** or **kor-**  
**mai,—ihi**, or **faras hod habah**;  
herd of horses, **fadifardaah**;  
white —, **hai,—gi**; red —,  
**ashkar**, or **ashkir,—ki**; black  
—, **tukai,—ihi**; chestnut —,  
**hamar,—ki**; grey —, **ma'idal**,  
**—ki**; whitish-grey —, **ainab**,  
**—ki**; —back, **adaha,—di**; —

croup, **fan,—ki**; — boy, **sebi-**  
**yan,—ki**; — dealer, **faras jir**,  
**—ki**; — shoe, **na'al,—ki**; —  
tail, **hanan,—ti**.

hospitable, *a.*, **dehsiah**, **dehsi,—**  
**gi**.

hospitality, *n.*, **soryo,—adi**; keep  
—, **soryai**.

host, *n.*, **abban,—ki**, **ninki i sor-**  
**yaiyai**.

hot, *a.*, **kulul**, **kulail**, **hür wein**;  
cause to be —, **huri**; feeling  
—, **hursan**; — sand, **raran**,  
**—ki**.

hotel, *n.*, **hudel,—ki**.

hour, *n.*, **sa'ad,—di**; half an —,  
**sa'ad ba'dked**; a quarter of an  
—, **sa'ad wahded**.

house, *n.*, **a'hal,—ki**; stone —,  
**dar,—ti**; wooden —, **gembissa**,  
**—di**; coffee —, **ma'hayad,—**  
**di**; public —, **dukan,—ki**;  
— front, **a'hal horti**.

hovel, *n.*, (shed) **wab,—ti**, **bul**,  
**—ki**.

how? *ad.*, *side?* — do you do?  
**sidat tahai? iss ka warran?**  
— goes the world? **dunida ka**  
**warran?** he gave us an account  
— it was, **sidai ahaid yu noga**  
**warramai**; you see — I love  
you, **wad arkaisa sidan ku**  
**ja'lahai**; — many fools there  
are in the world! **imisa wah**  
**wallan dunida joga!** or **Ebbo-**  
**how ma'ha wah wallan dunida**  
**joga!** — far? **halkai jirtai?**  
**intai fogtahi** or **jirta?** — old  
is he? **wa imisa jir?** — far is  
it thither? **halka ila halkoi**

**imisai iss u jiran?** — far it is thither! **halkasi foga!** — long have you been here? **imisad halkan jogtai?** — long will you abuse my patience? **imisan ku dafi?** — is that? **wahhasi wa side?** tell me — I may speak to him? **i sheg si an u la hadlo?** God knows — to deliver us, **Ilahhai ba og si ainu ku bahsano** or **si u inogu sahalo.**

however, *ad.*, **si kasta;** — it be, **si kastai ahato** or **nohoto;** — he be, mid un or mid kasta **ha ahado.**

howl, *v.i.*, (cry as a wolf) **haraidi.**  
howling, *n.*, **haraidis,—ki.**

hoy (*see* bugalow):

huddle, *v.tr.*, (throw in confusion) **halad, iss ku halad.**

huff, *v.i.*, (swell with anger) **'il u surun.**

hulk, *n.*, (careen) **tabahad,—di,** or **dabahad markabka.**

hull, *n.*, (husk) **holof,—ti, jidif** or **jilif,—ti, laf,—ti.**

hum, *v.i.*, (buzz) **hin, guh.**

humanity, *n.*, **ninnimo,—adi.**

humble, *a.*, **amusan.**

humbug, *n.*, (sham) **halalif,—ti;**  
*v.tr.*, **halalif ka shub.**

humectate, *v.tr.*, **yar ho.**

humour, *n.*, (of the body) **de'an,**  
**—ki;** (of the nose) **duf,—ki,**  
**sin,—ki;** (temper) **abur,—ki,**  
**—ti.**

hump, hunch, *n.*, **tur,—ti;** —  
backed, **turleh, ninki turta-**  
**laha;** — of camels, **kurus,—ki.**

hunch, *n.*, (a knock with the fist)  
**tantomo, tumujo,—adi;** *v.tr.*,  
(push) **rih.**

hunger, *n.*, **gajo,—adi;** — fit,  
**gaja hun,—di humaid, har-**  
**had,—di.**

hungry, *a.*, **gajaisan, ninki ga-**  
**jaisna;** he is always —, **had**  
**iyo gor wa gajaisanyahai;**  
be —, **gajo;** I am —, **wan**  
**gajonaisa** or **gaja i haisa;** I  
feel a — fit, **gaja hun ya i**  
**haisa.**

hundred, *num.*, **bohöl,—ki, tiro,**  
**—adi.**

hunt, *v.tr.*, **dab, ugadso.**

hunting, *n.*, **dabad,—ki, ugadsi,**  
**—gi.**

hunter, *n.*, **dabad,—ki.**

hurl, hurly-burly, *n.*, **shiddo,—adi.**

hurrah! *int.*, **hirro! hirro!**

hurricane, *n.*, **bahailad** or **maha'il-**  
**lad,—di.**

hurry, *n.*, **haul badan;** the man is  
in a —, **ninki hausha badna;**  
*v.tr.*, **degdeg u habo;** *v.i.*,  
**degdeg.**

hurt, *n.*, **'awar,—ki, hon,—ti,**  
**nabar,—ki;** *v.tr.*, **'awar, ha-**  
**nuni, hon yel;** *v.r.*, **hon iss**  
**yel;** *a.*, **'awaran;** be —,  
**'awaran** or **'awarnaw.**

husband, *n.*, **nin ahalleh.**

hush! *int.*, (silence!) **amus!**  
**amusa!**

husk (*see* hull).

hut, *n.*, **bul,—ki;** — of one  
family, **jes,—ki;** — of several  
families not agglomerated, **je-**  
**sas,—ki.**

hyæna, *n.*; striped —, **didar**,—**ki**, **habal furai**,—**rihi**; spotted —, 'andader,—**ki**,—**ti**, **durwa**,—**gi**, **horor**,—**ki**, **waraba**,—**ihi**, **wera**,—**ihi**.  
hydropic, hydropical, *a.*, **barar-leh**, (**nin**) **bararsan**.  
hymn, *n.*, **hes**,—**ti**.

## I.

I (*see* Grammar).  
ice, *n.*, **baraf**,—**ki**.  
idea, *n.*, **ogan**,—**ti**.  
idiot, *n.*, **dohon**,—**ki**, **bahahim**.  
idle, *a.*, 'ajis,—**ki**, 'ajisah, **wahsan**; be —, 'ajisnaw, **wahso**.  
idleness, *n.*, 'ajisnimo, — **adi**, **wahsi**,—**gi**.  
idol, *n.*, **sanam**,—**ki**.  
if, *conj.*, **hadi**, **bal in**.  
ignominy, *n.*, **mamus jab**,—**ki**.  
ignorance, *n.*, **ohon laan**,—**ti**, **arurnimo**,—**adi**.  
ignorant, *a.*, **ohon darran**, **ohonla**, **arur**,—**ti**, **juhula**,—**ihi**.  
ill, *a.*, (bad) **hun**; (sick) **buka**; be —, **humaw**; *n.*, that boy returns — (bad) for good, **inankasi sharku wanag u 'esha**; he speaks — of everyone, **isagu nin walba wa hil leh buka shega**.  
illness, *n.*, **bukan**,—**ti**.  
illegal, *a.*, **gar la**.  
illegitimate, *n.*, **gara'**,—**i'hi**.  
image, *n.*, **sawir**,—**ki**; (figure) **surrad**,—**di**.

imitate, *v.tr.*, (copy) **mid u eg samai**; (endeavour to resemble) **isaga kaleh noho**.  
immediately, *ad.*, **aminkada**, **iminkada**, **markiba**, **haddada**, **haddadatan**.  
immense, *a.*, **wein**.  
immerse, *v.tr.*, **husi**.  
immodest, *a.*, **hishodla**.  
immortal, *a.*, **au diman karin**.  
impatient, *a.*, **kadsan la**, **sugnin la**.  
impede, *v.tr.*, (hinder) **joji**.  
impel, *v.tr.*, (force) **muhuni**.  
impenetrable, *a.*, **haud**.  
impenetrability of a forest, *n.*, **haud**,—**ki**.  
impenitence, *n.*, **taubad** or **tobad laan**,—**ti**.  
imperfect, *a.*, **an damain**.  
impertinent, *a.*, **amusla**.  
implore, *v.tr.*, **bari**; — for us, **noga had**.  
importunity, *n.*, (looking at some one when eating) **hud**,—**ki**.  
impose, *v.tr.*, **sar**; — a fine, **hasir**; — taxes, **ashur sar**.  
impossible, *a.*, **la ma kar**, **la ma karo**; it is —, **wah wa la ma karah**.  
imposture, *n.*, **bein**,—**ti**.  
impostor, *n.*, **beina leh**, or **beina was**,—**ki**, **nin muhalhalah**.  
impotent, *a.*, **an dali karin**.  
impure, *a.* and *n.*, **mahnud**,—**ki**.  
impurity, *n.*, **mahnudnimo**,—**adi**, **wasmo**,—**adi**; commit —, **was**.  
in, *prp.*, **ku**, **gudihi**.  
incalculable, *a.*, **la ma tirin karo**.  
incantation, *n.*, **fâl**,—**ki**; make an —, **fâl**.

incantator, *n.*, nin wah fāla, nag wah fāsha.  
 incapable, *n.*, (of fighting) hashin, —ti, nin hashinah.  
 incense, *n.*, hanjo, —adi, foh, —hi, ha', —hi.  
 incise, *v.tr.*, sar, sarsar.  
 incision, *n.*, sarsar, —ki, sarmo, —adi.  
 inclination, *n.*, foror, —ki, 'uskis, —ki; profound —, rako', —di, sujud, —di.  
 incline, *v.tr.*, forori, 'uski; — on, ku tiri.  
 incline, *v.i.*, fororso, 'usko, tirso; — on, upon, ku tirso, rako'; inclined to evil, nin waliba wah hun bu u jeda.  
 include, *v.tr.*, ku hid.  
 incomplete, *a.*, an damain.  
 incomprehensible, *a.*, an la garan.  
 incorruptible, *a.*, ma hudmin.  
 increase, *v.tr.*, badi, badnai, kor-di; *v.i.*, badnaw.  
 increase, *n.*, (augmentation) kor-dis, —ki.  
 incur, *v.tr.*, galabso.  
 indebt, *v.tr.*, han geli.  
 indebted, *a.*, hamaisan.  
 indeed, *ad.*, waiyai or weiyei.  
 indelible, *a.*, (sumad) an la babin karin.  
 independent, *a.*, iss bah.  
 indigent, *a.*, 'aid, —di.  
 indignant, *a.*, 'adaisan.  
 indignation, *n.*, 'ado, —adi.  
 indignity, *n.*, 'ai, —di.  
 indigo, *n.*, sibah madow 'adanah.  
 indirect, *a.*, hallohan, jidki hal-lohna.

individual, *n.*, hof, —ki, 'id, —di.  
 India, *n.*, ard al hindi.  
 Indian, *n.*, hindi, —gi.  
 indocile, *a.*, 'asi, —gi, 'asiah.  
 indolence, *n.*, 'ajisnimo, —adi.  
 indolent, *a.*, 'ajis, —ki.  
 induce, *v.tr.*, sasab.  
 indulge, *v.tr.*, 'amalkis hun bu oggolyahai.  
 indurate, *v.tr.*, adkai.  
 inebriate, *v.tr.*, kaga sahrami.  
 ineffable, *a.*, la ma hadli karo.  
 infallible, *a.*, ma beinain karo, bein ma shegi karo, ma hatalmi karo.  
 infamous, *a.*, mamus la.  
 infamy, *n.*, mamus jab, —ki.  
 infancy, *n.*, arurnimo, —adi.  
 infant, *n.*, ilmo, —ihi, murjo', —hi.  
 infectious, *a.*, (contagious) la iss ka had, saboh.  
 inferior, *a.*, nin hosai, in hosai.  
 infidel, *n.*, gal, —ki.  
 infidels or infidelity, *n.*, galo, —adi.  
 inflame, *v.tr.*, belbelli, ololi, shid.  
 inflict, *v.tr.*, u sar.  
 inform, *v.tr.*, war gei, war ken, warran, ogaisi; *n.*, iss ka warran.  
 informant, *n.*, war kena, —ihi.  
 information, *n.*, war, —ki.  
 ingratitude, *n.*, abal darri, —di.  
 inhabit, *v.i.*, fadi, jog.  
 inhabitant, *n.*, deris, —ki.  
 inheritance, *n.*, dahal, —ki.  
 inherit, *v.tr.*, dahai.  
 inhospitable, *a.*, bahail, —ki.  
 inhospitality, *n.*, morti hadis, —ki.

inhuman, *a.*, adow,—gi.  
 inhumanity, *n.*, adownimo,—adi.  
 injure, *v.tr.*, 'ai, bii, wah yel.  
 injurious, *a.*, wah yellaleh, (erai)  
 an la iss odan.  
 injury, *n.*, 'ai,—di, wah yello,  
 —di, na'dal,—shi.  
 injustice, *n.*, gar darri,—di.  
 ink, *n.*, had,—ki.  
 inkstand, *n.*, dawād,—di, madad,  
 —ki.  
 inn, *n.*, das,—ki.  
 innocence, *n.*, hujad laan,—ti,  
 tahsir laan,—ti.  
 innocent, *a.*, hujadla, tahsir la,  
 an tahsir lahain.  
 inoffensive, *a.*, (wa bunduh) an  
 'idna wah yelin.  
 inquietude, *n.*, weirweir,—ki.  
 inquire, *v.tr.*, weidi, don.  
 inscribe, *v.tr.*, ku hor, warahda  
 ku dig.  
 insert, *v.tr.*, ku rid.  
 inside, *n.*, gudaha, gudihi.  
 insnare, *v.tr.*, dab.  
 insolence, *n.*, amar weinan,—ti.  
 insolent, *a.*, af hun, amusila.  
 instant, *n.*, 'abbar,—ki.  
 instep, *n.*, bohon horai.  
 instruct, *v.tr.*, bar, wani.  
 instruction, *n.*, barnin,—ti, ba-  
 rasho,—adi.  
 instructor, *n.*, bara,—ihi.  
 insult (*see* injure).  
 intangible, *a.*, an la taban karin.  
 integral, *a.*, daman.  
 intellect, intelligence, *n.*, ahli,—  
 gi, garasho,—adi, miyir,—ki.  
 intelligent, *a.*, 'arrab jila'san,  
 miyirsan, miyir haba.

intend, *v.tr.*, dama'; what do you  
 — to do, mahad dama'santa-  
 hai.  
 intention, *n.*, dama',—hi.  
 intercede, *v.i.*, deh gal, u ga'an  
 geli.  
 intercept, *v.tr.*, joji.  
 intercourse, *n.*, warmo,—adi.  
 interest, *n.*, awo,—adi, darad,—  
 di.  
 interfere, *v.tr.*, (interpose) ga'an  
 geli.  
 interior, *a.*, gudahaah.  
 interjection (of inticing), 'ar! 'ar!  
 (of pain) ha! (of calling) war  
 hoi! na hoi! (for parents) aiya  
 abbe! aiya hoyo!  
 interpret, *v.tr.*, ka af'eli, u kala  
 af'eli.  
 interpretation, *n.*; that — is  
 not good, kala af'eliskasi ma  
 toсна.  
 interpreter, *n.*, afayen,—ki, af-  
 'elis,—ki, turjuman,—ki.  
 interrogate, *v.tr.*, weidi, soal.  
 interrogation, *n.*, soal,—shi, wei-  
 dis,—ki.  
 interrogative (particle), ma? e?  
 (as an affix).  
 interrupt, *v.tr.*, hulhuladai.  
 intervene, *v.i.*, deh gal, la tali.  
 intervention, *n.*, talo,—adi.  
 invert, *v.tr.*, gesta kaleh u dig  
 or u rog.  
 intestine, *n.*, uslahais,—ti, us-  
 laho or usloho,—adi; long —,  
 hidmo,—ihi, mindi'ir,—ki.  
 intimate, *n.*, (a familiar friend)  
 sahib runah or sahib dabah.  
 into, *prep.*, ku.



intoxicate, *v.tr.*, kaga saḥrami.  
 intrepid, *a.*, 'absila, bilileh, gesi,  
 —gi, ragah.  
 intrepidity, *n.*, bili,—gi, gesi-  
 nimo,—adi.  
 introduce, *v.tr.*, geli, ku kaḥai,  
 abur, sinif.  
 intrust, *v.tr.*, aman, amanaiso, u  
 dibo.  
 inundation, *n.*, dād,—ki, biyih  
 'arrada rogai.  
 inutile, *a.*, an waḥba tarain, waḥ  
 ma tarai.  
 invade, *v.tr.*, dul, so da'.  
 invaluable, *a.*, ib ma laha.  
 invariable, *a.*, an rogman karin.  
 invent, *v.tr.*, hindis.  
 invention, *n.*, hindisad,—di.  
 investigate, *v.tr.*, hubso.  
 investigation, *n.*, hupsad,—ki.  
 invidious, *a.*, ḥasid,—ki.  
 invincible, *a.*, an laga adkan  
 karin.  
 invisible, *a.*, la ma arko, an la  
 arki karin; God is —, Ilah  
 wa waḥ an la arki karin.  
 invite, *v.tr.*, u yeḏ.  
 iris of the eye, *n.*, isha buh-  
 deda.  
 iron, *n.*, birr,—ti, sulub,—ki;  
 — wire, hasau,—di; *v.tr.*,  
 (smooth the clothes with) birr-  
 ta mari.  
 irregular, *a.*, janjedah; make —,  
 janjedi.  
 irregularity, *n.*, janjed,—ki.  
 Islam, Islamism, *n.*, nin islamed,  
 dinti islamed.  
 island, isle, *n.*, gashirad,—di.  
 issue, *v.i.*, baḥ; issued, baḥ.

itch, itching, *n.*, 'addo,—adi,  
 'adanyo,—adi; *v.i.*, 'adanyo.  
 ivory, *n.*, fol marodi, folki ma-  
 rodi, the ...

## J.

jabber (*see* babble, chatter).  
 jackal, *n.*, dawa' dulmadawah,  
 gollu,—di, gollu warabais,—  
 ki, ḥor,—ki.  
 jail, *n.*, ḥabsi,—gi.  
 jar, *n.*, (vessel) dil,—shi, gog,—  
 gi, han,—ti, ḥumbo,—adi,  
 mardaban,—ki.  
 javelin, *n.*, dagalai or degelai,—  
 di, waran,—ki.  
 jaw, *n.*, dan,—ki.  
 jealous, *a.*, ḥasid,—ki; be —,  
 ḥasid, gubo.  
 jealousy, *n.*, ḥasidnimo,—adi.  
 jeer, *n.*, (scoff) luḥuf,—ki; *v.tr.*  
 and *v.i.*, luḥufi or luḥfi, ku  
 ḥosol; mahad i luḥufinaisa?  
 why are you (laughing or) jeer-  
 ing at me?  
 jeerer, *n.*, luḥufi,—gi, nin luḥu-  
 fiah.  
 jerk, *v.tr.*, ruḥruh, tur.  
 jest, *n.*, ayar,—ti, kaftan,—ki.  
 Jesus, *n.*, 'Issa.  
 Jew, *n.*, yuhudi,—gi; yuhud,—  
 di (*plur.*).  
 Jewess, *n.*, yuhudiyad,—di.  
 job, *n.*, haul,—shi, shuḥul,—ki.  
 join, *v.tr.*, iss ku dar, iss u gei,  
 iss ku ḥid, iss ku ḥodob, iss  
 ku samai, iss ku tol.

joining, *n.*, **iss ku daran,—ki, iss ku samais,—ki.**  
 joint, *n.*, **hubin,—ti, fanah,—hi** ;  
 he has put his arm out of —,  
**ga'antisi wa fuduhdai.**  
 joke, *n.*, **kaftan,—ki** ; *v.i.*, **kaf-  
 tan, 'ayar.**  
 journey, *n.*, **kabadai,—ihi, sod'al,  
 —ki** ; half day's —, **daldala-  
 sho,—adi** ; camel day's —,  
**gedi,—gi** ; *v.i.*, **kabadai, so-  
 d'al.**  
 joy, joyfulness, *n.*, **badad,—ki,  
 ra'in,—ti, farahan,—ki, far-  
 had,—di, raḥo,—adi.**  
 joyful, joyous, *a.*, **badadan, ba-  
 dadsan, raḥaisan, farahanah,  
 farahsan.**  
 joyousness, jubilation, *n.*, **badad,  
 —ki ...** ; give joy, **kaga bad-  
 badi or badbadadi.**  
 judge, *n.*, **daulad,—di, nin dau-  
 laded, ḥakin,—ki** ; *v.tr.*, **ḥisab  
 ḥukum, gar goi.**  
 judgment, *n.*, **gar,—ti, ḥukum,  
 —ki, hisab,—ti.**  
 jug, *n.*, (vessel) **kusad,—di.**  
 juggler, *n.*, **maḥawi,—gi.**  
 juice, *n.*, **de'an,—ki.**  
 jujube, *n.*, **gob,—ki, hohob,—ti.**  
 jump, *n.*, **bodo,—adi, botin,—ti** ;  
*v.i.*, **bod.**  
 junction, *n.*, **iss ku daran,—ki.**  
 jungle, *n.*, (desert) **'idla,—di,  
 'idla'ir sila,—di, miyi,—gi.**  
 just, *a.*, **hagagsan, haḥ, tagan,  
 ḥuman, ragah, tolmon.**  
 just now, *ad.*, **aminkada, imin-  
 kada, haddadatan.**  
 justice, *n.*, **gar,—ti.**

jowari or jowaree, *n.*, (kind of corn)  
**hadud or harud,—ki** ; — plant,  
**kassab, ḥassab,—ki, salol,—  
 ki.**

## K.

kahri or curry, *n.*, **sanunad,—di** ;  
 — stuff, **ḥawaj,—ki** ; make  
 the —, **sanunadda samai** ; mix  
 — with rice, **sanunadai.**  
 keel, *n.*, (of a ship) **herab,—ki.**  
 keep, *v.tr.*, **ho, hai, ḥaiso, ḥabo** ;  
 — for you, **ḍigo, ḥado** ; —  
 your promise, **hadalkaga daso-  
 or hejiso** ; — asunder, **kala  
 ba'idi** ; — away, off, **fogai, ka  
 fogai** ; — back, **dib u 'eli** ; —  
 down, **hos u hai** ; — under  
 your temper, **amalkaga iss ka  
 hosaisi** ; — where you are,  
**halkad jogtid jog** ; — off, **du,  
 naga du.**  
 keeping, *n.*, (act of) **haisi,—gi.**  
 kerchief, *n.*, **malḥamad,—di.**  
 kettle, *n.*, **digsi or disti,—gi,  
 deri,—gi, adār,—ki.**  
 key, *n.*, **mufta,—hi.**  
 kick, *n.* ; — of man, **lad,—ki** ;  
 — in a kind of game, **hurdu,  
 —ki** ; — of a horse, ass, mule  
 ..., **biḥlai or biḥlo,—ihi, dam-  
 babud or dambabid,—ki** ; —  
 of a camel, **harati,—di** ; *v.tr.*,  
**lad, hurdan.**  
 kid, *n.*, **wahar,—ti.**  
 kidney, *n.*, **kelli,—gi.**

kill, *v.tr.*, dil, nafta ka had, kaga 'ahbal, ka kausi, ka kudi.  
 kiln, *n.*, mufo,—adi.  
 kind, *a.*, (good) wanaksan, tolmon; *n.*, (sort) a'in,—ki, tol,—ki; of the same —, iss ku tol.  
 kindness, *n.*, ja'lan,—ti, wanag,—gi, tolimo,—adi.  
 kindle, *v.tr.*, shid.  
 kindred, *n.*, (kin) hidid,—ki; become —, la hidid.  
 king, *n.*, bohor,—ki, malik,—gi, sultan,—ki, ugas,—ki.  
 king's evil, *n.*, hudai or huda,—ihi, māl,—shi.  
 kingdom, *n.*, mulki,—gi.  
 kiss, *n.*, dunkad,—ki, dunkasho,—adi; *v.tr.*, dunko.  
 kitchen, *n.*, gali,—gi.  
 kite, *n.*, (a bird) duryo,—adi; (a toy) diyarad,—di.  
 kitten, *n.*, dinad yar,—di,—aid.  
 klipspringer, *n.*, alakud or alikud,—di.  
 knave, *n.*, harami,—gi, tug,—gi, nin haramiah.  
 knead, *v.tr.*, 'ajin, hosh.  
 knee, *n.*, jilib,—ki, rug,—gi; — pan, kurankur,—ti; bend the —, jilibka dig.  
 kneel, *v.i.*, jilba jogso; remain kneeling, jilba jog, jilba yara dig; — and make the profound inclination, sujud; — (in speaking to the camel), arun, tu; make the camel —, arumi, tui.  
 kneeling, *n.*, (genuflexion) jilba jog,—gi.  
 knife, *n.*, mindi,—di.

knock, *n.*, (at the door) garā,—hi; — with a club, gagab,—gi, kau,—di; *v.tr.*, garā'; — down, būdai, ka dufo, gagabi, ka kausi.  
 knot, *n.*, guntin,—ti, gunti,—gi, gar,—ki; *v.tr.*, gunud, garai, garaiso.  
 know, *v.tr.*, garo, ogow, ohon, og; I do not —, moji; *v.c.*, ogaisi.  
 knowledge, *n.*, ohon,—ti, 'ilmi,—gi.  
 known, *a.*, la yaḥan; well —, ma'ruf,—ki; a well — man, nin ma'rufah.  
 knuckle, *n.*, fanah,—hi, hubin,—ti.  
 kooloo, *n.*, (antelope in general) aderyo,—adi; lesser —, aderyo 'ari,—gi; male —, godir,—ki.  
 koran, *n.*, (alcoran) furḥan,—ki.

## L.

labour, *n.*, haul,—shi, shuḥul,—ki; *v.tr.*, shahai, haul ḥabo, hausho, ḥoji.  
 labourer, *n.*, shahi,—gi, nin shahiah.  
 laborious, *a.*, hauled, haushoda, ḥog wein.  
 lac, *n.*, (100,000 rupees, in India) lak, boḥol kun o rubod, lak rubiadod.  
 lactation, *n.*, 'ana nujis,—ki.

lad, *n.*, **inan**,—**ki**, **wil**,—**ki**.  
 ladder, *n.*, **sallan**,—**ki**.  
 lade (*see* load).  
 laden, *a.*, **raran**.  
 ladle (*or* a vessel with a handle),  
*n.*, **đura**, **hudda**,—**ihi**, **tebeda**  
**dara**,—**ihi**.  
 lady, *n.*, **afo**,—**adi**, **nag**,—**ti**, **úri**,  
 —**di**.  
 lag, *v.i.*, (*stay behind*) **dambai**,  
**rāg**.  
 lamb, *n.*, **barār**,—**ki**; she —,  
**nail**,—**shi**; he —, **wan barar-**  
**rah**.  
 lame (*of one leg*), *n.*, **dutiyai**,  
 —**yih**; — woman, **dutiso**,—  
**adi**; go —, **duti**.  
 lament, *n.*, **baror**,—**ti**, **musanow**,  
 —**gi**, **oin**,—**ti**; *v.i.*, **baroro**, **oi**,  
**musanow**; *v.c.*, **ka barori**.  
 lake, *n.*, **biyo gal**,—**ki**, **biyo ga-**  
**len**,—**ki**.  
 lamp, *n.*, (*lantern*) **sirad**,—**ki**;  
 night —, **ilais**,—**ki**.  
 lance, *n.*, (*long spear*) **waran**,—  
**ki**.  
 land, *n.*, **berri**,—**gi**, **đul**,—**ki**.  
 land, *v.i.*, (*put ashore*) **deg**; *v.tr.*,  
**deji**, **rog**, **so rog**, **alabadada**  
**rog**.  
 landing, *n.*, **degnin**,—**ti**, **rognin**,  
 —**ti**.  
 language, *n.*, **af**,—**ki**.  
 languid, *a.*, **ataisan**, **weidsan**.  
 languish, *v.i.*, **'atow**, **weidow**.  
 languor, *n.*, **'ato**,—**di**, **weidnimo**,  
 —**adi**.  
 lantern, *n.*, **fanus**,—**ki**.  
 lap, *n.*, **dab**,—**ti**.  
 lap, *v.tr.*, (*lick up*) **rah**.

lapidate, *v.tr.*, **shīd**.  
 lapidation, *n.*, **shīd**,—**ki**.  
 large, *a.*, **balladan**, **wein**;  
 footed, **kabo wein**.  
 largeness, *n.*, **ballād**,—**ki**, **weinan**,  
 —**ti**; — of feet or sandals,  
**kabo weinan**.  
 lark, *n.*, **hedin heto**,—**adi**.  
 larva, *n.*, **dirhi**,—**gi**; — of gnats,  
**lunlumai**,—**ihi**.  
 lash (*see* flog, flogging).  
 lass, *n.*, **gabād**,—**di**.  
 lassitude, *n.*, **dāl**,—**ki**.  
 last, *a.*, (*utmost*) **ugu dambaiyai**,  
**ugu dambaisai**; at —, **ahir-**  
**tanka**.  
 last, *v.i.*, (*endure*) **rāg**.  
 lasting, *a.*, **adag**.  
 latch, *n.*, **albabka ilhadisa**.  
 late, *a.*, **rāgsan**; (*deceased*) **din-**  
**tai** (*m.*), **dimatai** (*f.*); be —,  
**rāg**; was it so —? **ma sidasai**  
**u ragen?** he came —, **wa so**  
**rāgai**.  
 lately, *ad.*, **beri dowed**.  
 latitude, *n.*, (*breadth*) **ballad**,—  
**ki**.  
 lattice-work, *n.*, **sāb**,—**ki**.  
 laugh, laughter, *n.*, **hōsol**,—**ki**.  
 laugh, *v.i.*, **hōsol**; — at, **ku hōsol**.  
 launch, *v.tr.*, (*to force a ship into*  
*the sea*) **kawir**.  
 launderer, *n.*, **dhobi**,—**gi**, **dar**  
**hasal**,—**ki**.  
 lavish, *a.*, (*prodigal*) **lumai**, **nin**  
**lumai**; *v.tr.*, **lumi**.  
 law, *n.*, **haul**,—**ki**, **hainun**,—**ki**,  
**haīd**,—**ki**.  
 lawful, *a.*, **halal**; make him —,  
**halalai**.

- lawfulness, *n.*, **halal**,—**shi**.  
 lawsuit, *n.*, **da'wad**,—**di**.  
 lay, *v.tr.*, (place) **dig**; — aside, **dah, daho, digo**; — away, **reb**; — before, open out, **muji, tus**; — over, **dusha ka sar**; — on, **ku reb**; — down, **u dibo**; — hold of, **ho**.  
 laziness, *n.*, **ajisnimo**,—**adi, wahsi**, —**gi**.  
 lazy, *a.*, **'ajis**,—**ki**, **'ajisah, wahsan**; be —, **'ajisnow, wahso**.  
 lead, *n.*, (a metal) **rasas**,—**ti**.  
 lead, *v.tr.*, (guide) **badbādi, kahai**; — from, out of, **ka badbādi**; — to, **u kahai**; — the dance, **'ayarta hagaji**; — the prayer, **ina tuki** or **tuji**.  
 leader, *n.*, (of the prayer) **iman**, —**ki**.  
 leaf, *n.*, **'alen**,—**ti**; — of a palm-tree, **au**,—**di**.  
 leak, *n.*, **dalol**,—**ki**; *v.i.*, **dalol**; the kettle leaks, **distigi wa dalola**.  
 lean, *n.*, (of meat) **jid**,—**ki, jimid**, —**ki**.  
 lean (animal), *n.*, **abah**,—**hi**; *a.*, **abahah**; be —, **abah**; *v.c.*, **abahi**.  
 lean, *a.*, **'ataisan, weïdsan**; be —, **'atow, weïdow**; *v.c.*, **weïdai**.  
 lean, *v.tr.*, (incline) **tiri**, **'uski**; *v.i.*, **tirso**, **'usko**; — upon, **ku tiri, ku tirso**.  
 leanness, *n.*, **'ato**,—**adi, weïdnimo**,—**adi**.  
 leap, *v.i.*, (jump) **bod**; *n.*, **bodo**, —**adi, botin**,—**ti**.  
 learn, *v.tr.*, **baro, digo**.  
 learning, *n.*, **barnin**,—**ti**.  
 least, *a.*, **ka wada yar, ugu yar**.  
 leather, *n.*, **hod**,—**ki, jan**,—**ti, harag**,—**gi**.  
 leave, *n.*, (permission) **fasah**,—**hi**.  
 leave, *v.tr.*, (let go) **da, na'**; — aside, **mel digo**; — out, **ka hadi**; — behind, **dambaisi**; — on, **ku reb**; *v.i.*, **iss ka da, iss ka reb**.  
 leaven, *n.*, **hamir**,—**ki**.  
 lecture, *n.*, **hadis**,—**ki**.  
 ledge, *n.*, **aror**,—**ki**.  
 leech, *n.*, **'ula'ul**,—**shi**.  
 leer, *n.*, (an oblique look) **gatin**, —**ti**.  
 left (hand), *n.*, **bideh**,—**di**; to the —, **bidehda**; — handed, **gurai**,—**gi**.  
 leg, hind-leg, *n.*, **lug**,—**ti**; fore —, **jeni**,—**gi**; — below the knee, **kub**,—**ki, shansho**,—**adi**; — of a chair, **rukun**,—**ki**.  
 one-legged man, *n.*, **nin lugla, luglawai**,—**ihi**.  
 legacy, *n.*, **dardaran**,—**ki**.  
 legal (see lawful).  
 legumen, *n.*, **hudrad**,—**di**.  
 leisure, *n.*, **hauluyari**,—**di**.  
 lemon, *n.*, **lin danan**,—**ti** —**aid**.  
 lend, *v.tr.*, **amahi**.  
 lending, *n.*, **amah**,—**di**.  
 length, *n.*, **derer**,—**ki**.  
 lengthen, *v.tr.*, **derai, dereri**; — by adding to, **iss ku dereri**.  
 Lent, *n.*, **wahtega sonka**.  
 leopard, *n.*, **shabel**,—**ki, horgumo**, —**adi, nimmer**,—**ki**.

leper, *n.*, bar'asleh,—*ihi*.  
 leprosy, *n.*, bar'as,—*ki*.  
 less, *a.*, diman, ka yar.  
 lessen, *v.tr.*, din, yarai, yaraiso.  
 lesson, *n.*, ma'shar,—*ki*.  
 let, *v.i.*, da; — me alone, i da;  
 — me go out, dibadda i si da;  
 why do you — him come in?  
 mahad gudaha ugu so dai-  
 naisa? — the boys sleep, arur-  
 ta da ha sehatai; — down, ho-  
 sasisi; — in, into, so geli, so  
 da; — go, si da, so da; —  
 me see, bal an arko; — him  
 speak, ha hadlo; — it be so,  
 ha ahato, sida ha ahato; I  
 have let a house, ahal ban  
 kiraistai.  
 letter, *n.*, (of alphabet) haraf, —  
 ki; (an epistle) warhad,—*di*.  
 level, *v.tr.*, banai, sin, iss ku sin.  
 level ground, *n.*, ban,—*ki*, gegi,  
 —*di*, tamuḥ,—*di*, mel tamu-  
 hah.  
 liar, *n.*, beinalah,—*ihi*, beina-  
 was,—*ki*.  
 license, *n.*, (permission) fasah,—*hi*.  
 lick, *v.tr.*, lef.  
 lid, *n.*, dabol,—*ki*, hadub,—*ki*,  
 hadub gal,—*ki*, gorof,—*ki*,  
 dabah,—*hi*.  
 lie, *n.*, bein,—*ti*, halalif,—*ta*.  
 lie, *v.i.*, (tell a lie) bein sheg.  
 lie, *v.i.*, (rest) jif, jifso, oll; he  
 lies along upon the ground,  
 dulku yal, dulku yil.  
 life, *n.*, nolan,—*ti*, rubad,—*ki*,  
 naf,—*ti*; — time, 'emri,—*gi*;  
 next —, nolanta ahiro or no-  
 lanta dambai.

lifelessness, *n.*, nafo,—*ahi*.  
 lift, *v.tr.*, hinji, kor or sarai u  
 had.  
 light, *n.*, if,—*ki*, iftin,—*ki*, ilais,  
 —*ki*; — of the day, gabal,—  
 ki; *v.tr.*, iftimi, sirad, shid,  
 ololi.  
 light, *a.*, (bright) dalalaya; (not  
 heavy) fudud.  
 lighten, *v.tr.*, iftimi; it lightens,  
 'irku wa hilāaya.  
 lightning, *n.*, hilā,—*hi*.  
 like, *a.*, (resembling) leh eg, intas  
 o kaleh, intas leh eg; — father  
 — son, abbaha inankuna u eg  
 yahai; make —, u ekaisi; in  
 — manner, sidi o kaleh.  
 like, *v.tr.*, (love) ja'alaw; do you  
 — his advice? taladisa ma  
 ja'ashahai? do you — it? ma  
 ja'ashahai or je'eshahai?  
 likely, *ad.*, (probably) malaha;  
 he is — to die of hunger, ma-  
 laha gaja dili donta; we are  
 — to have war, dagal bainu  
 downahai.  
 likeness, *n.*, ekan,—*ti*.  
 liking, *n.*, (inclination); having  
 the same —, iss ku talo.  
 limb, *n.*, adin,—*ki*, lahad,—*ki*.  
 lime, *n.*, dareyo,—*adi*, malas,—  
 ti; quick—, dagah gubtai.  
 limit, *n.*, dal,—*ki*.  
 limp, *v.i.*, duti; *n.*, dukis,—  
 ki.  
 limpid, *a.*, (clear) miran.  
 line, *n.*, dilin,—*ti*, sadar,—*ki*,  
 tah, tihhi; the —, lines of the  
 hand, herro or herriyo,—*adi*;  
 range in —, tah, iss ku tah.

linen, *n.*, **dar**,—**ki**.  
 linger, *v.i.*, **rag**.  
 lion, *n.*, **libah**,—**hi**; male —, **ār**,  
 —**ki**; female —, **gōl**,—**shi**.  
 lip, *n.*, **bushin**,—**ti**, **dibin**,—**ti**,  
**farur**,—**ti**.  
 listen, *v.i.*, **degaiso**, **maḥal**, **yel**;  
 — to, **aḥbal**, **ka aḥbal**.  
 lit, *a.*, **siradan**, **shidan**.  
 little, *a.*, **yar**, **gabanah**, **gibinah**,  
**gaban**; *ad.*, **wah hoga** or **wuh**  
**hoga** or **wohhoga**, **yar**, **hun-**  
**yar**.  
 litany, *n.*, **hunud**,—**di**; recite the  
 —, **hunudda mari**.  
 live, *v.i.*, (be alive) **nolaw**, **jir**;  
 (dwell) **fadi**, **jir**, **jog**, **oll**, **ru-**  
**gaiso**.  
 liver, *n.*, **ber**,—**ti**; — of camels,  
**waslado**,—**ihi**.  
 living, *a.*, (alive) **nol**; — property,  
**holo nol**,—**ihi**, —**a**.  
 lizard, *n.*, **horato**,—**adi**, **gelka**  
**abadis**, **ror**,—**ki**, **masso** or  
**monso**,—**adi**.  
 lo! *int.*, **eg!** **ega!**  
 load, *v.tr.*, **rar**, **sheḥnad**, 'abai;  
*n.*, **hamil**,—**ki**, **rar**,—**ki**, **rarmo**,  
 —**adi**.  
 loading, *n.*, (freight) **sheḥnad**,—  
 —**di**.  
 loaded, laden, *a.*, **raran**, 'abaisan,  
**sheḥnadan**, **buḥa**.  
 loaf, *n.*, **kibis**,—**ti**.  
 loan, *n.*, (a thing lent) **amah**,—**di**.  
 loathe, *v.tr.*, (abhor) **na'**; he  
 loathes every meat, **hilib walba**  
**wa ka yihyihsanaya**; *v.i.*,  
 (create disgust) **yihyihsi**.  
 loathsome, *a.*, **yihyihsan**.

lobe, *n.*, (of the ear) **dahal**,—**shi**,  
**degta dahasheda**; upper part  
 of —, **hurdan** or **hurjan**,—**ki**.  
 lock, *n.*, **huful**,—**ki**.  
 locust, *n.*, **ayah**,—**hi**, **koronkoro**,  
 —**adi**.  
 log of wood, *n.*, **dogob**,—**ki**,  
**jirid**,—**di**.  
 loin, *n.*, (reins) **kelli**,—**di**; —  
 cloth, **mahawis**,—**ki**, **go**,—**hi**,  
**haid**,—**ki**.  
 loll, *v.i.*, **ku tirso**.  
 long, *a.*, **der**; — in prayer, **du'a**  
**ku rag**,—**gi**; — disease, **udur**  
**rāgai**; you are very — in  
 coming, **wad rāgta**; — after,  
*ad.*, **gor dambow**; how — is  
 it since? **imisa ka dambayai**  
 or **dambaisai?**  
 long, *ad.*, — ago, **beri horai**; not  
 long before, **ayamo dowed**; ere  
 long, **gor dowba**; I will come  
 ere long, **gor dowba wa iman**  
**dona**; as long as I live, **inta**  
**an nolahai**; as long as he is  
 virtuous he will be admired,  
**intas u wanaksanyahai wa la**  
**la yabi**; all my life long, **intan**  
**jirai o dan**, or **intan nola o**  
**dan**, or **intan nola o idil**; all  
 day long, **malin o idil**.  
 long, *v.tr.*, (desire earnestly) **ka**  
**rag**; I — to see him, **araggagi**  
**ban ka ragsanahai**, or **inan**  
**arke wan donaya**; — for,  
**tabalaisnaw**; he longs for this  
 place, **meshatanu u tabalaisan-**  
**yahai**.  
 look, *n.*, **egmo**,—**adi**, **arag**,—**gi**,  
**daimo**,—**adi**.

look, *v.i.*; he looks very well, **wa afimad haba**; that looks well, **wa wanaksanyahai** or **wanaksantahai**; — about you, **iss eg, iss jir**; — after, to the boy, **inanka eg** or **ilali** or **jir**; — at, **dai, bal eg**; — out, — for, **don, bād**; what do you — for? **maḥad donaisa**, or **maḥad radinaisa**? I have long looked for him, **in badan ban sugayai**; — into, over, **hubso**; — there, at, **u jed, u jeso, hagga u jeso**; let me — at the ship they speak of, **bal an ego markabka la shegayo**; — at a man eating, **ḥud**; looking at a man when eating, *n.*, **ḥud,—ki**.

look, *v.tr.*, **arag, eg, dai, jedāli, dugo**.

looking-glass, *n.*, **murayad,—di**.

loose, loosen, *v.tr.*, **deb'i**; *a.*, **deb-isan**.

lord, *n.*, **saheb,—ki**.

lose, *v.tr.*, **hor, ambi, hababi, hallai, lumi, bel**; *v.i.*, **ala'al, ambo, habab, hallaw, lun**.

loss, *n.*, **hallau,—gi**; suffer a —, **ed**; suffering of a —, **edis,—ki**; — of a person, **habab,—ki**.

lounge, *a.*, **hababsan, hallabai**.

lounge, *v.i.*, (to idle) **ku tirso**; do not —, **ha ku tirsan**.

louse, *n.*, **injir,—ti**.

love, *n.* **ja'ail,—ki, ja'alan,—ti**; *v.tr.*, **ja'alaw**; do not —, **ha ja'alan**.

low, *a.*, **hosai**; be —, **hosai**; *ad.*, **hos, hosta**; speak —, **hos u hadal**.

lower, *v.tr.*, (bring low) **hos u ḥabo, hos u hai**.

lowing, *n.*, (of cows) **bana'ei,—gi**.

luck, *n.*, **ayan,—ki, nasib,—ki**; good —, **'awo,—adi**; bad —, **ayan humo**; wish him good —, **ḥalib**.

lucky, *a.*, **ayanleh, ḥaliban**.

luggage, *n.*, **alabo,—adi**.

lull, *v.tr.*, **seḥi**.

lump, *n.*, (a mass) **fud,—ki, kus,—ki**; a — of sugar, **fud sun-korah**.

lunacy, *n.*, **walli,—di**.

lunatic, *a.*, **wallan, walla**.

lungs, *n.*, **sambab,—ki**.

lure (see allure).

luxation, *n.*, **fuduḥ** or **furuḥ,—hi**.

lynx, *n.*, **gududona,—gi**.

## M.

machine, *n.*, **dawar,—ki**.

mad, *a.*, **wallan**; become —, **wallo**.

madden, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, **wal, iss walwal**.

madness, *n.*, **walli,—di**.

magician, *n.*, **nin wah fala, nag wah fasha**.

magistrate, *n.*, **daulad** or **dowlad,—di**.

magnanimity, *n.*, **raganimo,—adi**.

Mahometan, *n.*, **muslim,—ki**.



maid, *n.*, **gabād**,—**di**, **ugub**,—**ki**,  
**gashan**,—**ti**.  
 maim, *v.tr.*, **adin go**; *a.*, **adin**  
**la**.  
 make, *v.tr.*, **samai**, **wahai**; —  
 well, **ād u ḥabo** or **samai**; —  
 again, **ku lāban**.  
 made, *a.*, **la wahai**, **samaisan**;  
 — of, **ka samaismai**; be —,  
**samaisan**, **samaisnaw**.  
 maker, *n.*, **samais**,—**ki**.  
 making, *n.*, **samain**,—**ti**.  
 male, *n.*, **labod**,—**ki**, **ḥododi**; *a.*,  
**lab**, **ḥodah**.  
 maledict, malediction (*see* curse).  
 malefactor, *n.*, **layan**,—**ki**.  
 malevolent, malignant, *a.*, **ḥamiti**,  
 —**gi**, **ḥamitiah**, **ḥamitigaha**.  
 malevolence, malignancy, *n.*, **ḥa-**  
**midnimo**,—**adi**.  
 mallet, *n.*, (wooden hammer) **ḥori**  
**dubbaah**.  
 malice, *n.*, **histi**,—**gi**.  
 man, *n.*, **nin**,—**ki**, **rag**,—**gi**; he  
 is grown a —, **wa gaḍ madow-**  
**bai**; — of prudence, wisdom,  
**farid**,—**ki**, **nin faridah**; — of  
 war, **markab ḥarbiah**.  
 manage, *v.tr.*, **tali**, **ku tali**; —  
 that office, **hafiska u tali**.  
 management, manage, *n.*, **talo**,—  
**adi**.  
 manager, *n.*, **taliya**,—**yih**, **ḥakin**,  
 —**ki**.  
 manducation, *n.*, **'alal**,—**ki**, **rabsi**,  
 —**gi**.  
 mane, *n.*, (of a horse) **gūd**,—**ki**;  
 hair of the —, **sa'in**,—**ti**.  
 manhood, *n.*, **ninnimo**,—**adi**, **ra-**  
**ganimo**,—**adi**.

mangouste (greyish-red), *n.*, **shau-**  
**shugā**,—**ih**; (red) **sogur**,—**ki**.  
 mankind, *n.*, **dad**,—**ki**.  
 manliness, *n.*, **raganimo**,—**adi**.  
 manner, *n.*, **si**,—**di**, **bassar**,—**ki**;  
 in this —, **sidan**; do in the  
 same —, **sidi lo samaiyai u**  
**samai**; in what —? **side?**  
 (custom) **dastur**,—**ti**; having  
 the same manners, **iss ku talo**.  
 many, *a.*, **badan**, **tiro badan**.  
 map, *n.*, **warḥadda dunidu ku**  
**sawirantahai**.  
 marble (for playing), *n.*, **fatari**,  
 —**gi**; **fatatir**,—**ti** (*plur.*).  
 march, *v.i.*, **so'od**, **talab**, **ba'id**; *v.c.*,  
**so'odsi**, **talabi**; *n.*, **so'od**,—**ki**,  
**talabo**,—**adi**.  
 mare, *n.*, **genyo**,—**adi**.  
 mark, *n.*, **'alan**,—**ki**, **astan**,—**ti**,  
**sumad**,—**di**, **ḥanjid**,—**di**; *v.tr.*,  
**'alamadi**, **sumad**.  
 market, *n.*, **suḥ**,—**hi**.  
 marriage, *n.*, **gūr**,—**ki**, **gūrsad**,  
 —**ki**, **aros**,—**ki**.  
 married, *a.*, **gūrsadai**; a — man,  
**nag la gūrsadai**; a — woman,  
**nag ninleh**; a new- — man,  
**aros**,—**ki**.  
 marrow, *n.*, **duḥ**,—**hi**.  
 marry, *v.tr.*, **u guri**, **u dis**, **iss u**  
**guri**, **meri**; — your daughter  
 to me, **gabaddada i meri**;  
*v.i.*, **gurso**; *v.r.*, **merso**; marry  
 your sister-in-law in a second  
 marriage, **dumal**.  
 marsh, *n.*, **rubad**,—**ki**.  
 marvel, *n.*, **yab**,—**ki**.  
 marvellous, *a.*, **yaban**, **yableh**, **la**  
**yabsan**.

masculine, *n.*, (sex) rag,—gi.  
 mason, *n.*, bani,—gi.  
 mass, *n.*, (lump) fud,—ki; (heap) tul,—ki.  
 Mass, *n.*, (holy sacrifice) haddas,—ki.  
 mast, *n.*, dahal,—ki.  
 master, *n.*, saheb,—ki, mahadin,—ki; school—, mu'alim,—ki, fihi,—gi, bara,—ihi.  
 master, *v.tr.*, u tali; (subdue) jar'a bar, la'li, dastur hun karaw.  
 masticate, *v.tr.*, 'alali, rabso.  
 mastication, *n.*, 'alal,—ki, 'alalis,—ki, rabsi,—gi.  
 masturb, *v.tr.*, ka'si; *v.r.*, ka'so.  
 masturbation, *n.*, ka'si,—gi.  
 mat, *n.*, dermo,—adi, harar,—ki, kebed,—di.  
 match, *n.*, (lucifer) haraf,—ki, kebrid,—di.  
 mate, *n.*, (companion) wehel,—ki.  
 maternity, *n.*, hoyanimo,—adi.  
 matrice, *n.*, (womb) rimai,—gi, ur,—ki.  
 matrimony, *n.*, gūr,—ki.  
 matter, *n.*, (pus) de'an,—ki, malah,—di; (cause) sabab,—ti, ed,—di; what is the —? eddu wa mahai? or mahad lehдахai? I make no — of it, yelkisa!  
 mature, *v.tr.*, bislai.  
 mature, *a.*, bisil.  
 maturity, *n.*, bisail,—ki; age of —, gan,—ki; the man at the age of —, gad madowbai.  
 maw, *n.*, (stomach of birds) bog,—gi.  
 maxim, *n.*, mahmah,—di.

may, *aux.v.*, kar; you — if you wish, hadad rabsid wa karta; if it — be, hadai jiri karto; if I — say so, hadan sida odan karayo; as much as — be, intad kartid.  
 meadow, *n.*, doho,—adi.  
 meal, *n.*, 'unno,—adi, hadimo,—adi, suhur,—ti, afur,—ki; take your —, suhuro.  
 mean, *a.*, (base) fudud.  
 meaning, *n.*, ma'nai,—ihi; what is the — of this word? eraiga ma'nihisu wa mahai?  
 meanness, *n.*, fudaid,—ki.‡  
 means, *n.*; by all —, kolleh; by no —, sina.  
 measure, *n.*, gedka lugu hiyaso, mailin,—ki; take the —, hiyas; *v.tr.*, dudumi, dira'.  
 meat, *n.*, hilib,—ki, jimid,—ki, 'ad,—ki, muhammad,—di, kumbis,—ki, jid,—ki; fat of —, barur,—ti.  
 meddle, *v.tr.*, ga'an geli.  
 mediate, *v.tr.*, ga'an geli, heshisi, tali.  
 mediation, *n.*, heskis,—ti, talo,—adi.  
 mediator, *n.*, taliya,—ihi.  
 medicament, *n.*, da'imo,—adi.  
 medicine, *n.*, dawo,—adi, sa-naho,—adi; give —, dawai.  
 medicinal tree, *n.*, gugubod,—ki.  
 meditate, *v.i.*, hubso.  
 meditation, *n.*, hubsad,—ki.  
 medley, *n.*, iss ku daran,—ki.  
 meek, mild, *a.*, habow.  
 meet, *v.tr.*, la kulan; *v.i.*, iss urura.

meeting, *n.*, **kulan**,—**ki**, **shir**,—**ki**, **urur**,—**ki**; have a —, **shira**, **so shira**.  
 melancholy, *n.*, **wahan**,—**ki**, **hulub**,—**ki**.  
 melancholic, *a.*, **hulubsan**; be —, **wahan**, **hulub**.  
 melon, *n.*, **bartih**,—**hi**; water—, **habhab**,—**ki**; wild —, **unun**,—**ki**.  
 melt, *v.tr.*, **dalali**, **dahaji**; — in, **ku dalali**.  
 melted, *a.*, **shuban**.  
 member, *n.*, **adin**,—**ki**, **lahad**,—**ki**.  
 membrum virile, *n.*, **gus**,—**ki**, **hodo**,—**ihi**, **buryo**,—**adi**.  
 memory, *n.*, **husus**,—**ti**, **fahmad**,—**di**.  
 mend, *v.tr.*, (repair) **kar**, **hor**, **kab**, **hodob**.  
 meuses, *n.*, **dig**,—**gi**, **hail**,—**ki**.  
 mention, *v.tr.*, **sheg**; do not —, **ha ba shegin**.  
 merchandise, *n.*, **alabo**,—**adi**, **holo**,—**ihi**, **mod**,—**ki**, **saman**,—**ki**.  
 merchant, *n.*, **baya mushtari**,—**gi**, **dilal**,—**ki**.  
 merciful, *a.*, **naharisleh**, **rahim**,—**ki**, **nin rahimah**.  
 mercy, *n.*, **nahadin**,—**ti**, **naharis**,—**ti**, **rahmad**,—**di**; have —, **nah**, **nahariso**.  
 merit, *v.tr.*, **galabso**; *v.c.*, **galabsi**.  
 merry, *a.*, **badadsan**, **farahanah**.  
 mesh, *n.*, **god**, **hog**; there was plenty of fish in the meshes of the net, **godadka shabagga kalun badan ba ku jirai**.

message, *n.*, **war**,—**ki**.  
 messenger, *n.*, **war had**,—**di**, **war kena**,—**ihi**.  
 Messiah, *n.*, **elmessieh**, **Kristos**, **'Issa el messieh**.  
 method, *n.*, **hagajis**,—**ki**.  
 mewing, *n.*, **dogor rugmad**,—**ki**.  
 mid-day, *n.*, **had**,—**di**, **duhur**,—**ki**.  
 middle, midst, *n.*, **deh**,—**di**; go in the —, **u dahai**.  
 midwife, *n.*, **umuliso**,—**adi**.  
 might, *n.*, **hog**,—**gi**, **ital**,—**ki**; *aux.v.*, **kari laha**.  
 mighty, *a.*, **hog wein**, **huwad leh**.  
 migrate, *v.i.*, **gur**.  
 migration, *n.*, **gurnin**,—**ki**.  
 milk, *n.*, **'ano**,—**ihi**; fresh —, **da'i**,—**di**; — of ewe, **'ana idad**; — of goat, **'ana riad**; fresh camel's —, **hor**,—**ki**; sour —, **'ano danan**; sour — of camels, **karur**,—**ti**; turned —, **bah**; the — has turned, **'anaha bahai**; curdle —, **gadod**,—**ki**; butter —, **ir**,—**ti**; — and water mixed, **badah**,—**hi**; — and butter— mixed, **buhbuhod**,—**ki**, **weildo**,—**adi**.  
 milk, *v.tr.*, **liss**, **so liss**, **mal**, **so mal**, **mahar ku mal**, **darar mal**.  
 million, *num.*, **toban bohol o kun**.  
 mind (*see* intellect).  
 mind, *v.tr.*, **hubso**, **foyigow**; — well what I say, **wahan ku lehahai ad u hubso**; — your business, **dantada foyigow**;

- your health, **afimadka daur** ;  
I shall — the boy, **wilkan jiri** ;  
*v.tr.*, **iss ka daur, iss ka eg, iss ka jir, nin fojigan ahaw** ; *v.tr.*,  
(put in —) **hususi**.  
mine (*see* Grammar).  
mingle, *v.tr.*, (mix) **iss ku dar, hosh, walah**.  
minute, *n.*, **minit,—ki**.  
miracle, *n.*, **wah an la karin**.  
mire, *n.*, (mud) **dohbo,—adi**.  
mirror, *n.*, **biladaya,—ihi, mura-yad,—di**.  
misadventure, *n.*, **ayan humo,—adi**.  
misbehave, *v.i.*, **abur humaw**.  
misbehaviour, *n.*, **abur hun**.  
misbelief, *n.*, **amin hun**.  
miscarriage, *n.*, **ilma ka homan,—ki**.  
miscarry, *v.i.*, **ilma iss ka hon** ;  
*v.c.*, **ilma ka hon**.  
mischief, *n.*, **histi,—gi, wah yello,—adi** ; do some —, **wah yel**.  
mischievous, *a.*, **wah yellaleh** ;  
*n.*, **wah yel,—ki**.  
miser, *n.*, **bahail,—ki, bahailad,—di, dabhal,—ki, masug,—gi, mudal,—ki**.  
misfortune, *n.*, **ayan humo,—adi**.  
mislead, *v.tr.*, **hatal, halhal** ; be misled, **hatalan**.  
misleader, *n.*, **mahawi,—gi**.  
mist, *n.*, **'iro,—adi**.  
misty, *a.*, **'iraisan**.  
mistake, *n.*, **hatalad,—di, ilow-sho,—ihi** ; be mistaken, **hatalan**.  
misunderstand, *v.tr.*, **si hun garo**.  
mix, *v.tr.*, **halad, iss ku halad**.  
mixture, *n.*, **halad,—ki**.  
moan, *n.*, **tah,—hi** ; *v.i.*, **tah**.  
mob, *n.*, **buh,—hi**.  
mock, *v.tr.*, **luhufi or luhfi, ku hosol** ; mockery, *n.*, **luhuf,—ki**.  
mode, *n.*, **si,—di**.  
modest, *a.*, **hil or hishod badan** ;  
be —, **hisho**.  
modesty, *n.*, **hishod,—ki, hil,—ki**.  
modify, *v.tr.*, **bedel**.  
moist, *a.*, **hoiyan**.  
moisten, *v.tr.*, **hoi**.  
molar tooth, *n.*, **gows,—ki**.  
molest, *v.tr.*, **dali, kaga 'eisi, hanuji**.  
moment, *n.*, **'abbar,—ki**.  
Monday, *n.*, **isnin,—ti**.  
money, *n.*, **la'ag,—ti** ; — box, case, or linen — bag, **kish,—ki** ; leathern purse, **kishad,—di**.  
monition, *n.*, **wano,—adi**.  
monk, *n.*, **wadad,—ki**.  
monkey, *n.*, **dayer,—ki**.  
monsoon (N.E.), *n.*, **bad furan,—ki** ; (S.W.) **bad hidan,—ki**.  
month, *n.*, **bil, bishi**, the ...  
monthly, *ad.*, **bil walba** ; I go to Aden —, **bishi ba mar ban Aden taga**.  
moon, *n.*, **dayah,—hi** ; — light, **'addo,—adi** ; half —, **dayah badki** ; full —, **dayah dan, dayihhi dama** ; new —, **dayah 'usub** ; quarter of the —, **bil,—shi**.  
moor, *n.*, (marsh) **rubad,—ki**.

- more, *a.*, **ka badan, ka ron**; will you have —? **ma ka badsanaisa?** *ad.*, once —, **mar kaleh**; no —, never —, in, **inta ka dambaisa**.
- moreover, *ad.*, **weli ba**.
- morning, *n.*, **aror,—ti, subah,—ihhi**; this —, **saka**; early —, **aroryo,—adi**.
- morning star, *n.*, **hidig aroryo, hidigti wa beri**.
- morrow, *n.*, **berri,—di**; to —, *ad.*, **berri, berrito**; until to —, **halkiyo berri**.
- mortal, *a.*, **nafta dila**.
- mortar, *n.*, (to grind in) **malkad,—ki**; — of wood, **moya** or **moyai,—ihi**; (lime and sand mixed) **nurad,—di**.
- mosquito, *n.*, **kane'o,—adi**.
- most, *a.*, **ka wada badan, ugu badan**.
- mother, *n.*, **hoyo,—adi**; — in-law, **soddoh,—di**.
- motive, *n.*, **ed,—di, sabab,—ti**.
- moulting (*see* mewing).
- mound, *n.*, **dud,—ki, gumbur,—ti**.
- mount, mountain, *n.*, **bur,—ti**.
- mount, *v.i.*, (go up) **kor, ful**.
- mourn, mourning (*see* lament).
- mouse, *n.*, **jir yar,—ki,—a**; a small —, **bara dubleh**.
- moustache, *n.*, **sharub,—ti**.
- mouth, *n.*, **af,—ki**.
- mouthful, *n.*, **'antugo,—adi, luḥmad,—di**; give a —, **'antuji**.
- move, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, **daḥdahah, baïd, du, durug, so'o, lul, walah**; — from, off, **ka baïd, ka durug, ka du, ka so'o**.
- movement, *n.*, **daḥdahah,—hi, walah,—hi**.
- much, *a.*, **badan**; as —, so —, **inta, intas, inta o kaleh**.
- mud, *n.*, **dohbo,—adi, doḥbo haredad**.
- muddy, *a.*, **dohbo badan, saboh**; — place, **didi,—gi**.
- mug, *n.*, **kalah,—hi**.
- mule, *n.*, **bahlad,—di**; he —, **bahlad lab**.
- multiplication, *n.*, **tarin,—ki**.
- multiply, *v.tr.*, **tar**; be multiplied, **taran**.
- multitude, *n.*, **dad badan, buḥ,—hi, urur,—ki**.
- murder, *v.tr.*, **dil**.
- murderer, *n.*, **dila,—ihi**.
- murmur, mumble, *v.i.*, **gunus, hos u guh**; *n.*, **gunus,—ki**.
- muscle, *n.*, **merji,—gi**.
- mushroom, *n.*, **warik,—ti**.
- music, *n.*, **hes,—ti**.
- musk deer, *n.*, **beira,—ihi**.
- musulman, *n.*, **muslim,—ki**.
- mute (*see* dumb).
- mutton, *n.*, **hilib idad,—ki, idaha**.
- muzzle, *n.*, **gafur,—ki, afuf,—ti**; *v.tr.*, **afuf**; (only tying) **ganaf**.
- myope, *a.*, **arag darran, imamowsan**; be —, **imamowsan**.
- myopy, *n.*, **imamowski,—gi**.
- myrrh, *n.*, **malmal,—ki**; — tree, **didhin,—ki**; false — tree, **habaghadi,—gi**.
- my, *p.prn.* (*see* Grammar).
- mystery, *n.*, **wah an la garan, wah an la karin**.
- mystification, *n.*, **uggoyo,—adi**.

## N.

- nail, *n.*, (of the finger) 'iddi,—di;  
iron —, **mismar** or **musmar**,—  
**ki**.
- nail, *v.tr.*, **musmar**.
- naked, *a.*, **hawana**.
- nakedness, *n.*, **hawanan**,—ti.
- name, *n.*, **maga'**,—hi; *v.tr.*, u  
**bihi**, **ugu yed**.
- nape, *n.*, (joint of the neck) **sagan-madon**,—ti.
- narrate, *v.tr.*, **sheko** u **mari**, u  
**shekai**.
- narrative, *n.*, **sheko**,—adi.
- narrow, *a.*, 'edidi.
- narrowness, *n.*, 'edidi,—gi.
- nasty (*see* dirty).
- nation, *n.*, **habilo**,—adi.
- nativity, *n.*, **dalnin**,—ti.
- natural child, *n.*, **wa'al**,—ki.
- nature, *n.*, **dunyo**,—adi; (temper)  
**abur**,—ki,—ti.
- naughty, *a.*, **hun**.
- nausea, *n.*, **yihyihsi**,—gi.
- navel, *n.*, **hundur**,—ti; — string,  
**hudun**,—ti.
- navigate, *v.i.*, **dof**.
- navigation, *n.*, **dof**,—ki, **dofnin**,  
—ti.
- nayword, *n.*, (refusal) **dafirad**,—  
**di**.
- near, *ad.* and *prp.*, **ag**, **agta**, **dow**,  
**sokai**, **higta**; be —, **dowow**,  
**hig**; come —, so **dowow**, so  
**durug**; go —, u **dowow**, u  
**durug**; put —, so **dowai**, u  
**dowai**, **iss ku dowai**.
- nearness, *n.*, **dowan**,—ti.
- neat, *a.*, **shuban**.
- neck, *n.*, **hor**,—ti.
- necklace, *n.*, **horhid**,—ki, **kul**,—  
**shi**, **jilbad**,—di.
- need, *n.*, (want) **dan**,—ti, **tabalo**,  
—adi; (poverty) **bāho**,—adi.
- needy (man), *a.*, (nin) 'a'idah,  
'a'id,—ki.
- needle, *n.*, **irbad**,—di; big —,  
**mahad**,—ki.
- negligence, *n.*, **fojiglaan**,—ti.
- negligent, *a.*, **mog**, **mogai**.
- negotiate, *v.tr.*, **deh-gal**.
- negro, *n.*, **sawahili**,—gi, **adon**,—  
**ki**,—ti, **bidai**,—ihi.
- neigh, *v.i.*, **danan**; neighing, *n.*,  
**danan**,—ki.
- neighbour, *n.*, **deris**,—ki.
- neighbourhood, *n.*, **derisnimo**,—  
**adi**.
- neither, *ad.*, **midna**.
- nephew, *n.*, **inanki** or **ina walal-**  
**kai**, **walalkai** ba **dalai**, **wala-**  
**shai** ba **dashai**.
- nest, *n.*, **bul**,—ki.
- net, *n.*, **shabak**,—gi.
- nettle, *n.*, **ged hajin**,—ki.
- nettle-rash, *n.*, **addo**,—adi, **hajin**,  
—ti.
- neutral tint, *a.*, **owlaled**.
- never, *ad.*, **abadan**, **abkai**, **abid-**  
**kaina**, **weligai**; — mind, **yel-**  
**kisa**, **yelkeda**.
- nevertheless, *c.*, **ha ahato**, **ha**  
**ahataie**.
- new, *a.*, 'usub, 'usba.
- news, *n.*, **war**,—ki; good —,  
**nabad**,—di; bring —, **war gei**  
or **ken**; bring — from, **ka war**  
**ken**; a man receiving —, **war-**  
**hab**,—ki.

next, *a.*, dow, sokai, higa; the — house, aḥalka sokai or dow or higa; the — month, bisha dambe; the — day, berri; tell me the — word, eraiga ka shishaiya i sheg; I will do better — time, mar dambe wan ka wanagi; be — to, ḥig.

nib, *n.*, 'aro,—adi.

nice, *a.*, baḥsan, ād, dor, shuban, wanaksan.

nically (make), *v.tr.*, horḥi, horoḥ u yel, wanaji, hagaji.

niceness, *n.*, wanag,—gi.

nickname, *n.*, nanais,—ti.

niece, *n.*, (my) gabaddi or inanti walalkai or walashai.

night, *n.*, habein,—ki; (time of sleeping) saḥ,—di; mid —, saḥ dehe; to—, 'awa; last —, ḥalai; go at —, gud.

nightmare, *n.*, awawi,—gi.

nine, *num.*, sagal,—ki.

nineteen, *num.*, sagal iyo toban,—ki.

ninety, *num.*, sagashan,—ki.

ninth, *num.*, sagalad,—ki,—di.

nip, *n.*, (pinch) ḥanjido,—adi; *v.tr.*, ḥanjidi.

nipple, *n.*, (teat of the breast) ib,—ti.

no, *ad.*, maya, maha.

nobody, *n.*, 'iddina.

noise, *n.*, sanḥad,—di, ḥab or ḥabḥab,—ti, ḥad, wa,—di, hau,—di, baf! fof,—ki; make a —, kaga sanḥadi.

nomad, *ad.* and *n.*, rer gura,—gi; Somals are a — people, dadka Somalied wa dad an mel la ku hadin.

none, *prn.*, midna, middina.

noon, *n.*, duḥur,—ki, ḥad,—di; after—, duḥurka dabaddisa.

noose, *n.*, (running knot) suryo,—adi.

noose, *v.tr.*, suryai.

north, *n.*, jah,—hi.

nose, *n.*, san,—ki; flat —, san balladan; wipe your —, sinso, iss ka tir, iss ka simi.

nostril, *n.*, dul,—ki.

not, *ad.*, an, ma; there is —, ma jiro; is it —? so ma aha?

nothing, *ad.*, babah, waḥba.

notice, *n.*, war,—ki.

notify, *v.tr.*, ogaisi, warran.

nourish, *v.tr.*, sabbar, sorsi, sabbaro.

now, *ad.*, aminka, iminka, had-dai, hadder; — a-days, hatan; just —, iminkada, haddadatan.

now, *c.*, haddaba, haddeh.

number, *n.*, (mark) sumad,—ki; (sum) tiro,—adi; a certain —, daur,—ki.

numbness, *n.*, kabubiyo,—adi.

numerous, *a.*, badan, tiro badan.

nuptial, *n.*, aros,—ki.

nurse, *n.*, umuliso,—adi.

nut, *n.*, (cocoa-nut) narajin,—ti; earth — (arachis), los,—ki.

## O.

oar, *n.*, seb,—ki.

oath, *n.*, dār,—ti, imán,—ti, aḥ-di,—gi.

obedience, *n.*, **dega nugail,—ki**,  
**dega nuglan,—ti**.  
obedient, *a.*, **dega nugul**.  
obey, *v.tr.*, (be obedient) **dega**  
**nuglow, degaiso, yel**.  
objurgation, *n.*, **masabidnimo,—**  
**adi**.  
oblique, *a.*, (compel) **hāsab, mu-**  
**huni**.  
oblique, *a.*, **hallohan, ma tosna,**  
**ma shubna**.  
obliterate, *v.tr.*, **babihi**.  
oblivion, *n.*, **ilowsho,—ihi**.  
observe, *v.tr.*, **indai**.  
observation, *n.*, **indo,—ihi**.  
obstruct, *v.tr.*, **ōd**.  
obstructed, *a.*, **ōdan**.  
obtain, *v.tr.*, **hel, ma'ash**.  
occident, *n.*, **galbed,—ki**.  
occupation, *n.*, **haul,—shi, shu-**  
**hul,—ki**.  
occupy, *v.tr.*, **shahaisi**; *v.r.*, **hau-**  
**shada habso**.  
occur, *v.i.*, **noho**; it occurs, **wah-**  
**hai nohotai**.  
ocean, *n.*, **bad,—di**.  
odor, *n.*, **ur,—ti**.  
odoriferous, *a.*, **udgon**.  
of, off (*see* Grammar).  
offence, *n.*, **tahsir,—ti, dembi,—**  
**gi**.  
offend, *v.tr.*, **'ai**.  
offer, *v.tr.*, **u bihi**.  
offering, *n.*, **sadahad, sadahad**  
**Ebbahai lo gubai**.  
office, *n.*, (place, ... ..) **hafis,—**  
**ki**.  
often, *ad.*, **gor, kol, mar badan,**  
**daur gor, hajaila, yala**.  
oil, *n.*, **salid,—di**.

old, *a.*, **gabow, duhah, dugah**;  
— man, **odai,—gi, islan,—ki,**  
**wadad,—ki, wayel,—ki**; —  
woman, **habar,—ti, islan,—ti,**  
**wadadad,—di**; — age, **dā**  
**wein, gabow,—gi**; — people,  
**dad gabowbai, nin da wein,**  
**duh,—di**; — thing, **dug**;  
grow, be —, *v.i.*, **gabow**; —  
times, **beriyi horai**.  
omen, *n.*, **fal,—ki**.  
omit, *v.tr.*, **iss ka da, ka hadi**;  
be omitted, **ka had**.  
omnipotence, *n.*, **huwad,—di**.  
on, *prp.*, **ku, dul, dusha**.  
onager, *n.*, (wild ass) **gumburi,—**  
**gi**.  
once, *a.*, (one time) **mar**; (for-  
merly) **beri,—gi, wā,—gi,**  
**beri horai, wa horai, kolki**  
**horai, kolki**; it was —, **beri**  
or **wa wahha jirai**.  
one, *num.*, **kow,—di, mid,—ki,**  
**—di**; — by —, **mid mid**; less  
—, **mid la**; it is all —, **gidi**  
**wa iss ku wada mid**; it is all  
— to me, **gidi wa iss ugu kai**  
**mid**; it is all — as if you threw  
your money into the river, **gidi**  
**wa mid sidad la'agtadi dur-**  
**durka ku ridai**; every —, **mid**  
**walba**; they eat — another,  
**wa iss 'unan**; — handed, **ga-**  
**'an keliah leh**.  
onion, *n.*, **basal,—shi**.  
only, *a.*, (single) **keliah**; *ad.*,  
**un**.  
open, *v.tr.*, **fur**; *a.*, **banan, fu-**  
**ran**.  
opening, *n.*, **furnin,—ti**.



opinion, *n.*, **talo**,—**adi**, **tashi**,—**gi**.  
 opposite, *a.*, **hor**, **horti**.  
 opposition, *n.*, **asarar**,—**ki**, **did-nin**,—**ti**.  
 oppression, *n.*, **'ehō**,—**adi**, **'eha-sho**,—**adi**.  
 opulent, *a.*, **hodanah**, **holo badan**.  
 or, *c.*, **ama**, **amase**, **mase**, **mise**.  
 orange, *n.*, **lin ma'an**,—**ti**, —**aid**.  
 order, *n.*, (command) **hukum**,—**ki**; (regular disposition) **hagajis**,—**ki**; *v.tr.*, (command) **u dir**; (regulate) **hagaji**, **wanaji**, **hagajiso**, **wanajiso**.  
 orient, *n.*, **bari**,—**gi**.  
 origin, *n.*, **horan**,—**ti**.  
 ornaments, *n.*, (for women) **siyahad**,—**di**.  
 orphan, *n.*, **agon**,—**ki** (*mas.*), —**ti** (*fem.*), **rajai**,—**gi**.  
 oryx, *n.*, (beisa antelope) **bi'id**,—**ki**.  
 ostrich, *n.*, **gorayo**,—**adi**; male —, **gorai**,—**gi**, **halda**,—**gi**.  
 other, *a.*, **kaleh**; the —, **ki kaleh**, **kan kaleh**; another, **mid kaleh**.  
 otherwise, *c.*, **hadikaleh**.  
 our (*see* Grammar).  
 out, *prp.*, **dibad**, **dibadda**.  
 outcast, *a.*, **dairsan**, **la na'ai**.  
 outcry, *n.*, **dawah**,—**hi**, **hailo**,—**adi**, **sawahān**,—**ki**.  
 outside, *ad.*, **dibadda**; *n.* and *ad.*, **duled**,—**ki**; he is —, **isagu duledku joga**.  
 oven, *n.*, **mufo**,—**adi**.  
 over, *prp.*, **dul**, **dusha**, **gud**, **gud-**

**ka**, **kor**; — again, **weliba**; be —, **ka sarrai**.  
 overcome, *v.tr.*, **ka adkaw**, **dulmar**.  
 overseer, *n.*, **mukadam** or **maḥadim**,—**ki**.  
 overtake, *v.tr.*, **gād**.  
 overthrow, *v.tr.*, **dumi**, **ka dādi**.  
 owe, *v.tr.*; I — you money, **la'ag bad igu lehdahai**.  
 owl, *n.*, **shimbir libah**,—**di**; small —, **'iow**,—**di**.  
 own, *v.tr.*, **hiro**; *a.*, (*see* Gram.).  
 owner, *n.*, **nin aḥalka leh**.  
 ox, *n.*, **dibi**,—**gi**.

## P.

pace, *v.i.*, (step) **talab**; *n.*, **talabo**,—**adi**.  
 pacha, *n.*, **basha**,—**ihi**.  
 pacific, *a.*, **ḥabow**, **nabdiya**.  
 pacify, *v.tr.*, **nabdi**.  
 pack, *v.tr.*, **hid**; (packet) **hidmo**,—**adi**.  
 pack-saddle, *n.*, (camel's) **heriyo**,—**adi**.  
 pagan, *n.*, **gal**,—**ki**.  
 page, *n.*, (of a book) **bāl**,—**ki**.  
 pail, *n.*, **baldi**,—**gi**; — of skin, **dandul**,—**shi**, **dowlis**,—**ki**, **gorof**,—**ki**, **wadān**,—**ti**.  
 pain, *n.*, (penalty) **taḥsirad**,—**di**; (ache) **ḥanun**,—**ki**, **silei'**,—**hi**, **ta'ab**,—**ki**.  
 pain, *v.tr.*, (afflict) **ḥanuni**, **ḥanuji**, **sili'i**; *v.imp.*, **ḥanun**.

painful, *a.*, ḥanunsan, silei'san.  
 paint, *v.tr.*, ranji; *n.*, (colour)  
 ranji,—gi.  
 pair, *n.*, laba, labada,—di.  
 palate, *n.*, danhanag,—gi, dan-  
 galah,—hi, hardad,—ki.  
 palm, *n.*, (of the hand) baba'o,—  
 adi, ala'al or ala'anal,—shi,  
 saab,—ki.  
 palpitate, *v.i.*, ror.  
 palsy, *n.*, 'urian,—ki.  
 pan, *n.*, dawa,—ihi.  
 panca, *n.*, bankad,—di.  
 pant, *v.i.*, hinrag.  
 panting, *n.*, hinrag,—gi.  
 panther, *n.*, shabel,—ki, horgu-  
 mo,—adi, nimmer,—ki.  
 pap, *n.*, (nipple) ib,—ti.  
 paper, *n.*, warḥad,—di, warah,  
 —di.  
 parable, *n.*, mathal,—ki.  
 paradise, *n.*, janno,—adi.  
 parallel, *a.*, siman; they are —,  
 bai iss u wada jiran.  
 paralytic, *a.*, 'urianaḥ.  
 parasol, *n.*, dallayad,—di.  
 parcel, *n.*, ḥidmo,—adi.  
 parchedness, *n.*, (of the mouth)  
 lun,—ki.  
 pardon, *n.*, samah,—di, 'affi,—  
 gi; *v.tr.*, samah, 'affi; — each  
 other, iss 'affiya.  
 parent, *n.*, walid,—ki.  
 park, *n.*, (zariba) saribad,—di.  
 parricide, *n.*, walad-inkar,—ki.  
 part, *n.*, in,—ti, ḥaib,—ti; (half)  
 go,—hi; (party), take his —,  
 la mel noḥo.  
 part, *v.tr.*, (partake) ḥaib, kala  
 go; — with, kala gosta.

part, *v.i.*, (quit) tag, ka tag; we  
 must —, an tagno, an kala  
 tagno.  
 partial, *v.i.*, (be) ka 'eho; — sen-  
 tence, gar 'eho,—ti, 'eḥada-  
 ahaid.  
 partiality, *n.*, 'eho,—adi, 'eḥa-  
 sho,—adi.  
 participate, *v.tr.*, ḥaibso.  
 particle, *n.*, in yar,—ti, —aid.  
 partner, *n.*, mushrik,—gi.  
 party, *n.*, (faction) ḥolo,—adi.  
 pasha, *n.*, basha,—ihi.  
 pass, *v.i.*, daf, mar; he passed by  
 our door, albabkayagu marai;  
 — away, daf; — along the  
 shore, ḥebta si mar; *v.tr.*, —  
 the river, durdurka ka talab;  
 we shall — the winter in the  
 town, guga an magalada ku  
 hadno; — near, ag mar, iss  
 ku du; — by the side, ges ka  
 mar; — across, deḥ mar.  
 passage, *n.*, (on board ship) dof,  
 —ki.  
 passenger, *n.*, rakab,—ki.  
 pat, *v.tr.*, salah; *n.*, (light blow)  
 salahid,—di.  
 patch, *v.tr.*, kar; *n.*, karrin,—ti.  
 paten, *n.*, se'ni,—gi.  
 path, *n.*, dau,—gi, jid,—ki, ma-  
 rin,—ki.  
 patience, *n.*, dulḥadasho,—adi,  
 kadsī,—gi, sabir 'or samir,—  
 ki, sugnin,—ti; have —, or  
 be patient, daur, sug, samir,  
 dulḥado, kadsō.  
 patient, *a.*, dulḥadasho badan,  
 kadsileh, sugninleh.  
 patriarch, *n.*, batriyark,—gi.

patron, *n.*, **abban**,—**ki**.  
 pause, *n.*, **nasad**,—**ki**.  
 paw, *n.*, **baba'o**,—**adi**.  
 pawn, *n.*, **dibasho**,—**adi**, **rahmad**,  
 —**di**; *v.tr.* **rahan**.  
 pay, *v.tr.*, **bihi**; *n.*, (payment)  
**def**,—**ti**, **hahai**,—**gi**, **musha-**  
**haro**,—**adi**.  
 peace, *n.*, **nabad**,—**di**; **heshis**,—  
**ki**, **barah**,—**hi**; be in —, **na-**  
**bad gal**, **nabad hab**, **nabad**  
**geliyo**; they are living in —,  
**barah ba lo yal**; make —, *v.i.*,  
**heshi**, **la heshi**; make — be-  
 tween them, *v.tr.*, **nabad hado**,  
**heshisi**, **nabdi**.  
 peak, *n.*, **'aro**,—**adi**, **fih**,—**hi**.  
 pearl, *n.*, **lul**,—**ki**.  
 peasant, *n.*, **rer miyi**,—**gi**.  
 pebble, *n.*, **dagah dihed**,—**ki**,  
**hururoh**,—**hi**.  
 pedler, *n.*, **kabadai**,—**ihi**.  
 peel, *n.*, (rind) **dir**,—**ki**; *v.tr.*,  
**dil**, **dir**; the act of peeling, **di-**  
**rin**,—**ki**.  
 peeled, *a.*, **diran**.  
 peevish, *a.*, **hun**.  
 peg, *v.tr.*, (fasten with a peg)  
**didib**; *n.*, **didib**,—**ki**.  
 peg-top, *n.*, **druan**,—**ki**.  
 pellicle, *n.*, **holob**,—**ti**, **tohob**,—**ti**.  
 pen, *n.*, **halim**,—**ki**.  
 pencil, *n.*, **halim rasased**.  
 penance, *n.*, **tobad** or **taubad**,—  
**di**; make —, **tobad ken**, **to-**  
**bad yelo**.  
 penetrate, *v.i.*, **gal**; — into,  
**waren**, **geli**.  
 penknife, *n.*, **mandil** or **madil**,—  
**shi**.

penitence, *n.*, **tobad**,—**di**, **ala'al**,  
 —**ki**.  
 penitent, *n.*, **tobad-ken**,—**ki**, **ala-**  
**'alsan**.  
 pensive (be), *v.i.*, **wahan**.  
 pensiveness, *n.*, **wahan**,—**ki**.  
 penury, *n.*, **'aidnimo**,—**adi**.  
 people, *n.*, **dad**,—**ki**.  
 pepper, *n.*, **filfil**,—**shi**.  
 perceive, *v.tr.*, **arag**, **daren**.  
 perfect, *a.*, **dan**; the — work,  
**shuhulki dama**.  
 perfection, *n.*, **damad**,—**ki**.  
 perfidious, *a.*, **mahawiah**, **dadka**  
**daga**.  
 perforate, *v.tr.*, **daloli**, **ku maroji**.  
 perform, *v.tr.*, **fal**; he performs  
 his duties, **dantisa ad bu**  
**habta**.  
 perfume, *n.*, **udgon**,—**ki**; act of  
 perfuming, **unsi**,—**gi**; — of  
 incense, **umis**,—**ki**; *v.tr.*, **ud-**  
**gonai**, **umi**; *v.r.*, **iss udgonai**,  
**unso**; be perfumed, **udgonow**;  
 it is perfumed, **la udgonai**.  
 perhaps, *ad.*, **malaha**, **mindah**,  
**sow**, **show**.  
 peril, *n.*, **'absi**,—**di**, **bahdin**,—**ti**.  
 perilous, *a.*, **'absileh**.  
 period, *n.*, (of time) **mudad**,—**di**,  
**madal**,—**ki**.  
 perish, *v.i.*, **bahti**; I — with  
 hunger, **gajan la bahtiaya**.  
 perjure (yourself), *v.tr.*, **bein ku**  
**daru**.  
 perjurer, *n.*, **dār jid**,—**ki**.  
 perjury, *n.*, **bein**,—**ti**.  
 permanent, *a.*, **adag**.  
 permission, *n.*, **fasah**,—**hi**, **ruhsad**,  
 —**di**.

permit, *v.tr.*, **fasah**, **ruhsad si**.  
 permute, *v.tr.*, **iss dafi**, **la iss dafi**.  
 perpendicular, *a.*, **humatiah**.  
 perpetrate, *v.tr.*, **fal**.  
 perpetual, *a.*, **weligi damanain**,  
**weligi idlanain**.  
 persecute, *v.tr.*, **sili'i**.  
 persecution, *n.*, **silei'**,—**ih**.  
 perseverance, *n.*, **sabir** or **samir**,  
 —**ki**.  
 persevere, *v.i.*, **sabir** or **samir**.  
 persist, *v.i.*, **adkaw**, **si adag u**  
**wad**.  
 person, *n.*, **hof**,—**ki**, **'id**,—**di**,  
**hud**,—**di**; a nice and good —,  
**hulyad**,—**di**.  
 perspective, *n.*, **muḥ**,—**hi**.  
 perspicacity, *n.*, **nejisnimo**,—**adi**.  
 perspiration, *n.*, **didid**,—**ki**; being  
 in —, **hursan**, **dididsan**.  
 perspire, *v.i.*, **didid**.  
 persuade, *v.tr.*, **sasab**.  
 persuasion, *n.*, **sasab**,—**ki**, **sasab-**  
**nin**,—**ti**.  
 pertinacious, *a.*, (obstinate) **dega**  
**adag**, **rifaiah**.  
 perverse, *a.*, **hun**.  
 pest, pestilence, *n.*, **kud**,—**ki**.  
 pestle, *n.*, **moyai-tumai**,—**ih**;  
 wooden —, **tib**,—**ti**.  
 petition, *n.*, **arji**,—**gi**, **ardal ḥal**,  
 —**ki**.  
 phalanx, *n.*, **konton madafto**,—  
**adi**.  
 phantasma, *n.*, **muhasho**,—**adi**.  
 phenomenon, *n.*, **umur**,—**ti**, **yab**,  
**ki**.  
 phosphorescent gleams of the sea,  
*n.*, **galabildan** or **garabildan**,  
 —**ki**.

photograph, *n.*, **sawir**,—**ki**.  
 phthisic or phthisis, *n.*, **ḥaḥo**,—  
**adi**, **lahau**,—**gi**; — of cattle.  
**sambab**,—**ki**.  
 phthisic, phthisical, *a.*, **nin laḥau**  
**ḥaba**.  
 physic, *n.*, (medicine) **dawo**,—**adi**,  
**daimo**,—**adi**; practice —, **da-**  
**wai**.  
 physician, *n.*, **daḥdar**,—**ki**, **ḥakim**,  
 —**ki**, **sanah**,—**hi**.  
 physiognomy, *n.*, **weiji**,—**gi**, **jah**,  
 —**hi**.  
 pice (money=4 pies), *n.*, **beisad**,  
 —**di**.  
 pick, pick up, *v.tr.*, **gur**; — for,  
**u gur**; — for yourself, **guro**,  
**gurguro**.  
 pick-tooth, *n.*, **findi'il gura**,—**ih**.  
 picture, *n.*, **sawir**,—**ki**; *v.tr.*, **sa-**  
**wir**.  
 pictured, *a.*, **sawiran**.  
 pie (Indian money), *n.*, **ardi**,—**gi**,  
**aradi**,—**di** (*plur.*).  
 piece, *n.*, **in**,—**ti**, **ḥubin**,—**ti**;  
 little —, **in yar**; — of cloth,  
**karrin**,—**ti**; — of meat, **'ad**,  
 —**ki**.  
 piece, *v.tr.*, (mend) **kar**, **kab**.  
 pier, *n.*, (a column) **tir**,—**ki**;  
 (mole) **deked**,—**di**.  
 pierce, *v.tr.*, **daloli**, **ku maroji**.  
**ku joji**, **waren**.  
 piety, *n.*, **'ibādad**,—**di**.  
 pig, *n.*, **dofar**,—**ki**.  
 pigeon, *n.*, **ḥamam**,—**ki**.  
 pile, *n.*, **tir**,—**ki**.  
 piles, *n.*, (hæmorrhoids) **kintob**,  
 —**ki**.  
 pilgrim, *n.*, **ḥaji**,—**gi**.

pilgrimage, *n.*, **haj**,—**ki**; make a —, **haji**, so **haji**.  
 pillage, *n.*, **bob**,—**ki**, **da'**, **di'hi** (the pillage).  
 pillow, *n.*, **barkimo**,—**adi**; a wooden —, **barki**,—**gi**.  
 pimento, *n.*, **basbas** or **bisbas**,—**ki**.  
 pimple, *n.*, **fin**,—**ki**, **dululuh**,—**hi**.  
 pin, *n.*, **irbad**,—**di**; hair—, **ħarmil**.  
 pincers, *n.*, **birrħab**,—**ki**.  
 pinch, *v.tr.*, **ħanjidi**; *n.*, **ħanjido**,—**adi**.  
 pine, *v.i.*, (languish) **weidow**; *v.tr.*, **weidai**; *v.r.*, **iss weidai**.  
 pipe (of wood, used for blowing), *n.*, **gobais**,—**ki**.  
 pirogue, *n.*, **huri**,—**gi**.  
 piss, *v.i.*, (urinate) **kādi**, so **kādi**; *n.*, **kadi**,—**di**.  
 pistol, *n.*, **tumujad**,—**di**.  
 pit, *n.*, **gun**,—**ti**, 'el,—**ki**, **gof**,—**ki**, **god**,—**ki**; — of the stomach, **labħo**,—**adi**; — of the knee, **ħagal**,—**shi**; — of the arm, **kilkilo**,—**adi**.  
 pitch, *v.tr.*, (fix) **ħab**, **rid**.  
 pitcher, *n.*, **jalahad**,—**di**, **kussad**,—**di**.  
 pith, *n.*, (marrow) **ħuħ**,—**hi**.  
 pitiful, *a.*, **naħsan**; be —, **naħ**.  
 pity, *n.*, **naħadin**,—**ti**, **naħaris**,—**ti**; have —, **naħariso**.  
 place, *n.*, **mel**,—**shi**, **ħal**,—**ki**, **ħag**,—**gi**; in another —, **mel kaleh**; put everything in its right —, **wah walba meshisa** **ħagagsan dig**; there is no —

for them, **mel u ma ħaino**; in all places, **mel walba**; in some —, **mel un**; the first — is due to him, **meshu ugu sarraisa isaga leh**; a — trodden by camels, **gelgelin**; a — out of reach, **ħarar**,—**ti**; a — in which to hide stolen articles, **rar**,—**ti**; — in a boat, **sallah**,—**iħhi**; a clean — become dirty, **sabo**,—**di**; a — prepared on a camel for small children, **guro**,—**adi**.  
 place, *v.tr.*, **dig**; — on, **sar**, **rar**; — for yourself, **diggo**.  
 plague, *n.*, **kud**,—**ki**.  
 plain, *n.*, **ban**,—**ki**, **banan**,—**ki**, **gegi**,—**di**, **was'a**,—**hi**, **mel was'aħ doho**,—**adi**, **jan**,—**ki**; — surface, **barahad**,—**di**; *a.*, **banan**, **siman**; *v.tr.*, **banai**, **bananai**, **sin**, **iss ku sin**.  
 plaint, *n.*, (in justice) **gar**,—**ti**, **ashtako**,—**adi**; make a —, **gar u shego**.  
 plait, *n.*, (a fold) **dubnin**,—**ti**; — of hair, **tidei'**,—**ihi**; plaiting (mats), **falag**,—**gi**; *v.tr.*, **dub**; (weave) **falki**, **tidi'**.  
 plan, *n.*, **tadbir**,—**ti**.  
 plane, *n.*, (surface) **siman**,—**ki**, **sinin**,—**ti**.  
 plank, *n.*, **loh**,—**hi**, **alwah**,—**di**.  
 plant, *n.*, **beir**,—**ti**, **ged**,—**ki**; *v.tr.*, **beir**.  
 plaster, *v.tr.*, **nurad mari**.  
 plate, *n.*, **se'ni**,—**gi**, **su'un**,—**ti**.  
 platter, *n.*, (wooden) **ħedo**,—**adi**, **ħedo sibidi**; make a —, **ħedo samai**.

- play, *n.*, 'ayar,—ti, jalbeb,—ti ; kind of —, sar,—ki, sa'ab,—ki, walo,—adi.
- play, *v.i.*, 'ayar, jalbebo ; — at cards, turub 'ayar, la walaiso ; *v.tr.*, (make play) 'ayarsi, jalbebi, walaisi.
- pleasant, *a.*, farahan, farahah.
- please, *v.tr.*, 'ajibi.
- pleasure (see delight).
- pledge, *v.tr.*, (pawn) amano u dib, rahan ; *n.*, amano,—adi, rahmad,—di, dibasho,—adi.
- plentiful, *a.*, barwahaisan.
- plenty, *n.*, barwaho,—adi.
- pliable, *a.*, (flexible) lilaisa ; the — stick, ushi lilaisai.
- pluck, *v.tr.*, (pull with force) so jid ; — off the feathers, plume a bird, rif.
- plunder, *n.*, bob,—ki, da,—di'hi, jalalaha,—ihi ; *v.tr.*, bob, da,—jalalah.
- plunge, *n.*, husid,—di, muhurasho,—adi ; *v.i.*, ku da,—hus, muhur ; *v.tr.*, husi, muhuri.
- pock, *n.*, furuh ; — hole, — mark, furuhdon,—ki.
- pocket, *n.*, kishad,—di.
- poem, poesy, *n.*, gabai,—gi.
- poet, *n.*, gabaya,—gi.
- point, *n.*, 'aro,—adi, fih,—hi, dul,—shi.
- point, *v.tr.*, (sharpen) dub, fih ; — out, tus, muji.
- pointed, *a.*, fihan.
- poison, *n.*, dunkal,—shi, sun,—ki, urgumo,—adi, wabayo,—adi.
- poisonous plant, *n.*, waba or wabai,—gi.
- pole-star, *n.*, hedig jah,—ti,—ha.
- police-station, *n.*, tshoki,—gi.
- policeman, *n.*, askari,—gi, su-baihi,—gi.
- polish, *v.tr.*, 'adai, hoh.
- polite, *a.*, edibsan, amusan, bas-sar wanaksan, (nin) wayelah ; be —, edibsanaw ; cause to be —, edbi.
- politeness, *n.*, edib,—ti, amusan,—ti.
- poll, *n.*, (head of a tree) bar,—ki.
- pollute (see defile).
- polygamist, *n.*, nin hilo badan.
- pond, pool, *n.*, balli,—gi, dog,—ti, biya gal,—ihi, biya galen.—ki.
- poop, *n.*, har dambai,—ki.
- poor, *a.* and *n.*, a'id,—di, dagag,—gi, dawaro,—adi, sabol,—ki, nin dan darran, nin bar ma leh.
- porcupine, *n.*, 'anahub,—ti.
- pork, *n.*, dofar,—ki.
- porringer, *n.*, hobad,—di.
- port, *n.*, (harbour) dekad or deked,—di.
- porter, *n.*, hamal,—ki.
- portion, *n.*, haib,—ti.
- possess, *v.tr.*, hai, haiso, lahaw ; I —, ana leh.
- possession, *n.*, lahan,—ti.
- possible, *a.*, (wahhasi) wa nohon or wa jiri kara.
- post, *n.*, dabal,—ki ; — office, dabal hafis,—ki ; —man, badiwaleh,—ihi.
- posterior, *a.*, wah gor dambe di'i dona.

posterity, *n.*, **holo**,—*adi*.  
 postscript, *n.*, **warḥadda waḥ ku dar**.  
 pot, *n.*, **wel**,—*ki*, **dasad**,—*di*,  
**deri**,—*gi*, **adār**,—*ki*.  
 potato, *n.*, **badaddo**,—*adi*.  
 pot-bellied, *a.*, **alol wein**.  
 potsherd, *n.*, **burbur**,—*ki*, **jab**,—  
**ki**, **jajab**,—*ki*.  
 potter, *n.*, **derya samais**,—*ki*.  
 poultice (*see* cataplasm).  
 poultry, *n.*, (fowls) **hād**,—*di*.  
 pound, *n.*, (weight) **rodol**,—*ki* ;  
 (money) **guini**,—*gi*.  
 pound, *v.tr.*, (grind) **budli**, **tun**.  
 pour, *v.tr.*, **shub**, **ḥub** ; — *in*,  
**ku shub** ; — water on the  
 boy's head, **inanka madaḥha**  
**biyo kaga shub**.  
 pout, *n.*, (a bird) **una'as**,—*ti*.  
 pout, *v.i.*, (look sullen) **dud** ;  
 pouter, **nin dudma badan**.  
 pouting, *n.*, **dudmo**,—*adi*.  
 poverty, *n.*, **dan darro**,—*adi*,  
**sabol**,—*ki*.  
 powder, *n.*, (gunpowder) **barud**,  
—*di*.  
 power, *n.*, **ḥuwad**,—*di*.  
 powerful, *a.*, **ḥuwad leh**.  
 pox, *n.*, (small- or chicken-pox)  
**ged 'anod**,—*ki*, **fanto**,—*adi*,  
**furuḥ**,—*hi*.  
 praise, *v.tr.*, **aman** ; *n.*, **aman**,—  
*ti*.  
 prank, *n.*, **luggoyo**,—*adi* ; play a  
—, **luggo**.  
 prate, prattle (*see* babble).  
 pray, *v.tr.*, **bari**, **do'ai** or **du'ai**,  
**du'aiso**, **tuko**, **so tuko** ; — *for*,  
**u tuko**.

prayer, *n.*, **bariyo**,—*adi*, **du'ao**,—  
*adi*, **salād**,—*di*, **tukasho**,—  
*adi*.  
 preach, *v.tr.*, **wani**, **abhi** ; *v.r.*,  
**iss abhi**.  
 preaching, *n.*, **wano**,—*adi*, **hadis**,  
—*ki*.  
 precede, *v.tr.*, **horai**, **naga horai**.  
 precept, *n.*, **ḥaul**,—*ki*.  
 precipice, *n.*, **ḥarar**,—*ti*, **jar**,—*ki*.  
 precipitate, *v.tr.*, **ka tur**.  
 predecessor, *n.*, **ka horaiyai**.  
 predication, *n.*, **wano**,—*adi*.  
 predict, *v.tr.*, **fali**, **waḥ sheg**.  
 prediction, *n.*, **waḥ sheg**,—*gi*.  
 predictor, *n.*, **waḥ-sheg**,—*gi*, **nin**  
**waḥ shega**.  
 prefer, *v.tr.*, **ja'alaw**.  
 pregnant, *a.*, **ur leh**.  
 prepare, *v.tr.*, **kala hagaji**, **dig**.  
 prepuce, *n.*, (foreskin) **balag**,—*ti*.  
 prerogative, *n.*, (privilege) **sado**,  
—*adi*.  
 presbyter, *a.*, **il der**.  
 presbyopy, *n.*, **il deran**,—*ti*.  
 presence, *n.*, **jog**,—*gi*.  
 present, *a.*, **joga**, **ḥadir** ; God is  
— everywhere, **Ebbahai mel**  
**walba wa joga** or **wa ku ḥadir**.  
 present, *n.*, (time) **aminka**, **iminka** ;  
 (gift) **hadiad**,—*di*, **sin**,—*ti*.  
 present, *v.tr.*, (offer) **si**, **u ḏib**, **u**  
**bihi**.  
 preserve, *v.tr.*, (save) **daḥ**, **daḥo**,  
**ka badbādi**.  
 preside, *v.tr.*, **u sarrai**, **u tali**.  
 president, *n.*, **taliya shirka**.  
 press, *v.tr.*, **'adadi**, **dis**, **tuji**, **iss**  
**ku tuji**.  
 pressed, *a.*, **disan**.

- pressing, *n.*, 'adadis,—ki, disin,  
 —ti.  
 presume, *v.tr.*, (be confident) iss  
 fani.  
 presumption, *n.*, fan,—ki, amar  
 weinan,—ti.  
 presumptuous, *a.*, fan badan,  
 amar wein.  
 pretence, *n.*, (false excuse) helad,  
 —di.  
 pretty, *a.*, bahsan, fayo wanak-  
 san, horisho wanaksan.  
 prevail, *v.tr.*, ka adkaw.  
 prevent, *v.tr.*, (hinder) u did.  
 previous, *a.*, horai.  
 price, *n.*, gana',—di, ib,—ki.  
 prick, *v.tr.*, mud.  
 pricking, *n.*, mudnin,—ti.  
 prickly heat, *n.*, hararad,—di,  
 hajin,—ti.  
 pride, *n.*, amar,—ki, amar wei-  
 nan,—ti, falah,—hi, kibir,—  
 ki.  
 prince, *n.*, amir,—ki, ugas,—ki.  
 print, *n.*, (mark) astan,—ti, su-  
 mad,—di.  
 print, *v.tr.*, daba'.  
 printed, *a.*, daba'an.  
 printing, *n.*, daba',—i'hi.  
 prison, *n.*, habsi,—gi, habis,—  
 ki.  
 prisoner, *n.*, nin hidan, mid ma-  
 habistaah; prisoners, mahabis,  
 —ti.  
 private, *a.*, harson; talk in —,  
 fah.  
 prize, *n.*, def,—ti, abal,—ki.  
 probably, *ad.*, malaha.  
 proceed, *v.i.*, so'0, hor u so'0.  
 process, *n.*, (suit) arin,—ti.  
 proclaim, *v.tr.*, war gei, ogaisi.  
 procreate, *v.tr.*, dal, yelo.  
 procure, *v.tr.*, u hel.  
 prodigal, *a.*, lumai, nin lumai.  
 prodigy, *n.*, umur,—ti, yab,—ki.  
 produce, *v.tr.*, abur, yelo, dal,  
 sinif.  
 profess, *v.tr.*, (declare openly) hiro.  
 profit, *n.*, fayido,—adi, korod,—  
 ki.  
 profligate, *a.*, lumiyai.  
 profound (reverence), *n.*, sujud,—  
 di, rako',—a'di.  
 profundity, *n.*, husur,—ki, husur-  
 nimo,—adi.  
 prohibit, *v.tr.*, u did, ka hukun.  
 prolific, *a.*, dal badan.  
 prolong, *v.tr.*, derai, dereri.  
 promise, *v.tr.*, ballan.  
 prompt, *a.*, (quick) fudfudud.  
 promulgate, *v.tr.*, ogaisi.  
 prone, *a.*; we are — to evil, shar  
 bainu higna.  
 prong, *n.*, (fork) muda',—hi.  
 pronounce, *v.tr.*, deh.  
 proof, *n.*, marhati,—di.  
 prop, *n.*, (support) tir,—ki, udub,  
 —ki.  
 propagate, *v.tr.*, firidi.  
 propagated, *a.*, firdisan.  
 propagation, *n.*, firid,—ki.  
 propel, *v.tr.*, horo u wad, hor u  
 muhuni.  
 proper, *a.*, hagagsan.  
 property, *n.*, holo,—ihi, mal,—  
 ki, mod,—ki; living —, holo  
 nol,—ihi,—a.  
 prophecy, *n.*, nubuwad,—di.  
 prophesy, *v.tr.*, fali, wah sheg.  
 prophet, *n.*, nebi,—gi.



propitiate, *v.tr.*, **heshisi**, 'ada tir;  
— for, **tobad ken**.

propitiator, *n.*, **hof heshisiya**.

prostitute, *n.*, **dillo**,—**adi**, **hahabad**,—**di**; **hahabo**,—**ih** (*plur.*);  
*v.tr.*, **dillo** or **hahabad ka dig**.

prostrate, *v.tr.*, **berka dulka u sar**.

protect, *v.tr.*, **ilali**, **jir**, **karaw**.

protection, *n.*, **ilalo**,—**adi**.

protector, *n.*, **abban**,—**ki**.

protract, *v.i.*, (*delay*) **rāg**.

protuberance, *n.*, **ka-so-bah**,—**ih**.

proud, *a.*, **amarsan**, **amar wein**,  
**falahah**, **kibirsan**; be —,  
**kibir**.

prove, *v.tr.*, **garai**, **marhati ku fur**;  
— against, **ku garai**.

proverb, *n.*, **maḥmah**,—**di**.

provide, *v.tr.*, **masruf**, **sabbar**.

providence, *n.*, **hekmad**,—**di**.

provision, *n.*, **ji'sin**,—**ki**, **sahai**,  
—**di**.

provocation to fight, *int.*, 'ar! 'ar!  
**i dil**.

provoke, *v.tr.*, **ka 'adaisi**.

prow, *n.*, (*forepart of a ship*) **ḥar horai**,—**ki**.

prudence, *n.*, **foyigan**,—**ti**, **miyir**,  
—**ki**.

prudent, *a.*, **foyig**, **miyirsan**,  
**miyir ḥaba**.

pruriency, *n.*, **ḥajin**,—**ti**.

psalm, *n.*, **sabur**,—**ki**.

puberty, *n.*, **baluḥnimo**,—**adi**.

public house, *n.*, (*stew*) **sheklad**,  
—**di**.

publish, *v.tr.*, **war gei**, **ogaisi**.

puddle, *n.*, (*muddy standing water*)  
**didi**,—**gi**, **dirih**,—**di**.

puff, *v.tr.*, (*blow*) **afuf**, **bufi**; (*pant*)  
*v.i.*, **hinrag**.

puffing, *n.*, (*short breathing*) **hinrag**,—**gi**.

pull, *v.tr.*, **difo** or **dufo**, **jid**, **jid-jid**, **wad**; — to me, **so jid**, **so wad**;  
— from me to ..., **si jid**;  
— up, **kor u jid**.

pulsation, *n.*, **dahdahah**,—**hi**.

pulse, *n.*, **ḥidid**.

pulverize, *v.tr.*, **budli**.

pumpkin, *n.*, **dubbai**,—**ih**; (*vessel*) **baro**,—**adi**.

punish, *v.tr.*, **taḥsir**, **ḥanuni**.

punishment, *n.*, **taḥsir**,—**ti**.

pupil, *n.*, (*scholar*) **barad**,—**ki**;  
the — of the eye, **isha inan-keda**  
or **wilkeda**.

purchase (*see buy*).

pure, *a.*, **miran**.

purgation, *n.*, **dabib**,—**ki**; effect  
of a —, **shuban**,—**ki**.

purge, *v.tr.*, **dabib**; *v.i.*, **shuban**  
or **dabada ku shuban**.

purgatory, *n.*, **'adab yar**,—**ti**,  
—**aid**.

purpose, *n.*, **dama'**,—**hi**; pur-  
posely, **baga**, **ḥushi**; *v.tr.*,  
**dama'**, **don**.

purse, *n.*, **kish**,—**ki**; leathern —,  
**kishad**,—**di**.

pursue, *v.tr.*, **eri**, **ra'dai**.

pursuit, *n.*, **ra'do**,—**adi**.

pus (*of a sore*), *n.*, **de'an**,—**ki**,  
**did**, **malah**,—**di**.

push, pushing, *n.*, **rih**,—**hi**; *v.tr.*,  
**rih**; — back, **dib u rih**; —  
hard, **dis**.

put, *v.tr.*, **dig**; — aside, **digo**,  
**dah**, **daḥo**; — out, away, **eri**;

— before, **horaisi**, **horta dig** ;  
 — after, **dambaisi**, **dabadda dig** ;  
 — between, **dehdoda dig** ;  
 — in, **gudaha geli**, **ku shub**,  
**ku rid** ; — down, **hosta dig**,  
**dumi** ; — on, upon, **sar** ; —  
 more, **kordi** ; — one over the  
 other, **sarsar** ; — out (extin-  
 guish), **bahti**, **sehi** ; — up,  
**dusha sar**.

putrefaction, *n.*, **hudun**,—**ki**.

putrify, *v.tr.*, **hudmi** ; *v.i.*, **hudun**.

### Q.

quadruped, *n.*, **nef**,—**ki** ; a herd  
 of quadrupeds, **rahan**,—**ti** ;  
**kadin**,—**ki**.

quail, *n.*, (a bird) **una'as**,—**ti**.

quake, *v.i.*, (shiver) **garir**.

quality, *n.*, **aslub**,—**ti**.

quarrel, *n.*, **dagal**,—**ki**, **dirir**,—  
**ti**, **housi**,—**gi**, **housimad**,—**ki**,  
**ilah**,—**ti** ; *v.i.*, **dirir**, **dagalan**,  
**u honso**, **ilahtan**.

quarrelsome, *a.*, **baan**.

quarter ( $\frac{1}{4}$ ), *num.*, **wah**,—**di** ; —  
 of the moon, **bil**,—**bishi**.

quarter, *n.*, (of a town) **hafad**,—  
**di**.

queen, *n.*, **malikad**,—**di**, **rani-  
 yad**,—**di** ; — at cards, **rani**,  
 —**di**.

quell, *v.tr.*, (subdue) **taba bar**,  
**jarra bar**, **la'ili**, **dastur hun**  
**karaw**.

quench (your thirst), *v.r.*, **iss**  
**harad tir**, **iss on tir**.

question, *n.*, (query) **sual**,—**shi** ;  
*v.tr.*, **suäl**.

quick (be), *v.att.*, **dahso**, **deg deg** ;  
 — to fight, **baan** ; *a.*, **deraiyai**.

quid, *n.*, (of tobacco) **noshug**,—  
**gi**.

quiescent (lie, remain), *v.i.*, **oll**.

quiet, *a.*, **amusan** ; be —, **amus**,  
**amusnaw** ; *v.c.*, **amusi**.

quietness, *n.*, **amusnan**,—**ti**.

quietude, *n.*, **nasasho**,—**adi**.

quill, *n.*, **bäl**,—**ki**.

quit, *v.tr.*, **da**, **na'**.

quiver, *n.*, (for arrows) **gaboyai**,  
 —**ihi**.

quoit, *n.*, (palet) **lif** or **luf**,—**ki** ;  
 play at —, **luf**, **lif la ayar**.

### R.

rabbit, *n.*, **baka'ila** or —**lai**,—**ihi**.

race, *n.*, **has**,—**ki**, **holo**,—**adi**,  
**jilib**,—**ki**, **rer**,—**ki**, **tol**,—**ki** ;  
 (running) **baratan**,—**ki**.

racket, *n.*, **buh**,—**hi**.

radiance, radiancy, *n.*, **dalal**,—**ki**.

radish, *n.*, **bahal**,—**ki**.

rag, *n.*, 'alal,—**ki**, **harhad**,—**di**,  
**suf**,—**ki**.

rage, *n.*, 'ado,—**adi**, 'il,—**ki** ; *v.i.*,  
 'ado, 'adainaw, 'ilow, 'is ho,  
 'il u hab, 'il u surun ; —  
 against, u 'ado, u 'isho.

raillery, *n.*, **luhuf**,—**ki**.

rain, *n.*, **rob**,—**ki** ; long and last-  
 ing —, **mayai** or **ma'ai**,—**gi** ;  
 — water, **hared**,—**di** ; — is

over, robki **had**; *v.i.*, dah; it rains, dah, 'irki dah.  
 rainbow, *n.*, daigan,—ti, jegan,—ti.  
 raise, *v.tr.*, kor u **had**, sarai u **had**, sara ke'i, tosi.  
 ram, *n.*, wan,—ki.  
 ramble, *v.i.*, warwareg, so warwareg; *v.c.*, warwariji; *n.*, warwareg,—gi.  
 rancour, *n.*, ur **humo**,—adi.  
 range, *n.*, (of mountains) **har**,—ki, buro iss ku yal, buraha garbohoda.  
 range (*see* arrange).  
 rank, *v.tr.*, tah, iss ku tah.  
 rap, *v.tr.*, (snatch away) da', ka **had**, ka difo.  
 rapid, *a.*, deraiyai; a — man, horse, nin, faras deraiyai.  
 rascal, *n.*, tug,—gi, nejis,—ki, nin hayano leh, harami,—gi.  
 rat, *n.*, jir,—ki; a small —, jir yar.  
 rate, *n.*, gana',—i'hi.  
 rattan, *n.*, haisaran,—ti.  
 ravage, *v.tr.*, da', ka da'.  
 rave, *v.i.*, wallo.  
 raven, *n.*, tuka or tukai,—ihi.  
 ravenous (*see* glutton).  
 ravish, *v.tr.*, (take away) kufso.  
 raw, *a.*, 'edin, 'edinah; a — fruit, gaha'id, gaha'ir,—ki.  
 rawness, *n.*, 'edin,—ki.  
 rays, *n.*, (of the sun) 'ad'ed,—di.  
 razor, *n.*, mandil or madil,—shi, mus,—ki.  
 reach, *n.*, gadnin,—ti; *v.tr.*, gad, so gad; make —, gads'i.  
 read, *v.tr.*, ahri, nah, nahso.

ready, *a.*, dan, daman; make —, diyar garai; get — for, u halhal.  
 reality, *n.*, run,—ti; it is real, wa runti.  
 realize, *v.tr.*, abur, samai.  
 reap, *v.tr.*, ururi.  
 rear, *n.*, dambais,—ki, gutada dabadededa; (raise up) dis; (educate) kori.  
 reason, *n.*, (faculty) miyir,—ki; (cause) ed,—di, sabab,—ti.  
 reasonable, *ad.*, miyirsan, miyir haba; be —, miyir hab.  
 rebel, *n.*, hasid,—ki; *v.i.*, hasid, 'asi.  
 rebound, *v.i.*, dib u bod.  
 rebuke, *v.tr.*, huruf.  
 receive, *v.tr.*, ahbal, ka ahbal, ka habo, ka hado.  
 recent, *a.*, (new) 'usub; recently, *ad.*, gor dowed.  
 recess, *n.*, mel harson.  
 reckon, *v.tr.*, tiri.  
 recline, *v.i.* and *v.tr.*, ku tiri, ku tirso.  
 recognize, *v.tr.*, hiro, hususo.  
 recollect, *v.tr.*, hususo; — every day the things seen, heard and read, wihhi ad aragtai, ama mahashai ama ahridai 'asho walba aloshada ka la tasho.  
 recompense, *n.*, def,—ti, abalgud,—di, abal,—ki, ajar or ajir,—ki; *v.tr.*, u abalgud, abalmari, abal u hab.  
 reconcile, *v.tr.*, heshisi, nabdi.  
 reconciliation, *n.*, heshis,—ki.  
 reconnoitre, *v.tr.*, so ilalai.  
 record, *v.tr.*, hor.

- recover, *v.tr.*, **mar kaleh hel or don**; *v.i.*, **bokso**.  
 recreate, *v.tr.*, **'ayarsi, jelbebi**.  
 recreation, *n.*, **jelbeb,—ti**.  
 rectify, *v.tr.*, **humati u dig, hagaji**.  
 rectitude, *n.*, **hagag,—gi**.  
 red, *a.*, **'as, gudud**.  
 reddened, *v.tr.*, **'asai**.  
 reddish, *a.*, **'asusleh, owlan**; — colour, **'asus,—ti**.  
 redness, *n.*, **'asan,—ki**.  
 reduce, *v.tr.*, **din, yarai**; (to bring to a state or condition) **ka dig, ka samai**.  
 reed, *n.*, **dur,—ki, —ti**; a white —, **'aus salol,—ki, jara',—'ihi**.  
 re-establish, *v.tr.*, **so 'eli, ku so 'eli**.  
 refection, *n.*, **afur,—ki**.  
 refine, *v.tr.*, (purify) **mir**.  
 reflect, *v.tr.*, **hubso, aleshada la tasho, iss weidi**.  
 reflexion, *n.*, **hubsad,—ki**.  
 reflux, *n.*, **'ari,—di**.  
 reform, *v.tr.*, **aburta hun hagaji or tosi**.  
 refrain, *v.tr.*, (repress) **jarra bar, tababar, amal hun iss karaw**.  
 refresh, *v.tr.*, **habowji**.  
 refusal, *n.*, **didnin,—ti, dafirad,—di, inkirad,—di**.  
 refuse, *v.tr.*, **dafir, did, inkir**.  
 refute, *v.tr.*, **beini**.  
 regard, *n.*, (respect) **mamus or namus,—ki, —ti, murwad,—di**; he does not — what you say, **isagu hadalkaga ma de-gaisto or yelo**.
- regret, *n.*, **'ala'al,—ki, homamais,—ki, ur ku talo,—adi**; *v.tr.*, **u 'ala'al, iss hanuji, homamai, ur ku talo**.  
 regular, *a.*, **hun**.  
 reign, *v.tr.*, **hukun**.  
 rein, *n.*, **hakamai,—ihi, 'ainan,—ki**.  
 reiterate, *v.tr.*, **hadalka ku noho**.  
 reject, *v.tr.*, **eri, na', iss ka na', iss ka tur**.  
 rejoice (*see* cheer).  
 relapse, *v.i.*, (fall back) **haddana ku kuf**.  
 relate, *v.tr.*, (tell) **sheg, u sheg, ka shekai**.  
 be related to, *v.i.*, **hig**.  
 relation, relative, *n.*, **higal,—ki, ga'al,—ki, highto,—adi, holo,—adi**.  
 relax, *v.tr.*, **debi'**.  
 release, *v.tr.*, **so furo**.  
 relegate, *v.tr.*, **masafiri**.  
 relegation, *n.*, **masafiris,—ki**.  
 relent, *v.i.*, **diman**; the heat relents, **hurki wa dinmaya**.  
 relief, *n.*, **hil,—ki**.  
 relieve, *v.tr.*, **hili, 'awin**.  
 religion, *n.*, **din,—ti**.  
 relish, *n.*, **dadan,—ki**; *v.tr.*, **dadami**.  
 rely upon, *v.i.*, **iss ku halai**.  
 remain, *v.i.*, **had, jog, jogso**; — behind, **dambai**; — with, **la had, la jog**; *v.c.*, **joji, iss ka reb**; act of remaining, **hadnin,—ti**; the remaining behind, **dambais,—ki**; the remaining part, **hadki hadai (sing.), hadadki hadai (plur.)**.

remainder, *n.*, **had,—ki**.  
 remedy, *n.*, **dai'mo,—adi** or **dai-mai,—ihi**.  
 remember, *v.i.*, **hususo, husus-naw, ogow**.  
 remind, *v.tr.*, **hususi, ogaisi**.  
 remission, remit (*see* forgive and forgiveness).  
 remnants, *n.*, (of food around the mouth) **dufan,—ki**; (in the teeth) **findi'il,—ki**; pick off the —, **findi'ilo**.  
 remove, *v.tr.*, **durki, du, ka du, fogai, shuhulkisa ka had**; *v.i.*, **durug, gur, ka ba'id, ka durug**.  
 remuneration (*see* recompense).  
 rend, *v.tr.*, **dila'i, jeh**; — into pieces, **jehjeh**.  
 rendezvous, *n.*, **shir,—ki**; go to the —, **shirka tag**.  
 renounce (*see* forsake).  
 renowned, *a.*, (famous) **lo yahan**.  
 rent, *n.*, (laceration) **dila',—hi**; (revenue) — of a house, **kiro,—adi**; — of ground, **ardiad,—ki**.  
 repair, *v.tr.*, (an injury) **halmari, so halmari**; (mend) **samai**.  
 reparation, *n.*, **hal,—ki**.  
 repeat, *v.tr.*, **mar kaleh deh, ku laban**.  
 repel, *v.tr.*, (drive back) **dib u 'eli, dib u eri**.  
 repent, *v.r.*, **iss hanuji, u ala'al, ala'alsanaw**.  
 repentant, *a.*, **ala'alsan**.  
 repine, *v.i.*, **gubo**.  
 reply, *v.tr.*, **wah u 'eli**.

report, *n.*, (account) **shati,—gi**; *v.tr.*, **u sheg**.  
 reprehend, reprimand, reproach, *v.tr.*, **dagal, hanib, masabid**.  
 represent, *v.tr.*, (exhibit) **muji**.  
 reprimand, *n.*, **masabidnimo,—adi**.  
 reprobate, *a.*, **inkaran, inkarsan, nin la 'adabai**; *v.tr.*, **'adab, hanib**.  
 reprove (*see* reprehend).  
 reptile, *n.*, **bahal hosai, wahha bog ku so'da**.  
 repugnance, *n.*, (of food) **balaf,—ki, yihyihsi,—gi**.  
 repulse, *v.tr.*, **durki, huruf, eri**.  
 repulsive, *a.*, **bas**.  
 reputation, *n.*, **mamus,—ki,—ti, namus,—ti,—ki**; of good —, **mamusleh**.  
 request, *n.*, **weidis,—ki, arji,—gi**; — of a country, **ardal hal,—ki**; *v.tr.*, **weidi weidiso, bari, dalbo, ka dalbo**.  
 require, *v.tr.*, **don**.  
 requital (*see* recompense).  
 rescind (*see* abrogate).  
 resemblance, *n.*, **ekan,—ti**.  
 resemble, *v.tr.*, **u ekow**; — each other, **iss u ekada, iss leh ekada**.  
 residence (*see* dwelling).  
 resign, *v.tr.*, **da, na'**.  
 resist, *v.tr.*, **iss ka 'eli, habil, iss karaw, u adkaiso**.  
 resolution, *n.*, **talo,—adi**.  
 resound, *v.tr.*, **diyan**.  
 respect, *n.*, **namus,—ti, murwad,—di**; *v.tr.*, **mamus, murwad**.  
 respectable, *n.*, (man) **gob,—ki**.

respiration, *n.*, **neif**,—**ti**.  
 respire, *v.i.*, **neiftiro**, **naso**, **neifso**.  
 respite, *n.*, **rāgnin**,—**ti**.  
 respond for, *v.i.*, **damino**.  
 respondent, *n.*, **damin**,—**ti**.  
 rest, *n.*, **nasad**,—**ki**, **nasasho**,—  
**adi**; *v.i.*, **jif**, **iss ka jif**, **naso**,  
**neiftiro**; make him —, **nasi**,  
**jif**.  
 restitution, *n.*, **helis**,—**ki**, **helin**,  
—**ti**.  
 restore, *v.tr.*, **so 'eli**, **ku so 'eli**,  
**heli**, **so heli**.  
 restrain (*see* refrain).  
 result, *n.*, **dog** or **dug**,—**ti**; **bad**  
—, **edis**,—**ti**.  
 resurrection (the), *n.*, **sarraka'ha**  
**jidka**, **sarraki'hi jidki**, **tos-**  
**ninta jidka**.  
 resuscitate, *v.tr.*, **lolai**, **lolaisi**.  
 retain, *v.tr.*, **hai**, **haiso**.  
 retaliate, *v.tr.*, **hisas**.  
 retaliation, *n.*, **hisas**,—**ti**.  
 retard (*see* delay).  
 retch, *v.i.*, **hunḥa'**; *n.*, **hunḥa'o**,  
—**adi**.  
 retire, *v.i.*, **dib u jogso**, **ka tag**,  
**'ari**; — from business, **danta**  
**ka tag**; *v.tr.*, (take from) **ka**  
**ḥad**.  
 retract, *v.tr.*, **'esho**; — your  
words, **hadalkaga 'esho**.  
 retribution (*see* recompense).  
 return, *n.*, **so noḥod**,—**ki**; *v.i.*,  
**so noḥo**, **so lāban**, **ku lāban**;  
*v.tr.*, **dib u si**, **'eli**, **iss ka 'eli**,  
**heli**, **so heli**.  
 reunion (*see* assembly).  
 reunite, *v.tr.*, **ururi**, **iss ku dar**.  
 revenge, *n.*, **hisas**,—**ti**, **'ollad**,—**di**,

**ur ku talo**,—**adi**; *v.tr.*, **hisas**,  
**'olladi**, **ur ku talo**.  
 revere, *v.tr.*, **murwad**.  
 reverse, *v.tr.*, **forori**, **rog**.  
 review, *n.*, **ḥadiris**,—**ki**.  
 revindicate, *v.tr.*, **mar kaleh ḥa-**  
**nan**.  
 revive, *v.tr.*, **lolaisi**; — those  
exhausted men, **dadká goai so**  
**lolaisi** or **so tosi**; *v.i.*, (return  
to life) **so nolaw**.  
 revolt (*see* rebel).  
 revolve, *v.tr.*, **wareji**; *v.i.*, **wareg**.  
 revolver, *n.*, **tumujad**,—**di**.  
 reward (*see* recompense).  
 rheumatism, *n.*, **ḥushashad**,—**di**.  
 rhinoceros, *n.*, **wiyil**,—**ki**.  
 rib, *n.*, **feid**,—**di**.  
 rice, *n.*, **baris** or **beris** or **barid**,  
—**ki**.  
 rich, *n.*, (man) **hodan**,—**ki**, **ho-**  
**danah**, **holo badan**.  
 riches, *n.*, **duyo**,—**adi**.  
 rid, *v.tr.*, **ka eri**, **ka bādbadi**;  
get — of a boy, **ambi**.  
 ride, *v.i.*, **ful**; *v.c.*, **fuli**.  
 ride, riding, *n.*, **fulimad**,—**di**.  
 ridge, *n.*, **adaḥ**,—**di**.  
 rifle, *n.*, *see* gun; *v.tr.*, (ransack)  
*see* plunder.  
 rift (*see* cleft).  
 rig, *n.*, (top of a mountain) **jar**,—  
**ki**.  
 right, *a.*, (not left) **midig**; —  
hand, **midig**,—**ti**; — side,  
**gesta midig**.  
 right, *a.*, (not crooked) **ḥumati**,  
**ḥuman**, **tosan**, **shuban**; (up-  
right) **hagagsan**, **tāgan**, **wa-**  
**naksan**; be upright, **hagag**,

- hagagsanaw, tosnaw, humanaw**; make —, **hagaji, humi, tosi**; all —! *or* all is —! **haurarsan! hayai!** it is —, **wa tos, wa run.**  
 rigid, *a.*, (severe) **halbi adag.**  
 rim, *n.*, (margin) **girgir** or **jirjir**, —**ki**; — of a glass, **harhar**, —**ki.**  
 rind, *n.*, (bark) **dir**, —**ki, jilif**, —**ti, holof**, —**ti**; *v.tr.*, **dil, dir.**  
 ring, *n.*, (for a finger) **katun**, —**ki.**  
 ring, *v.tr.*, (to sound, as a bell) **gara', ku dufo**; — the bell, **gandadi gara'** or **ku dufo.**  
 ringlet, *n.*, (of hair) **ran**, —**ti, sunarad**, —**di.**  
 rip, *v.tr.*, (tear, lacerate) **dila'i, jeh, jehjeh.**  
 ripe, *a.*, **bisil.**  
 ripen, ripe, *v.tr.*, **bislai**; the fruit ripens *or* grows ripe, **midki bislanaya.**  
 rise, *v.i.*, **ka', sarra ka', tos.**  
 rise, rising, *n.*, **tosnin**, —**ti.**  
 risk, *v.tr.*, **sasab**; *n.*, **bahdin**, —**ti, sasab**, —**ti.**  
 river, *n.*, **durdur**, —**ki, wadi**, —**gi**; dry —, **doh**, —**hi, tog**, —**gi.**  
 road, *n.*, **darib**, —**hi, hilin**, —**ki, jid**, —**ki.**  
 roam (*see* ramble).  
 roar, *n.*, (of the lion) **jibad**, —**di**; *v.i.*, **u jibad.**  
 roast, *v.tr.*, **dub, dubo, shil.**  
 roasted, *a.*, **duban.**  
 rob, *v.tr.*, **had, bob, da'**; be robbed, **da'an, da'anaw.**  
 robber, *n.*, **tug**, —**gi.**  
 robbery, *n.*, **tugo**, —**adi, bob**, —**ki.**  
 rock, *n.*, **dagah wein, dagihhi weina, dakab**, —**ki, gumbur**, —**ti.**  
 rod, *n.*, **ul**, —**shi, lan**, —**ti, danged**, —**di, sergad**, —**ki.**  
 roebuck, *n.*, (Clarke's) **dabatag**, —**ti.**  
 rogue, *n.*, **harami**, —**gi, nin haramiah, tug**, —**gi.**  
 roll, *v.tr.*, **giringiri**; — up, **dub, dudub.**  
 roller-blind, *n.*, **alol**, —**ki.**  
 roof, *n.*, **sahaf**, —**ki.**  
 room, *n.*, **ahal**, —**ki, mahsin**, —**ki, gurgur**, —**ki, hollad**, —**di, rar**, —**ti.**  
 root, *n.*, **jirid**, —**di, gun**, —**ti, hidid**, —**ki.**  
 rope, *n.*, **hadig**, —**gi**; — for fastening a camel's neck and leg, **harharsi**, —**gi.**  
 rosary, *n.*, **tusbah**, —**hi.**  
 rot, *v.i.*, (grow putrid) **hudun**; *v.c.*, (cause to —) **hudmi.**  
 rotten, *a.*, **hudunsan.**  
 rottenness, *n.*, **hudun**, —**ki.**  
 rough, *a.*, **amal hun, baan, hun, halafsan.**  
 round, *a.*, **hersan, kuriyaisan, gobaban**; make —, **gobabi, kuriyai.**  
 round, *n.*, **gobabin**, —**ti, gobo**, —**adi, kuriyaisnan**, —**ti**; *ad.*, **harero**, —**aha**; move —, **ku wareg, waregaiso**; go —, **ku so wareg**; *prp.*, **harero**, —**ihi**; go — the world, **dunida ku so wareg**; I went — the world, **dunida harereheda yan so marai**; surround, *v.tr.*, **herai.**

rouse, *v.tr.*, (*see* raise); *v.i.*, **bara-**  
**rug, tos.**

rove (*see* ramble).

roving clouds, *n.*, **'adar,—ki.**

row, *n.*, (a line) **sadar,—ki, tah,**  
**tihhi**; *n.*, (tumult) **shiddo,—**  
**adi, buh,—hi**; make a —,  
**shiddai.**

row, *v.tr.*, (impel a boat) **wad.**

rub, *v.tr.*, **dug, mari**; — off the  
skin, **hago, haghago.**

rubbish, *n.*, **hushash.**

rude, *a.*, **halafsan.**

ruin, *n.*, **jajab,—ki, rognin,—**  
**ti.**

rule, *n.*, **hainun,—ki.**

ruminant, *n.*, **alalnahsi,—gi.**

ruminant (*see* chew).

rump (*see* croup).

run, *v.i.*, **'arar, orod, ror**; whither  
do you — so fast? **haggad**  
**dahsaha ugu ordaisa?** he ran  
upon me, **igu so 'ararai**; —  
to his help, **orod ou hili**; the  
river runs by the mountain,  
**durdurku burtu so mara**; —  
time runs insensibly, **wahtigu**  
**hun yar bu so'oda**; his tongue  
runs perpetually, **gor iyo galab**  
**afka iss ku dari mayo**; —  
away, **ka 'arar, ya'a**; — after,  
**ka daba tag, radi.**

rupee, *n.*, **rubiad,—di, rubad,—**  
**di**; half —, **rubi,—gi.**

rupture, *n.*, (hernia) **dohnin,—**  
**ti.**

rust, *n.*, **merid** or **mirid,—ki.**

rustic, *n.*, **badow,—gi, nin ba-**  
**dowah.**

## S.

Sabbath, *n.*, **sabti,—di.**

sack, *n.*, (bag) **joniad,—di**; lea-  
thern —, **halhala,—ihi**; (pil-  
lage) **da'nin,—ti.**

sad, *a.*, **hulubsan**; grow —, **hu-**  
**lub, wahan**; be —, **hulubsa-**  
**naw**; make —, **hulbi, hulubsi.**  
sadness, *n.*, **hulub,—ki, wahan,**  
**—ki.**

saddle, *v.tr.*, **korai**; *n.*, **kora** or  
**korai,—ihi**; — bag, **halhala,**  
**—ihi**; camel's pack —, **heriyo,**  
**—ihi.**

safe, *a.*, **'absila, shilla, aminah**;  
be —, **bari**; are you —? **ma**  
**bariden?** be —, **nabad hab.**

saffran (*see* turmeric).

sagacious, *a.*, **fi'an, faridah, foyig.**  
sage, *n.*, **ahil,—ki, nin ahilah,**  
**nin herrihleh.**

sailor, *n.*, **bahri,—gi.**

sail, *n.*, **shira',—hi, shirah,—hi**;  
*v.i.*, **dof.**

saint, *n.*, **nebi,—gi, weli,—gi,**  
**auliad,—di** (*fem.*).

sake, *n.*, **awo,—adi, darad,—di**;  
for the — of, **daradda, awada.**

salary, *n.*, **def,—ti, ha'ai,—gi.**

sale, *n.*, (by auction) **harash,—ki.**  
saliva, *n.*, **alyo,—adi, dareir,—**  
**ki**; thickness of —, **lun,—ki.**

salt, *n.*, **'usboh,—di, milih,—hi**;  
*v.tr.*, **'usbai**; *a.*, **'usbaisan,**  
**danan.**

salutation, *n.*, **salamad,—di**; kind  
of —, **mot! mot!**

salute, *v.tr.*, **salam, baridi.**



- same, *a.*, iss leh eg, o kaleh, iss la, iss ku mid.
- sample, *n.*, midab,—ki.
- sanctify, *v.tr.*, hodus ka dig; be sanctified, samo; hallowed be, ha samado.
- sanctity, *n.*, hodus,—ki.
- sand, *n.*, amud,—di, 'id,—di; salted —, 'arro,—adi; — storm, 'iro,—adi, sesa, sisa, sigo,—adi.
- sandal, *n.*, kab,—ti; old and bad —, jän,—ti; wooden —, hadafi,—hi.
- sane, *a.*, (healthy) (mel) afimad leh.
- sap, *n.*, de'an,—ki.
- sash, *n.*, (girdle) gunti,—gi.
- Satan, *n.*, shaidan,—ki, 'ifrid,—ki.
- satiated, *v.tr.*, dergi; be satiated, dereg, deregsanaw.
- satiated, *a.*, deregsan.
- satiety, *n.*, dereg,—gi.
- satisfaction, *n.*, raḥo,—adi, raḥad,—di.
- satisfactory, *a.*, (sufficient) filan.
- satisfy, *v.tr.*, (content) rahaisi; (reward) u abalgud; (make payment) tobad ken.
- Saturday, *n.*, sabti,—di.
- sauce, *n.*, (remaining in ...) murud,—ki; lick up the ..., murdi.
- savage, *a.*, baan, bahal.
- save, *v.tr.*, (preserve) bihi, ka so bihi; God — you, ilah ku baḍbadiyo; I saved your life, naftada ana baḍbadiyai; (spare) daḥ, daḥo, digo; (do not spend) ha bihin, ha ku ayarin.
- saving, *n.*, dahasho,—adi.
- savour, *n.*, dadan,—ki.
- saw, *n.*, (tool) minshar,—ki; *v.tr.*, jar, go.
- say, *v.i.* and *v.tr.*, odo (commonly) deḥ, sheg, u sheg.
- saying, *n.*, mahmah,—di.
- scab, *n.*, holof,—ti.
- scabbard, *n.*, gal,—ki.
- scald, *n.*, (burning) gubnin,—ti; — head, madah 'adai.
- scale, *n.*, (balance) misan,—ki.
- scanty, *a.*, (narrow) 'edidi.
- scar, *n.*, nabar,—ki, dahar boksa-dai, hon bokstai.
- scarabæus, *n.*, (black and stinking one) ḥarwalwal,—ki.
- scarce, *a.*, yar.
- scare, *v.tr.*, (frighten) 'absi, baji.
- scarlet, *a.*, gudud, gududan.
- scatter, *v.tr.*, firidi; — on, ku firidi.
- scattered, *a.*, firdisan.
- scent, *n.*, udgon,—ki, ur,—ti.
- scent, *v.tr.*, (perfume) udgonai, umi.
- schism, *n.*, kago,—hi.
- scholar, *n.*, barad,—ki, ar dai,—gi.
- school, *n.*, ma'lamad,—di.
- schoolmaster, *n.*, bara,—ihi, fihi, gi, mu'alim,—ki.
- science, *n.*, oḥon,—ti.
- scissors, *n.*, manḥas,—ki.
- scoff (*see* mock).
- scold, *v.tr.*, dagal.
- scold, *n.*, (a brawler) ḥof dagal badan.

scolding, *n.*, **dagal**,—**ki**.  
 scope, *n.*, (aim, end) **dama'**,—**hi**,  
**dug**,—**ti**.  
 scorch, *v.tr.*, **gub**; *v.i.*, **gubo**.  
 scorn (*see* contempt).  
 scorpion, *n.*, **hangarara**,—**ihi**,  
**hangaraleh**,—**ihi**, **dib halloh**,  
 —**hi**.  
 scoundrel (*see* rascal).  
 scourge (*see* flog).  
 scout, *v.i.*, **ilalo tag**, **so ilalai**.  
 scowl (*see* pout, pouting).  
 scrag (*see* lean).  
 scrape, *v.tr.*, **hoh**; — off the skin,  
**ka hoh**; — out a word, **babii**.  
 scratch, *v.tr.*, **hago**, **haghago**;  
*v.r.*, **iss hago**.  
 scream, *v.i.*, **dawah**, **haili**; *n.*,  
**dawah**,—**hi**, **hailo**,—**adi**.  
 screen, *n.*, **ilihid**,—**ki**.  
 scribe, *n.*, **karani**,—**gi**.  
 scribble, scribbling, *n.*, **harih**,—  
**di**; *v.i.*, **harih**, **harharih**.  
 scripture, *n.*, **horin**,—**ti**, **horin**  
**hodusah**.  
 scrofula, *n.*, **hudai** or **huda**,—  
**ihi**, **māl**,—**shi**.  
 scrub, *v.tr.*, **ād u dug**, **ād u hoh**.  
 scud, *v.i.*, (run away) **'arar**.  
 scuffle, *n.*, (for women) **iss ku**  
**bod**,—**ki**; (for men) **dirir**,—**ti**.  
 sculpture, *v.tr.*, **harad**.  
 scurf, *n.*, (dry mealy scab) **'anbar**,  
 —**ti**.  
 sea, *n.*, **bad**,—**di**.  
 sea-gull, *n.*, **'ofai**,—**di**.  
 seal, *v.tr.*, **daba'**; *n.*, **daba'**,—  
**i'hi**.  
 sealed, *a.*, **daba'an**.  
 seam, *n.*, **tolnin**,—**ti**.

search, *v.tr.*, **bad**, **don**; *n.*, **donin**,  
 —**ti**.  
 season, *n.*, **heli**,—**gi**, **wahti**,—**gi**;  
 hot —, **haga**,—**gi**; dry —,  
**jilal**,—**ki**; cold —, **gu**,—**gi**;  
 the beginning of cold —, **da'ir**,  
 —**ti**; — before the S.W. mon-  
 soon, **kalil**,—**shi**.  
 second, *num.*, **labad**, **kan ki**  
**labad**.  
 secrecy, *n.*, **faḥ goniah**, **mel 'idla**  
**ah**.  
 secret word, *n.*, **faḥ goniah**, **hadal**  
**harson**.  
 sect, *n.*, (Mohamedan one) **shaf'i**,  
 —**gi**.  
 secure, *a.*, (safe) **shilla**.  
 security, *n.*, (caution) **'arbutun**,—  
**ti**, **rahmad**,—**ki**, **'udal**,—**shi**;  
 give for —, **rahan**; hold in  
 false —, **dāg**; false —, **dāgnin**,  
 —**ti**.  
 sedition, *n.*, **hasidnimo**,—**adi**.  
 seduce (*see* deceive).  
 see, *v.tr.*, **arag**, **eg**, **dai**, **dugo**,  
**jedāli**; let him —, **da ha**  
**arkaie**.  
 seed, *n.*, **inin**,—**ti**.  
 seek, *v.tr.*, **bad**, **don**.  
 seem, *v.i.*, **mod**; it seems, **wa la**  
**moda**, **wa muḥata**.  
 see-saw, *v.i.*, (play at) **iss misan**.  
 seethe, seether (*see* boil and boiler).  
 segregate (*see* separate).  
 seize, *v.tr.*, **habo**.  
 seizing, *n.*, **habasho**,—**adi**.  
 select (*see* choose).  
 self, *refl.p.*, **iss**, **iss**,—**ki**; *n.*, **naf**,  
 —**ti**, **hud**,—**di**.  
 selfish, *a.*, **iss ja'el**.

selfishness, *n.*, **iss ja'alan,—ti.**  
 sell, *v.tr.*, **ibi, so ibi, ibso, so ibso.**  
 seller, *n.*, **nin wah ibiya or ibsha.**  
 selvage, selvedge, *n.*, **darur,—ki.**  
 semen, *n.*, **horud,—ki, biya bah,—hi.**  
 sempiternal, *a.*, **dayim, silei' dayimah.**  
 send, *v.tr.*, **dir ; — to, u dir ; — to me, i so dir.**  
 senna-plant, *n.*, **jelelo or jalelo,—adi.**  
 sensation, *n.*, **daren,—ki.**  
 sense, *n.*, (good) **garad,—ki ; a man of —, garadleh ; (meaning) ma'nai,—ihi.**  
 sentence, *n.*, (judgment) **arin,—ti, gar,—ti.**  
 sentinel, *n.*, **kor jir,—ki, kor jog,—gi, ilalo,—adi.**  
 separate, *v.tr.*, **fuji, kala fuji, kala kahai, kala 'eli, so', kala so', dabsi.**  
 separation, *n.*, **so'din,—ti, dabsin,—ti.**  
 sepoy, *n.*, **subaihi,—gi ; subaihin,—ti (plur.) ; askari,—gi ; askar,—ti (plur.).**  
 sepulchre (*see* grave).  
 sepulture (*see* burial).  
 serjeant, *n.*, (of police) **hawaldar,—ki.**  
 sermon, *n.*, **wano,—adi.**  
 serpent, *n.*, **mas,—ki.**  
 servant, *n.*, **mididin,—ki, 'idan,—ki, hadam,—ki, sebiyan,—ki, nin la joga.**  
 serve, *v.tr.*, **haul habo ; — God, Ilah 'abud ; v.i., la jir.**  
 service, *v.i.*, (render a) **tar.**

servitude, *n.*, **adonimo,—adi.**  
 set, *v.tr.*, **dig, sar, ku deji ; — in order, hagaji, wanaji ; — a fine, hasir ; — a price, himad ku sheg ; — on shore, deji, rog ; — aside, ges u dig ; — pen to paper, — down, hor, warhadda ku dig ; — the house on fire, ahalka dab geli ; he cannot — one foot before another, so'on kari mayo ; — a time, ballan ; — the bone, lafta tosi ; — abroad, ogaisi ; he had — my mind against you, isagu wa igu ka 'adaisi ; — apart, goni u dig ; — aside, dah, doho ; — at work, shahaisi ; — away, la tag ; — forward, horo u kahai, horo u rih, horo u wad ; — on, sar ; (tix) dab, 'as ; (fall below the horizon) *v.i.*, the sun sets, horahdu wa dahaisa ; — out, bah ; — upside down, rog ; be — upside down, rogan, rogmo ; *a.*, saran.  
 settle, *v.tr.*, **tali, ku tali, heshisi, u si tali, ku dar, iss la tali.**  
 settlement, *n.*, **talo,—adi, heshis,—ki.**  
 seven, *num.*, **todoba,—di.**  
 seventeen, *num.*, **todob iyo toban,—ki.**  
 seventh, *num.*, **todobad,—di.**  
 seventy, *num.*, **todobatan.**  
 several, *ad.*, **har,—ki, daur,—ki.**  
 severe, *a.*, (nin) **hadad.**  
 sew, *v.tr.*, **tol ; — slowly, gata-nur ; — the sandal ties, yel.**  
 sewing, *n.*, **tolnin,—ti.****

shade, shadow, *v.tr.*, **hadai**; *n.*, **had**,—**ki**; evening —, **had hodal**,—**ki**.  
 shady, shadowy, *a.*, **hadaisan**.  
 shaft, *n.*, (an arrow) **fallad**,—**di**, **gantat**,—**shi**; (the wooden part of an arrow) **gamun**, **ki**, **leb**,—**ki**; a poisonous —, **hamis**,—**ki**.  
 shagged, shaggy, *a.*, **halableh** (*m.n.*).  
 shaggedness, *n.*, **halab**,—**ti**.  
 shake, shaking, *n.*, **lulin**,—**ti**, **ruhnin**,—**ti**.  
 shake off, *v.tr.*, **hurguf**; — to and fro, **lul**, **ruh**.  
 shake, *v.i.*, **ruho**, **garir**; his head is shaking, **madihhisa gariraya** or **ruhanaya**.  
 shaken, *a.*, **ruhan**.  
 sham (*see* deceit); — crying, **bihimbih**.  
 shame, *v.tr.*, **hil**; *n.*, **hil**,—**ki**.  
 shampoo, *v.tr.*, **dug**; — with the feet, **ku jogjogso**.  
 shampooing, *n.*, **jogjogsi**,—**gi**.  
 shank, *n.*, **shansho**,—**adi**; — of camels, **dudun**,—**ki**.  
 shape, *n.*, **midab**,—**ki** (*see* figure); *v.tr.*, **midab u yel**; — a pencil, **hor**.  
 shaping, *n.*, **hornin**,—**ti**.  
 share, *n.*, **ha'ib**,—**ti**; *v.tr.*, **u ha'ibi**, **kalago**, **sisi**; *v.i.*, **la haibso**; you shall — with me in my riches, **holahaiga yad ila ha'ibsan**.  
 sharer, *n.*, **haibiya** or **ha'ibsanaya**.  
 shark, *n.*, **libah baded**,—**hi baded**.  
 sharp, *a.*, **af badan**, **lissan**, **fihan**.

sharpen, *v.tr.*, **lis**, **sofai**, **fh**, **dub**.  
 sharpness, *n.*, **af badnan**,—**ti**, **fihan**,—**ti**.  
 shave, *v.tr.*, **u hir**.  
 shaved, shaven, *a.*, **hiran**.  
 shaver, *n.*, **rais**,—**ki**.  
 she, *pers. prn.* (*see* Grammar).  
 sheaf, *n.*, (of arrows) **hidmo gantalah**.  
 sheath, *n.*, **gal**,—**ki**.  
 shed, *n.*, (a hovel) **balballo**,—**adi**, **wab**,—**ti**, **bul**,—**ki**; make the —, **balballai**.  
 shed, *v.tr.*, (pour out) **dadi**, **hub**.  
 shedding, *n.*, **dadis**,—**ki**.  
 sheep, *n.*, **ido**,—**ihi**.  
 sheer, *a.*, (pure) **miran**, **safaisan**, **safiah**.  
 sheet, *n.*, (of paper) **bal**,—**ki**; winding —, **kafan**,—**ti**.  
 shell, *n.*, **alel**,—**shi**, **laji**,—**gi** or **lajo**,—**adi**.  
 shelter, *n.* (*see* shed); — against cold, **duksi**,—**gi**.  
 shepherd, *n.*, **adi jir**,—**ki**.  
 shepherdess, *n.*, **adi jir**,—**ti**.  
 shield, *n.*, **gashan**,—**ki**; — maker, **gabariyel**,—**ki**, **gashamo sama'is**,—**ki**.  
 shift, *n.*, **hikmad**,—**di**.  
 shin, *n.*, **hog**,—**gi**.  
 shine, *v.i.*, **dalal**; shining, *n.*, **dalal**,—**ki**.  
 ship, *n.*, **markab**,—**ki**; (a boat) **sehmad**,—**di**.  
 shipping, *n.*, **dof**,—**ki**.  
 shipwreck, *n.*, **hashwad**,—**di**.  
 shirt, *n.*, **garba galai**,—**ihi**, **hamis**,—**ki** (*sing.*); **hamsan**,—**ti**.

shiver, *v.i.*, garir, haḍḥad, kurbo.  
 shivering, *n.*, kurbad,—ki; a —  
 fit, haḍḥadiyo,—adi.  
 shock, *n.*, (conflict) ḥardi,—gi;  
*v.tr.*, ḥardi.  
 shoe, *n.*, kab,—ti; horse —,  
 na'al,—ki.  
 shoot, *n.*, (branch) lan,—ti, dara-  
 gad,—di, ya'ai,—gi, 'urda-  
 n,—ki.  
 shoot, *v.tr.*, (cast forth) kaga rid.  
 shop, *n.*, das,—ki, dukan,—ki.  
 shore, sea-shore, *n.*, heb,—ti.  
 short, *a.*, gāban, yar.  
 shorten, *v.tr.*, gābi, yarai, ya-  
 raiso.  
 shortness, *n.*, gāb,—ki, gābnin,  
 —ti.  
 shot, *n.*, ḥururuḥ,—hi, rash,—ki.  
 shoulder, *n.*, garab,—ki; —  
 blade, laf garab,—ta —ka.  
 shout, *v.i.*, ḥaili, madar, orri;  
*n.*, dawah,—hi, gurhan,—ki,  
 orr,—ki, ḥailo,—adi.  
 shove (*see* push).  
 show, *v.tr.*, tus, so tus, muji;  
*n.*, tusnin,—ti, mujis,—ki,  
 mujnin,—ti.  
 shriek, *v.i.*, (shrill) dawah; *n.*,  
 dawah,—hi.  
 shrink, *v.i.*, dib u jogso, nah.  
 shrub, *n.*, hanan,—ki, daran,—  
 ti.  
 shudder (*see* shiver).  
 shut, *a.*, dabolan, ḥidan, oḍan;  
*v.tr.*, ḥid, abud, dabol; —  
 your eyes, il iss ku ḥabo.  
 shy, *a.*, hil badan; be —, hisho.  
 sick, *a.*, buka, 'udur haba; be —,  
 bukow, 'udur ḥad.

sicken, *v.tr.*, bukaisi.  
 sickness, *n.*, bukan,—ki, 'udur,  
 —ki.  
 side, *n.*, barbar,—ki, dan,—ki,  
 ges,—ti, harer,—ti; on all  
 sides, harero,—ihi; by the —,  
 iss garab.  
 sieve, *n.*, golab,—ki.  
 sift, *v.tr.*, golab.  
 sigh, *v.i.*, hinrag, warah, oi, mu-  
 sanow; *n.*, hinrag,—gi, oin,  
 —ti, warah,—hi, musanow,  
 —gi, bihimbih,—hi.  
 sight, *n.*, arag,—gi; (show) muḥ,  
 —hi; short —, habenno,—  
 adi; long —, il deran,—ti.  
 sighted, *a.*; good —, il fiḥan;  
 long —, il der.  
 sign, *n.*, bar,—ti, sumad,—di,  
 'alamad,—di; — of the camel's  
 anger, dob,—ti; *v.tr.*, (mark)  
 'alamadi, sumad; (ratify by  
 hand) saḥeḥ.  
 signal, *n.*, bah,—hi.  
 signature, *n.*, saḥeḥ, hi.  
 signification (*see* meaning).  
 silence, *v.tr.*, amusi; *n.*, amusan,  
 —ti; *int.*, us! amus! amusa!  
 silent, *a.*, amusan; be —, amus,  
 amusanaw.  
 sillex, *n.*, (flint) du'un,—ti.  
 silk, *n.*, harir,—ti.  
 silly, *a.*, (simpleton) na's,—ki (*n.*).  
 silver, *n.*, la'ag,—ti, fiddad or  
 foddad,—di.  
 similitude, *n.*, ekan,—ti.  
 simple, *a.*, (sincere) hagagsan;  
 be —, hagag.  
 sin, *n.*, dembi,—gi.  
 since, *adv.* and *c.*, halkiyo gorti;

- you saw him, **halkiyo gor-tad aragtai**.  
 sinful, *a.*, **dembileh**.  
 sinner, *n.*, **dad dembileh, dadka dembigaleh**.  
 sincere, *a.*, **lilahiah, aminah**.  
 sinew, *n.*, **seid,—di, bohon,—ti, bohon hore, bohon dambe, hanjid,—ki**.  
 sing, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, **gabai, hes**.  
 singer, *n.*, **gabaya,—ihi**.  
 singing, *n.*, **hes,—ti**.  
 single, *a.*, (sole) **goniah, keliyah, hud, hudah**.  
 sink, *v.i.*, **deg, dus, ka dus; v.tr., deji, ka dusi**.  
 sip, *v.tr.*, **fihsu; n., fihsi or fuhsi,—gi**.  
 sir, *n.*, **saheb,—ki**.  
 sister, *n.*, **walal,—shi; —in-law, dumashi,—di**.  
 sisterhood, *n.*, **walalnimo,—adi**.  
 sit, *v.i.*, (down) **fadiso, salka dig, fadi; — still, si fadi**.  
 sitting, *n.*, **fadi,—gi**.  
 six, *num.*, **leh,—di; — fold, leh jer o min lehah, or leh jer o leh wada ah**.  
 sixteen, *num.*, **leh iyo toban,—ki**.  
 sixth, *num.*, **lehad, kan lehad**.  
 sixty, *num.*, **lehdan,—ki**.  
 size, *n.*, **hiyas,—ti, dumo,—di**.  
 skilful, *a.*, **fi'an, farsamo badan, wah haban og**.  
 skill, *n.*, **farsamo,—adi, fi,—hi, fi'nan,—ti**.  
 skim, *v.tr.*, **usarka ka safai**.  
 skimmer, *n.*, **hudda,—ihi**.  
 skin, *n.*, **dub,—ki, harag,—gi, san,—ti; — sewn to carry** children, **dereb,—ti, furad,—ki; — sewn to make a couch, weilalis,—ti; — placed for a shed, gibil,—shi**.  
 skin, *v.tr.*, (flay) **dubka or haragga or santa ka bihi or ka mudhi**.  
 skull, *n.*, **indolai,—ihi; upper part of the —, dako,—adi, kug,—ti; each side of the —, ges,—ti**.  
 sky, *n.*, **'ir,—ki**.  
 slab, *n.*, (a puddle) **diriḥ,—di, didi,—gi**.  
 slabber, *v.tr.*, (smear with spittle) **alyo muruḥ ku dadi; v.i., (drivel, slaver) alyo muruḥ iss ka buhi**.  
 slabberer, *n.*, **nin alyo muruḥ wein leh,—ki, — — weina**.  
 slack, *v.tr.*, (unbend) **deb'i; a., (loose) deb'isan**.  
 slake, *v.tr.*, (extinguish) **baḥti; (quench) iss harad tir, iss on tir**.  
 slander, *v.tr.*, **'eibai, hano, hafar; n., han,—ti, 'eib,—ti**.  
 slap, *v.tr.*, **darbah; n., darbaḥo,—adi, faraggor,—ki**.  
 slate, *n.*, (used in school) **loh,—hi**.  
 slaughter, *v.tr.*, **gowra', kaga kudi, ka kausi, kaga hawi, dil; n., gowra',—ihi**.  
 slave, *n.*, **adon,—ki (mas.), adon,—ti (fem.), bida or bidai,—ihi (mas.), bidad,—di (fem.), sawahili,—gi**.  
 slavery, *n.*, **adonimo,—adi**.  
 slay (*see* slaughter).

- sleep, *v.i.*, hurud, iss ka hurud, seho, so seho, gama', jifso; *v.c.*, sehi, jifi; *n.*, hurdo,—adi, gama',—hi, sehasho,—adi.
- sleeper, *n.*, nin hurda, nin gama'san.
- sleepless, *a.*, gami' wah.
- sleepy, *a.* and *n.*, (drowsy) damadsan, luloleh, damad,—ki.
- sleepiness, *n.*, lulo,—adi.
- slice, *n.*, luf,—ki.
- slide, *v.i.*, (slip) simbiririho, sisibo, sibibo; *n.*, mel sibibahah.
- slight, *v.tr.*, (disregard) fududai; *a.*, fudud, weidsan.
- slightness, *n.*, fuda'id,—ki, weid,—di.
- slime, *n.*, (glair) dareir,—ki, alyomuruh,—hi; — mixed with blood in dysentery, a'al,—shi.
- sling, *v.tr.*, wadfi; *n.*, wadaf,—ki.
- slink, *v.i.*, (sneak) 'arar, bahso; she slank, shinki ma ai dalin.
- slip, *v.i.*, (see slide); *v.c.*, (cause to —) sibibihi, sisibi, simbiririhi; *n.*, (act of slipping) simbiririho,—adi, sisib,—ti, sibibo, —adi.
- slipper, *n.*, kab,—ti.
- slippery, *a.*, sibibahah.
- slit, *v.tr.*, jehjeh, dildila'i; *v.i.*, dila', dildila'; *a.*, dila'san, jehan; *n.*, (a narrow opening) dila',—hi, jeh,—hi.
- slope, *n.*, (declivity) didib,—ti, aror,—ki, sibibah,—di, bahah,—hi.
- sloth (see laziness).
- slouch, *n.*, (a clumsy boy) hogasho,—adi; *v.i.*, (have a downcast look) hogo.
- slough, *n.*, (a deep, miry place) limad,—ki; (of a snake) hub,—ki.
- sloven (see dirty).
- slow, *a.*, rāga, rāgi jirai.
- slowly, *adv.*, ayar or adyar, hunyar; walking —, dukis.
- slowness, *n.*, rāgnin,—ti.
- sly, *a.*, (cunning) nejis,—ki, nejisah.
- small, *a.*, gaban, gibin, yar.
- smallness, *n.*, gab,—ki, gabuin,—ti, yaran,—ti.
- small-pox (see pox).
- smash, *v.tr.*, burburi.
- smell, *n.*, ur,—ti, udgon,—ki; bad —, ur hudmun; *v.tr.*, urso; *v.c.*, ursi; *v.i.*, ur; the meat smells, hilibku wa uraya.
- smile, *v.i.*, hosol; *n.*, hosol,—ki.
- smite, *v.tr.*, (strike) tun; *v.i.*, kurbo; my knees — together, jilbahaigu wa kurbanaya.
- smith, *n.*, tumal,—ki.
- smoke, *n.*, hih,—hi; where there is — there is fire, meshi hih lihi dab bai lehdahai; *v.i.*, dabku wa hihaya, or hih ba ka bahaya; (use tobacco) fud,—ab; *v.tr.*, (dry in —) gawadi; — meat, hilibka gawadi; — dried, la gawadiyai.
- smooth, *v.tr.*, mari, salah, iss ku sin; *a.*, salahan, siman.
- smother (see suffocate).
- smuggle, *v.tr.*, hayana'i.

smut (*see* dirt).  
 snake, *n.*, **mas**,—**ki**; kind of —, 'abeiso,—**adi**, **abguri**,—**di**.  
 snare, *n.*, **debin**,—**ki**; the making or placing of a —, **dabnin**,—**ki**.  
 snarl, *v.tr.*, (entangle) **iss ku merji**; *v.i.*, (growl) **abad**; the camel is snarling, **aurki wa abadaya**.  
 snatch, *v.tr.*, **dufo** or **difo**.  
 sneak, *v.i.*, (creep) **bogga ku so'o**.  
 sneer, *v.i.*, (laugh with contempt) **hubihi**; *n.*, **huhub**,—**ki**.  
 sneeze, *v.i.*, **hindis**.  
 sniff, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, **sin 'esho**, **sariho**.  
 snore, snort, *v.i.*, **huri**; snorting, **huro**,—**adi**.  
 snot, *n.*, (mucus of the nose) **duf**,—**ki**.  
 snout, *n.*, **gafur**,—**ki**.  
 snuff, *n.*, (powdered tobacco) **na-shug**,—**gi**, **buri**,—**gi**; — box, **hasa'ad**,—**di**; *v.tr.*, (to draw in with the breath) **urso**.  
 snuffle, *v.i.*, (speak through the nose) **sanhada ka hadal**.  
 snuffler, *n.*, **nin sanholeh**.  
 so, *a.*, **sida**, **sidas**, **sidi**, **sā**.  
 soak, *v.tr.*, **hoi**.  
 soap, *n.*, **sabun**,—**ti**; *v.tr.*, **sabunta mari**.  
 sob, *n.*, (convulsive sigh) **hihlai**,—**ih**; *v.i.*, **hihlai**.  
 socket, *n.*, (any hollow) **gof**,—**ki**; the — of the eye, **isha gof-kedi**.  
 sodomy, *n.*, **kud**,—**ki**, **mahnud-nimo**,—**adi**; commit —, **kud**.

sodomite, *n.*, **mahnud**,—**ki**.  
 soft, *a.*, **jilai'san**, **habow**.  
 soften, *v.tr.*, **jilai'i** or **jili'i**, **u tud**, **salah**; *v.i.*, **jilai'**.  
 soil, *n.*, (earth) 'ar**ro**,—**adi**, 'id,—**di**; *v.tr.*, (stain, besmear ...) **dohbai**.  
 sojourn, *v.i.*, **hoio**.  
 solace, *n.*, **tudad**,—**di**, **tudnin**,—**ki**.  
 solder or soder, *v.tr.*, **iss ku deji**, **iss ku nab**.  
 sold, *a.*, **ibsan**; be —, **ibsanaw**; not —, **ma ibsana**.  
 sole, *n.*, (of the foot) 'ag**ta** 'ad.  
 solicit, *v.tr.*, **bari**, **dalbo**.  
 solicitude, *n.*, **aminimo**,—**adi**.  
 solid, *a.*, **adag**.  
 solitary, *a.*, **goniah**, **keliah**.  
 solitude, *n.*, **mel goniah**, 'id**la** 'irs**ila**,—**di**.  
 some, *a.*, **in**,—**ta**, **wah**, **wahhoga**, **har**,—**ki**; —body, **nin un**; —how, **si un**; —thing, **wah un**; —times, **kolkol**, **marmar**; —where, **mel un**.  
 son, *n.*, **ina**, **inan**,—**ki**, **wil**,—**ki**; sons, **arur**,—**ti**, **dalan**,—**ki**.  
 song, *n.*, **gabai**,—**gi**, **gerar**,—**ki**, **hes**,—**ti**; — or elegy of lamentation, **digri**,—**gi**.  
 soon, *ad.*, **gor dow**; it is too —, **wad so dahsatai**.  
 soot, *n.*, **madun**,—**ki**.  
 soothe (*see* soften).  
 sophisticate, *v.tr.*, **bedel**.  
 soporific, *a.*, **sehiya**.  
 sorcerer, *n.*, **nin wah fala**, **hariyan**,—**ki**, **hadahata** or **hatahata**,—**ih**; **yibir**,—**ki**.



- sore, *n.*, **bog**,—**ti**, **hon**,—**ti**; a small —, **hon gibina**; — becoming worse, **dila'**; a person having a —, **bogaleh**,—**ih**.
- sorrow, *n.*, 'ala'al or alaana'l, — **ki**, **human**,—**ti**, **weirweir**,—**ki**, **hulub**,—**ki**, **wahan**,—**ki**; *v.i.*, **weirweir**, **hulub**, **ala'al**, **wahan**.
- sorrowful, *a.*, **hulubsan**, **ala'alsan**, **wahan**.
- sort, *n.*, (species) 'a'in, — **ki**, **tol**, — **ki**.
- sot, *a.*, **na'asah**.
- soul, *n.*, **naf**,—**ti**.
- sound, *v.i.*, (make a noise) **kaga sanhadi**; *n.*, **sanhad**,—**di**.
- soup, *n.*, **fud**,—**ki**.
- sour, *a.*, **danān**, **hadad**.
- sourness, *n.*, **hadad**,—**ki**.
- source, *n.*, (spring) **ib**,—**ti**, **il**,—**shi**.
- south, *n.*, **hodub** or **hudub**,—**ki**.
- sow, *v.tr.*, (scatter seed) **ininaha ku dadi** or **firdi** or **ku firdi**.
- space, *n.*, **hawo**,—**adi**.
- span, *n.*, **dako**,—**adi**.
- spare, *v.tr.*, **daur**, **ha ku ayarin**, **dah**, **doho**; — something for the poor, **masakinta wah u diga**.
- spark, sparkle, *n.*, **bilig**,—**ti**, **biligbilig**,—**ti**, **dinbil**,—**shi**.
- sparkling, *a.*, **biligbiligleh**.
- spatter, *v.tr.*, **duldul**.
- spawl, *v.i.*, **tuf**; *n.*, **anduf** or **andufu**,—**adi**, **hako**.
- speak, *v.i.*, **hadal**; *v.tr.*, **deh**, **shag**; *v.i.*, — in sleep, **awawi**.
- speaking, *n.*, (in sleep) **awawi**,—**gi**, **tamanta**,—**ih**.
- speaker, *n.*, (in a meeting) **gudi**,—**di**.
- spear, *n.*, **waran**,—**ki**; different kinds of spears, 'aradub,—**ki**, **bagaf**,—**ki**, **be'idi** or **bihidi**,—**gi**, **dohana**,—**ih**, **sallado**,—**adi**, **teri**,—**gi**, **weidar**,—**ki**.
- species (*see* sort).
- speck, *n.*, (spot) **dibi'**,—**di**.
- spectacles, *n.*, **ohad**,—**di**.
- spectre, *n.*, **muh**,—**hi**.
- speech, *n.*, **hadal**,—**ki**.
- speed, *n.*, 'arar,—**ki**, **orod**,—**ki**.
- spell, *v.tr.*, (charm) **gedago**; (read by naming letters singly) **harafka walba goni u deh**, or **harafyadan mid ba gonidis u deh**; *n.*, (a charm) **gedagoiyo**,—**adi**.
- spend, *v.tr.*, **bihi**; (waste) **lumi**, **babihi**.
- spendthrift, *n.*, **mudaya'**,—**hi**.
- spew, *v.i.*, (vomit) **hunha**.
- sphere, *n.*, **kuriyaisnan**,—**ti**.
- spherical, *a.*, **kuriyaisan**.
- spider, *n.*, 'aro,—**adi**.
- spike, *n.*, **hudum**,—**ki**.
- spill, *v.tr.*, **hub**, **dadi**, **ku dadi**, **rog**.
- spilt, *a.*, **dadsan**, **shuban**, **rogan**.
- spin, *v.tr.*, **wareji**; *v.i.*, **wareg**.
- spine, *n.*, (backbone) **adah**,—**di**.
- spirit, *n.*, (breath) **neif**,—**ti**; (an immaterial substance) **ruh**,—**hi**.
- spit, *v.i.*, (spawl) **tuf**.
- spite, *n.*, (malevolence) **hamidni-mo**,—**adi**.
- spittle, *n.*, **tufnin**,—**ti**, **andufu**,—**adi**, **alyomuruh**, **dareir**,—**ki**.

- splash, *n.*, **duldul,—ki**; *v.tr.*, **dulduli, nab, mari, marso.**
- spleen, *n.*, (milt) **ber yaro,—adi.**
- split (*see* slit).
- spoil, *n.*, (robbery) **tugo,—adi, bob,—ki**; (corruption) **hudun,—ki**; *v.tr.*, (*see* rob); (corrupt) *see* corrupt.
- spoon, *n.*, **fandal,—ki.**
- sport, *n.*, **'ayar,—ti, jalbeb,—ti.**
- spot, *n.*, (a blot) **bar,—ti, dibi,—di**; some spots, **barbar**; (a place) **mel,—shi**; *v.tr.*, **bar u yel.**
- spotted, *a.*, **baraleh.**
- sprain, *v.tr.*, **murku'i, murku'o**; *n.*, **murku'asho,—adi, lāban,—ki.**
- sprained, *a.*, **lāban.**
- spray, *n.*, **dibi,—di, 'urdan,—ki, yurub,—ki.**
- spread, *v.tr.*, **firdi**; *a.*, **firdisan, firdadsan, firdadan.**
- spreading, *n.*, **firid,—ki, firdis,—ki.**
- spring (*see* fountain).
- spring up, *v.i.*, **baḥ.**
- sprinkle, *v.tr.*, **sa'id**; — over, **ku sa'id.**
- sprinkling, *n.*, **sa'idis,—ki.**
- spurn, *n.*, (a kick) **lad,—ki.**
- spy, *v.tr.*, (watch) **so ilalai**; *n.*, **ilalo,—adi**; send a —, **ilalo dir**; — glass, **hoḥad,—di.**
- squander, *v.tr.*, **hub, lumi.**
- squanderer, *n.*, **mudāya', i'hi, lumiyai,—ihi.**
- squat, *v.i.*, (sit upon the heels) **kadalob, kadalobso.**
- squatting, *n.*, **kadalob,—ki.**
- squeamish, *a.*, **yihyihsan.**
- squeeze, *v.tr.*, **dis, ku maroji, tuji**; *n.*, **disin,—ti.**
- squint, *n.*, **'awar,—ki**; — eyed, **il mahalub, ashḥarah**; *v.i.*, **indaha ashḥar.**
- squirrel, *n.*, earth —, **daba galla,—ihi**; rock —, **walo,—adi.**
- stab, *n.*, (of a sword) **fajaso,—adi**; — with the flat of a sword, **ballad,—ki**; *v.tr.*, **fajas.**
- stable, *n.*, **hero,—adi, gola,—ihi.**
- stack (*see* heap).
- staff, *n.*, **ul,—shi, ḥori,—gi**; — of a spear, **sama'i,—di**; — of an arrow, **gamun,—ki, leb,—ki**; bended staves used for making a Somali hut, **ḍig,—ti, ḍig doḥo,—adi, dig lolah,—ihi, kabal,—ki, kaballo,—adi, lol,—ki, lau,—ti.**
- stagger, *v.i.*, (reel) **tukub.**
- stagnant water, *n.*, **gelgelin bi-yaha.**
- stain, *n.*, **dibi,—di, bar,—ti**; *v.tr.*, (maculate) *see* corrupt.
- stair, staircase, *n.*, **sallan,—ki.**
- stake, *n.*, **udub,—ki, hensarar,—ki.**
- stale, *a.*, (old) **gabow, dug.**
- stalk (*see* staff).
- stammer, *v.i.*, **haghago.**
- stammerer, *n.*, **nin haghagleh, nin labla.**
- stammering, *n.*, **haghag.**
- stamp, *n.*, (for letters) **tiked,—ki.**
- stanch (stop) *v.tr.*, **joji**; stanch the blood, **ḍigga joji.**

stand, *n.*, **jog**,—**gi**, **nasad**,—**ki**;  
make a —, **jog**, **naso**.

stand, *v.i.*, **tagnow**, **hagag**, **hagag**  
**u jogso**; — still, **ha dahdahahin**;  
my watch stands still, **sa'adaidi wa jogsanaisa**;  
the bargain stands, **baya'addi wa jogta**  
or **weliba tāgan tahai**; this house stands  
very well, **aḥalka mel wanaksan bu ka**  
**disanyahai**; a great many people —  
about him, **dad badan ba ku mersan**,  
or **dad badni wa ku mersanyahai**;  
— against, **iss ka ḥeji**, **iss karaw**;  
God will — by us, **Ebbehena wa ina karebi**;  
I stood by when Ali killed the man,  
**anigu wa so jogai kolki Ali ninka dilai**;  
I — for that office, **anigu ḥafiskasan u joga**;  
God stands for us, **Ebbehen innagu ina la jira**;  
that letter stands for ..., **ḥarafkasi ... bu u jira**;  
I — in need of a camel, **aur ban u dan lehahai**;  
you — in my light, **iftinkaigi bad iga faḍida**;  
— off, **dib u jogso**; — out (resist),  
**ḥabil**, **u adkaiso**; — out of the way,  
**dauga ka baïd**; — out of my sight,  
**araggaiga ka libid**; — to your word,  
**hadalkaga ḥejiso**; — up, **tāgnaw**;  
— with, **la heshi**.

standing, *v.tr.*, **ḥabil**, **u samir**.

standing, *a.*, **tāgan**; *n.*, — up (during Mahomedan prayers), **faral**,—**ki**.

standard, *n.*, (flag, ensign) **'alan**,—**ki**.

star, *n.*, **hidig**,—**ti**.

stare, *n.*, (a fixed look) **egmo**,—**adi**;  
*v.i.*, **isha ku 'adai**, **indo ku tol**.

start, *n.*, **nahadin**,—**ti**; *v.i.*, **nah**,  
**dib u nah**; (begin to run) **ka gur**,  
**ka so'o**.

startle, *v.tr.*, **kaga nihi**, **baji**.

starvation, *n.*, **dihal**,—**ki**, **ma'alul**,—**shi**.

starve, *v.i.*, **dihalanaw**, **abah**;  
*v.tr.*, **dihali**, **abihi**.

starving, *a.*, **dihalan**, **abahah**.

starveling, *n.*, (thin and weak animal) **abah**,—**hi**.

state, *n.*, (condition) **dan**,—**ti**;  
bad —, **dan darran**,—**adi**;  
good —, **ladnan**,—**ti**; *v.tr.*,  
(see settle).

statement, *n.*, **talo**,—**adi**.

stay, *n.*, **fadi**,—**gi**, **jog**,—**gi**, **rug**,—**ti**;  
(delay) **rāgnin**,—**ti**; *v.i.*, **fadi**,  
**jog**, **rugaiso**, **rāg**; *v.tr.*, (delay)  
**raji**.

steady, *a.*, **adag**, **tāgan**.

steal, *v.tr.*, (rob) **ḥad**.

stealth, *n.*, (act of stealing) **ḥadnin**,—**ti**.

stealthily, *v.i.*, (go) **u ḍukus**.

steam, *n.*, (vapour) **umis**,—**ki**.

steel, *n.*, **birr**,—**ti**; — of a tinder box,  
**du'un dableh**.

steep, *n.*, (precipice) **harar**,—**ti**,  
**jar**,—**ki**; *a.*, **mel sibibahah**;  
*v.tr.*, (soak) **ḥoi**.

stem, *n.*, **jirid**,—**di**, **lan**,—**ti**.

stench, *n.*, **ḥudmun**,—**ki**, **ur ḥudmun**;  
*v.tr.*, (make to stink) **ḥudmunai**.

stenching, *a.*, ur **hudmun**.  
 step, *n.*, **talabo**,—*adi*; sound of the —, **jan**,—*ti*; *v.i.*, (make a —) **talabso**, so **talab**; — over, out, **ka talab**, **ka talabso**; cause to —, **talabi**.  
 step-mother, *n.*, **ayo**,—*adi*.  
 sterile, *a.*, **ma dalais**, (*ged*) **an mido lahai**n.  
 stern, *n.*, (of a ship) **har dambe**.  
 sternutation, *n.*, **hindisad**,—*di*.  
 stick, *n.*, **ul**,—*shi*, **lan**,—*ti* (*see* rod); *v.tr.*, **ku dab**, **ku mud**, **ku deji**; (pierce) **waren**, **ku joji**; *v.i.*, **ku deg**.  
 stiff, *a.*, **adag**, **halafsan**.  
 stiffen, *v.tr.*, **halafi**; *v.i.*, **halaf**.  
 stifle (*see* suffocate).  
 still, *a.*, **amusan**; *ad.*, **ila iminka**; — more, **weliba**.  
 sting, *n.*, (a sharp point) **'aro**,—*adi*; *v.tr.*, **mud**, **hanin**.  
 stinging, *n.*, **mudnin**,—*ti*, **haninyo**,—*adi*.  
 stink, *n.*, (bad smell) **hudmun**,—*ki*, **ur hudmun**; *v.i.*, **hudmunahaw**.  
 stinking, *a.*, ur **hudmun**.  
 stipulate, *v.tr.*, **ka ballan**.  
 stipulation, *n.*, **ballan**,—*ki*.  
 stir, *v.tr.*, **dahaji**, **walah**; *v.i.*, **dahdahah**.  
 stirring, *n.*, **walah**,—*hi*.  
 stirrup, *n.*, **rakab**,—*ki*.  
 stitch, *n.*, **mudnin**,—*ti*; *v.tr.*, **mud**, **tol**.  
 stock, *n.*, (body of a plant) **jirid**,—*di*; (store) **jawan**,—*ki*; *v.tr.*, (store) **si dig**, **si hado**.  
 stomach, *n.*, **'alol**,—*shi*; pit of the —, **labho**,—*adi*.

stone, *n.*, **dagah**,—*ihhi*; big —, **dakab**,—*ki*, **dadab**,—*ti*; fire —, **dagah madow**; a very hard —, **kured**,—*ki*; — used to grind corn ..., **midhin**; grindstone, **lissin**,—*ki*; — of fruits, **laf**,—*ti*; the three stones on which they put the boiler, **dar-dar**,—*ki*; *v.tr.*, (lapidate) **shid**, **dagihi**.  
 stool, *n.*, **barjin**,—*ki*, **gambad**,—*ki*, **kabad**,—*ki*.  
 stoop, stooping, *n.*, **foror**,—*ki*, **'uskis**,—*ki*; *v.i.*, **fororso**, **'usko**; *v.tr.*, **forori**, **'uski**.  
 stop, *n.*, **jog**,—*gi*, **ragasho**,—*adi*; (end) *see* end; *v.i.*, **jog**, **jogso**, **sug**, **iss tag**, **kadi**; *v.tr.*, **joji**; — thief, **tugga joji**; — the bottle, **haruradda furai** or **abud**.  
 store (*see* stock).  
 storm, *n.*, **dabail wein**,—*shi*, — **aid**, **bahailad**,—*di*, **duf**,—*ki*.  
 story, *n.*, (history) **sheko**,—*adi*; (fiction) **halalif**,—*ti*.  
 stout, *a.*, **buran**, **shilis**, **hogwein**; — man, **torog**,—*gi*.  
 stoutness, *n.*, **hog**,—*gi*, **adkan**,—*ti*, **gesinimo**,—*adi*, **bili**,—*gi*, **ital**,—*ki*, **tag**,—*ti*.  
 strabism (*see* squinting).  
 straggle (*see* ramble).  
 straight, *a.*, **hiyas**, **hun**, **humati**, **shuban**, **tosan**; be placed —, **hoton**; put it —, **humati u tag**; make it —, **hiyas ka dig**, **humi**; place it —, **hotomi**; be —, **humanaw**.  
 strain, *n.*, (a sprain) **murkuasho**,—*adi*; *v.tr.*, (filter) **darur**.

strainer, *n.*, (filter) **darur**,—**ti**.  
 strait, *n.*, (a narrow pass) **'edidi**,  
 —**gi**; *a.*, **'edidi**, **'edidsan**.  
 straiten, *v.tr.*, **'edidi**.  
 strange, *a.*, **yaban**, **yab haba**, **yab-  
 leh**.  
 stranger, *n.*, **marti**,—**di** (*see*  
 foreigner).  
 strangle, *v.tr.*, **siriri**, **'una habatai**.  
 strangulation, *n.*, **siririn**,—**ti**, **si-  
 riris**,—**ki**.  
 strap, *n.*, **yel**,—**shi**, **ba'yd**,—**di**,  
**lid**,—**ki**.  
 stratagem, *n.*, **higmad**,—**di**.  
 straw, *n.*, **'aus**.  
 stream, *n.*, **doho**,—**adi**, **durdur**,  
 —**ki**.  
 street, *n.*, **darih**,—**hi**, **surin**,—**ki**.  
 strength, *n.*, **hog**,—**gi**, **adkan**,—  
**ti**, **ital**,—**ki**, **tag**,—**ti**; give —,  
**ital u yel**.  
 strengthen, *v.tr.*, **adkai**, **tag**.  
 stretch out, *v.tr.*, **bihi**, **so bihi**,  
**tikso**, **horanso**; the birds —  
 their wings, **hadi ba iss kala**  
**jida**; — your legs, **didibso**.  
 stretching out, *n.*, **tiksi**,—**gi**.  
 strew (with), *v.tr.*, **firdi**, **ku firdi**.  
 stride, *n.*, **da'da'**,—**hi**; *v.i.*, *v.tr.*,  
**da'da'**, **ka da'da'**.  
 strife (*see* quarrel).  
 strike, *v.tr.*, **dil**, **ku dufo**, **la**;  
 — down, **ka dangalahsi**, **bu-  
 dai**; — upon, **ku tun**; — to  
 break, **fajas**.  
 string, *n.*, **hadig yar**, **hadig**  
**dumo' yar**, **sefari**,—**gi**.  
 strip, *v.tr.*, (make naked) **hawi**;  
 — off, **dir**, **mudhi**.  
 stripped, stript, *a.*, **diran**, **hawan**.

stripe, *n.*, **alif**,—**ki**, **dilin**,—**ti**;  
*v.tr.*, **alif ku jid**, **alifyai**, **dili-  
 mo u yel**.  
 strive, *v.i.*, **hausho**, **haul gal**.  
 stroke, *n.*, (blow) **nabar**,—**ki**;  
 rub gently, *v.tr.*, **salah**.  
 stroll (*see* ramble).  
 stroller, *n.*, **nin warwareg badan**.  
 strong, *a.*, **adag**, **hog wein**, **hog**  
**badan**; be —, **adkaw**, **habil**.  
 struggle, *v.i.*, **hausho**, **hogso**, **iss**  
**mu'huni**.  
 stubble, *n.*, **'aus**,—**ki**, **gargor**,—  
**ki**, **'aus salol**,—**ki**.  
 stubborn, *n.*, (strong-headed) **'asi**,  
 —**gi**, **rifai**,—**ih**.  
 study, *n.*, **barasho**, **hubsad**,—**ki**;  
*v.tr.*, **baro**.  
 stumble, *n.*, **turonturo**,—**adi**; *v.i.*,  
**turonturo**.  
 stump, *n.*, (of a tooth) **fallid**,—  
**ki**; — of a tree, **jirid**,—**di**,  
**kurtun**,—**ki**.  
 stun, *v.tr.*, **kaga nihi**; be stunned,  
**nah**.  
 stunning, *n.*, **nahadin**,—**ti**, **hau**,  
 —**di**.  
 stupefaction (*see* astonishment).  
 stupid, *a.*, (sluggish) **dohon**,—**ki**,  
**na's**,—**ki**, **miyirla**, **bahahim**.  
 stupidity, *n.*, **miyirnaan**,—**ti**.  
 stutter (*see* stammer).  
 sty, *n.*, (inflamed tumour) **fin**,—**ki**.  
 subdue, *v.tr.*, **iss ka hosaisi**, **taba**  
**bar**, **dasturtada hun iss karaw**.  
 subject, *n.*, **deris**,—**ki**, **nin hosai**.  
 submit, *v.tr.*, (*see* subdue and sub-  
 ject); *v.i.*, **yel**, **degaiso**.  
 subterfuge, *n.*, **helad**,—**di**.  
 succeed, *v.i.*, (prosper) **dama' hel**,

mar o hel; (follow) meshisa ahaw.  
 succession, *n.*, dambais,—ki.  
 successor, *n.*, ninki ka dambaiya.  
 succour, *n.*, (*see* help); *v.tr.*, 'idami (*see* help).  
 succourer, *n.*, 'idan,—ki.  
 such, *prn.*, kas o kalehah, hebel.  
 suck, suckling, *n.*, jaha,—ihi, nujis,—ki; *v.tr.*, nug, mudso, jah; sucking child, ilma nasaha jaha; — up, fihsa.  
 suckle, *v.tr.*, nuji.  
 suddenly, *ad.*, marki ba.  
 suet, *n.*, barur,—ti.  
 suffer, *v.tr.*, (permit) u samir, fasaḥ; — a loss, ed; *v.i.*, hanunso, silei', ta'ab; — in mind, ur ku talo; — for, u hanunso, ka tobad ken; cause to —, hanuni, hanuji, sili'i, sug, hanun.  
 suffering, *n.*, hanun,—ki, silei', — hi, ta'ab,—ki; — of the soul and of the body, 'araraf,—ki.  
 suffering, *a.*, nin sila'san, sугan, hanunsan.  
 suffice, *v.i.*, (be sufficient) flow, ku flow.  
 sufficient, *a.*, ku filan.  
 suffocate, *v.tr.*, 'abūdi, 'abūd, buhuji, 'iji; be suffocated, abudan, abudnaw, 'ihsanaw; suffocated, 'abūdan, 'ihsan.  
 suffocation, *n.*, 'ih,—di.  
 sugar, *n.*, sonkor or sunkor,—ti.  
 suicide, *v.i.*, (commit ...) iss dil.  
 suit, *v.tr.*, (be fitted to) leh eg; it suits me, wa i lehegyahai; it suits you, wa ku lehegya-

hai; *n.*, — at law, arin,—ti, gar,—ti; a man gaining the —, nin gar leh; a man losing the —, nin gar la.  
 sulky (*see* pout).  
 sullen, *a.*, hulubsan, dudma badan; be —, wahan, hulub.  
 sullenness, *n.*, wahan,—ki, hulub,—ki.  
 sully, *v.tr.*, doḥbai, wasahai, uskagai.  
 sulphur, *n.*, kebrid,—ki.  
 sultan, *n.*, sultan,—ki.  
 sun, *n.*, hisab,—ti, tiro,—adi; — given monthly to the Somali chiefs, miri,—di.  
 summit, *n.*, aror,—ki.  
 summon, *v.tr.*, (*cite*) amarḥadur u sar.  
 summons, *n.*, amarḥadur,—ki.  
 sun, *n.*, ḥoraḥ,—di, 'ad'ed,—di; morning —, ḥoraḥ subah; evening —, ḥoraḥ galbed.  
 sunbeam, *n.*, 'ad'ed.  
 Sunday, *n.*, aḥad,—di.  
 sunless, *a.*, mel an ḥoraḥ laḥain, ḥoraḥ la.  
 sunny, *a.*, ḥoraḥ leh, mesha ḥoraḥ ba kugu haisa.  
 sunrise, *n.*, ḥoraḥ so bah,—bihi.  
 sunset, *n.*, ḥoraḥ da', —di'hi.  
 sunshine, *n.*, milei', —ihi, sudi', —gi.  
 sup, *n.*, fihsi,—gi; *v.tr.*, fihsa.  
 superior, *n.*, nin u madaḥah, nin horai, nin sarrai.  
 supine, *a.*, (lying on the back) jirjir'ad.  
 supper, *n.*, 'asho,—adi; take your —, 'ashai.

supply, *n.*, (maintenance) **masruf**,  
—**ki**; *v.tr.*, (maintain) **musruf**.  
supplice, *n.*, **silei'**,—**hi**, **ta'ab**,—  
**ki**.  
support, *n.*, (prop) **tir**,—**ki**, **udud**,  
—**ki**; (help) **hil**,—**ki**; *v.tr.*, **u**  
**dulhado**, **hili**, **habil**.  
suppose, *v.tr.*, (think) **malai**.  
supposition, *n.*, **mala**,—**ihi**.  
sure, *a.*, **huba**; be —, **hub**.  
surety, *n.*, (security) **'arbutun**,—**ti**,  
**'udal**,—**shi**.  
surface, *n.*, **barahad**,—**di**, **dul**,—  
**shi**.  
surpass, *v.tr.*, **dul mar**.  
surprise, *v.tr.*, **gād**.  
surrender, *v.i.*, **so baho**, **u so gal**.  
surround, *v.tr.*, **herai**, **mermeri**,  
**ka buhso**.  
suspect, *v.tr.*, **malai**, **tuhun**.  
suspected, *a.*, **la tuhmai (nin)**.  
suspicion, *n.*, **tuhun**,—**ki**.  
suspicious, *a.*, **tuhunsan**.  
sustain, *v.tr.*, (bear) **had**, **sid**,  
**tiri**; (maintain) **sabbar**, **sab-**  
**baro**; (suffer) **ed**, **u samir**.  
swad, *n.*, (for babies) **dereb**,—**ti**.  
swallow, *v.tr.*, **lih**, **hudhudi**.  
swallowing, *n.*, **hudhudis**,—**ki**.  
sway, *v.tr.*, (rule) **ka sarrai**.  
swear, *v.i.*, **darō**, **iman si**, **ahdi**.  
swearing, *n.*, (oath) **ahdi**,—**gi**.  
sweat, *v.i.*, **didid**; *n.*, **didid**,—**ki**.  
sweep, *v.tr.*, **fiḥ**, **hād**.  
sweepings, *n.*, **hushash**,—**ki**.  
swept, *a.*, **fiḥan**.  
sweet, *a.*, **ma'an**; — thing, **ged**  
**ma'an**.  
sweeten, *v.tr.*, **ma'anaiso**.  
sweets, *n.*, **nana**,—**ihi**.

swell, *v.i.*, **barar**; cause to —,  
**barari**.  
swelling, *n.*, **barar**,—**ki**.  
swim, *v.i.*, **dabbalo**; — over, **ka**  
**dabbalo**.  
swimming, *n.*, **dabbal**,—**shi**.  
swine, *n.*, **dofar**,—**ki**.  
swing, *n.*, **ruhan**,—**ki**, **lalad**,—  
**ki**, **ruhnin**,—**ti**; *v.tr.*, **ruh**,  
**ruhruh**; *v.i.*, **ruho**, **lalad**.  
swoon, *v.i.*, **suh**, **weidow**; *n.*,  
**suhdin**,—**ti**.  
sword, *n.*, **bilawa** or **bilawai**,—  
**ihi**, **seif**,—**ti**.  
syphilis, *n.*, **habad**.

## T.

tabernacle, *n.*, **balballo**,—**adi**,  
**bul**,—**ki**, **rug**,—**ti**, **guri**,—**gi**.  
table, *n.*, **mis**,—**ki**.  
tabour, *n.*, (drum) **durban**,—**ki**.  
tack, *v.tr.*, **hodob**, **iss ku hodob**,  
**iss ku tol**.  
tail, *n.*, **dabo**,—**adi**; — of goats,  
**dib**,—**ki**; — of sheep, **dilif**,—  
**ki**; fat — of the sheep, **badi**,  
—**di**; lifting up the —, **hanan**,  
—**ti**.  
tailor, *n.*, **dar tol**,—**ki**, **derji**,—  
**gi**.  
take, *v.tr.*, **ho**, **hai**, **haiso**, **hab**,  
**habo**, **had**, **hado**, **habso**; I  
took the cup at his hand, **fu-**  
**janki ga'antisan ka hadai**;  
— that malefactor, **layanká**  
**habso**; they took the town,

magaladi hatai; if I can — him, hadan hadan karo; — the meat out of the pot, adka ka so bihi distiga; — that physic, dawada hado; it has taken root, hididai lehdahai; — hold of that, wahhas habso or hejiso; — a snuff, nashug urso; we took the longest way, daugi ugu dera bannu habsanai or ra'nai; — the shortest way, dauga ugu gaban habso; — care, heed, iss karaw, foji-gow, iss ka eg, iss ka daur; — you no care of that, dan adigu ha u gelin; let your friends — part with you, u da sahibyadadu ha ku la wadagenai; he took alarm at the noise, sanhaddi bu ku nahai; — a good resolution, tala ada hado; I — you at your word, hadalkagan ku dainaya; — that word in good part, hadalka ha honsan; — him in a lie, bein ku habo; — in a bad deed, falnin hun ku habo; — pity on him, u nahariso; I took a great affection to him, ja'ail wanaksan ban u habai; I shall — it as a great favour, sidi sado wanaksan ban kaga ahbali; I will — that affair at my own peril, haushas sabab-taidu ku hadan dona; what course shall I — now? dau ma an habsanaya?; I — it to be the best way, sidi ugu wanaksanaid ban u wada or u sida; he took offence at that,

wahhasi 'ai u hatai; — an account of the suit, arinti war noga ken; — my word for it, hadalkaiga rumaiso; — time, wahti hado, dulhado; — and keep, ho o hado; — again, mar kaleh hado; — back again, 'esho; — him along with you, si kahaiso; — that asunder, ba'idi; — away, mesha ka had, ninka ka kahai or ka sar; — away his flock, adigisa kala tag; — that down, wahhas deji; — him down, iss ka hosaisi, iss ka joji; I shall — his pride down, amarkisa wan jebin or bassarin; I took him for another, nin kalan modai; — from, ka dufo, ka habo, ka had, so dufo; — of, la tag; — off the skin, haragga or dubka iss ka jar or go; — off your hat, kofiadda iss ka dig; — him off from his work, shuhulkisa ka sar; — out that tooth, iligga so bihi or so jid; — to pieces, jehjeh; — to, kahai, so kahai; — up arms, hub hata; that will — up a good deal of time, haul badan ba igaga bihi donta; — up the book, kitabka had.

tale, *n.*, (story) sheko,—adi; he is always telling stories (tales), halalif bu ka shekanaya; (oral report) dirandiro,—adi; — bearer, nin hamasho badan; — bearing, hamasho,—adi, dirandiro,—adi.



talisman, *n.*, **ḥardas**,—**ti**, **ḥajolad**,  
—**di**.

talk, *v.i.*, *v.tr.*, **hadal**, **hasaw** ;  
— with, **la hadal**, **la hasaw** ;  
*n.*, **hadal**,—**ki**, **hasawai**,—**ihi**.

tall, *a.*, *der*.

tallow, *n.*, (suet) **barur**,—**ti**, **dayi**,  
—**gi**, **ḥaid**,—**di**.

tamarind, *n.*, **ḥamar**,—**ti**, **gedad**  
**ḥamarah**.

tame, *a.*, **af yaḥan**, **la 'arbiyai** ;  
— **beast**, **marabi**,—**di** ; —  
**beast flying away**, **bubal**,—**shi** ;  
*v.tr.*, **'arbi**.

tank, *n.*, **berkad**,—**di**.

tar, *n.*, **damur**,—**ki** ; *v.tr.*, **damur**  
**mari**.

taste, *n.*, **ḍadan**,—**ki** ; *v.tr.*, **ḍa-**  
**dami**.

tatter, *n.*, (rag) **suf**,—**ki**.

tattle (*see* babble).

taunt, *n.*, **'ai**,—**di** ; *v.tr.*, **'ai** ;  
**why do you — him?** **maḥad**  
**u 'aiaisa** or **'aitamaisa?**

taw, *n.*, (a marble to play with)  
**fatari**,—**gi**.

tax, *n.*, **'ashur**,—**ti** ; *v.tr.*, **dadka**  
**'ashur**.

tea, *n.*, **shah**,—**hi**, **'alen**,—**ti**.

teach, *v.tr.*, **bar**, **u dig**, **wani**.

teacher, *n.*, **bara**,—**ihi**.

tear, *n.*, **ilmo**,—**adi** ; (rent) **dila'**,  
—**hi**, **jeh**,—**hi** ; *v.tr.*, (lacerate)  
**dila'i**, **jeh**, **jehjeh**, **kidif**.

tease, *v.tr.*, **dāli**.

teat, *n.*, **ib**,—**ti**.

telegraph, *n.*, **tar**,—**ki**.

telescope, *n.*, **hoḥad**,—**di**.

tell, *v.tr.*, **deh** (odo), **u sheg**,  
**ogaisi**.

temper, *n.*, **abur**,—**ki** or —**ti**,  
**'amal**,—**ki**.

temperance, *n.*, **'ir yaran**,—**ti**.

temperate, *a.*, **'ir yar**.

temperature, *n.*, **waḥti**,—**gi**.

tempest, *n.*, **duf**,—**ki**, **dabail**  
**wein**.

temples, *n.*, (of the head) **dafor**,  
—**ki**.

tempt, *v.tr.*, **ḥuffi**.

temptation, *n.*, **ḥuffin**,—**ti**, **ḥa-**  
**wayad**,—**di**.

tempter, *n.*, **maḥawi**,—**gi**.

ten, *n.c.*, **toban**,—**ki**.

tenth, *n.o.*, **tobnad**,—**ki**.

tend, *v.tr.*, (watch) **ilali**, **jir**, **la jog**.

tendon, *n.*, (sinew) **seid**,—**di**,  
**ḥanjid**,—**ki**, **boḥon**,—**ti**.

tent, *n.*, (for travel) **balballo**,—  
**adi** ; (in an enclosure) **hois**,—  
**ki** ; (not in an enclosure) **ho-**  
**hob**,—**ki** ; (an abode) **rug**,—**ti**,  
**bul**,—**ki**, **guri**,—**gi**.

term, *n.*, (limit) **dal**,—**ki** ; (a word)  
**erai**,—**gi**.

terminate, *v.tr.*, **damai**, **idlai**.

terrible, *a.*, **laga 'absado**, **laga**  
**boḥo**.

terror, *n.*, **baḥdin**,—**ti**.

testicle, *n.*, **ḥinin**,—**ti**.

testify, *v.tr.*, **rumai**, **marḥati ku**  
**fur**.

testimony, *n.*, **marḥati**,—**di**.

tetter, *n.*, (white blight) **'anbar**,  
—**ti**.

than, *c.*, **ka**.

thank, *v.tr.*, **mahadi**, **mahad u naḥ**.

thanks, *n.*, **mahad**,—**di**.

that, *a.* and *prn.* (*see* Grammar) ;  
*c.*, **an**, **in**, **bal an**, **ha**.

thatch, *n.*, 'aussalol,—**ki**.  
 the, *art.* (see Grammar).  
 theft (see thief).  
 their, they, *pos.prn.* (see Gram.).  
 then, *ad.*, gortas, gorti; *c.*, had-dai.  
 there, *ad.*, haggga, haggas, halka, mesha.  
 therefore, *c.*, haddaba.  
 these, *dem.prn.* (see Grammar).  
 thick, *a.*, adag, buran, halafsan, hara wein.  
 thicken, *v.tr.*, adkaisi, halafi.  
 thickness, *n.*, haro,—**adi**.  
 thief, *n.*, tug,—**gi**; theft, tugo,—**adi**, hadnin,—**ti**.  
 thief, *v.tr.*, had.  
 thigh, *n.*, baudo or bowdo,—**adi**.  
 thin, *a.*, jilai'san, weidsan, dumo' yar.  
 thine, *pos.prn.* (see Grammar).  
 thing, *n.*, ged,—**ki**, bahal,—**ki**,—**shi**, wah,—**hi**.  
 think, *v.i.*, tasho, malai; — of, ka tasho; — well, aloshada la tasho, malai, mod.  
 third, *num.*, sadehad,—**ki**; one — ( $\frac{1}{3}$ ), salol,—**ki**.  
 thirst, *n.*, harad,—**ki**, on,—**ki**.  
 thirst, *v.i.*, (be thirsty) harad, omanaw.  
 thirsty, *a.*, haradsan.  
 thirteen, *num.*, sadeh iyo toban,—**ki**.  
 thirteenth, *n.o.*, sadeh iyo tobnad.  
 thirty, *num.*, sodon,—**ki**.  
 this, *a.*, (see Grammar).  
 thither, *ad.*, halka.  
 thong, *n.*, (string of leather) in-dal,—**shi**.

thorn, *n.*, hodah,—**di**.  
 thorny, *a.*, hodah leh.  
 those, *dem.a.* (see Grammar).  
 thou, *pers.prn.* (see Grammar).  
 thought, *n.*, tashi,—**gi**, fikir,—**ki**, mala,—**ihi**.  
 thousand, *num.*, kun,—**ki**.  
 thread, *n.*, dun,—**ti**, miḥ,—**hi**.  
 three, *num.*, sadeh,—**di**.  
 throat, *n.*, hunguri,—**gi**, 'una,—**ihi**, bo',—**hi**; the thyroid body or kernel, rubad,—**di**.  
 throng (see crowd).  
 throttle, *n.*, (wind-pipe) bo',—**hi**.  
 through, *prp.*, dehdīs, dehdēda.  
 throughout, *prp.*, o dan.  
 throw, *v.tr.*, hor, rid, tur, iss ka saīd; — away, tur, iss ka tur; — down, hosta u hor, hosta u tur, ka dādi; — in, at him, ku rid, ku hor, ku tur; — upon, lāl, ku lāl; — the child, dabsi.  
 throwing down, *n.*, (at once) dādis,—**ki**.  
 thrown, *a.*, la tur, dādsan.  
 thrust in, *v.tr.*, (a nail) ka rid, ka dusi.  
 thumb, *n.*, sul,—**ki**.  
 thump, *v.tr.*, tumujai; *n.*, tumujo,—**adi**, tantomo,—**adi**.  
 thunder, *n.*, onkod,—**ki**; it thunders, wa onkodaisa.  
 thunderbolt, *n.*, hilā,—**hi**.  
 Thursday, *n.*, hamis,—**ki**.  
 thus, *ad.*, sida, sidas, sisi.  
 thy, *pos.prn.* (see Grammar).  
 tick, *n.*, (insect) gafanai,—**ihi**, shilin,—**ti**.  
 ticket, *n.*, bas,—**ki**, tiked,—**ki**.

tickle, *v.tr.*, **hadatai, kilkilai**.  
 tickling, *n.*, **hadato**,—**adi**.  
 tide, *n.*, (time, season) **wahti**,—**gi, heli**,—**gi**; (ebb and flow of the sea) **mayad**,—**di**; high —, **buh**,—**hi**; low —, 'ari,—**gi**,—**di**.  
 tidings, *n.*, (news) **war**,—**ki**.  
 tie, *v.tr.*, **hid, hido**; — the she-camel's teats, **mar**; — one side, **hasa ka agmar**.  
 tight, *a.*, **adag**.  
 tile, *n.*, **ajurad**,—**di**.  
 till, *prp., c.*, **tan iyo gortan, had iyo intan, ila, ilama**.  
 timber, *n.*, (every large tree) **damas**,—**ki, damal**,—**shi, ged damalah**.  
 time, *n.*, **amin**,—**ki, —ti, gor**,—**ti, had**,—**di, kol**,—**ki, jir, jer, mar**,—**ki, da**,—**di, mu**,—**gi, sa**,—**ki, wa**,—**gi, ya**,—**di, gelin**,—**ki**; a short —, 'abbar,—**ki, in gibinah**; after a —, **hadow, hadowto**; a long —, **buran, heli**,—**gi, wahti**,—**gi, gu**,—**gi**; — past, **awal**; the present —, **gortan jogta**; the — to come, **kolka dambe**; appoint a fixed —, **ballan**.  
 timid, *a.*, (wil) **fulaah**.  
 tin, *n.*, **tanag**,—**gi**; — pot, **dāsad**,—**di**.  
 tip, *n.*, (of the ear) **degta dahasheda**.  
 tire, *v.tr.*, (make weary) **dāli**; *v.i.*, (fall with weariness) **dāl, 'atow, 'ataisnaw**.  
 tired, *a.*, 'ataisan, **dalan, dashan**.  
 to, *prp.*, **u**.

toad, *n.*, **rah, rihi** (the ...).  
 toast, *v.tr.*, **dub**.  
 tobacco, *n.*, **huri**,—**gi**; a kind of —, **hamumi**,—**gi**; a man in want of —, **hamunsan**; be in want of —, **hamunsanaw**.  
 toe, *n.*, **sul**,—**ki, far**,—**ti**.  
 toil, *v.tr.*, **hoji, hogso**.  
 tomb, *n.*, **habal**,—**shi**.  
 tongue, *n.*, 'arrab,—**ki**.  
 tooth, *n.*, **ilig**,—**gi**; — stick or brush, **adai**,—**gi, rumai**,—**gi**; — pick, **findi'el gura**,—**ihi**.  
 top, *n.*, (highest part of a thing) 'aro,—**adi, aror**,—**ki, dul**,—**shi, guro**,—**adi, jif**,—**ti**; — of the head, **dalo**,—**adi, kug**,—**ti**; peg —, **druan**,—**ki**.  
 torment, *n.*, **silei**'—**i'hi, ta'ab**,—**ti**; *v.tr.*, 'adab, 'adib, **kaga'eisi**.  
 tormented, *a.*, **silei'san**.  
 torrent, *n.*, (dry) **tog**,—**gi**.  
 tortoise, *n.*, **din**,—**ki**.  
 torture (*see* torment).  
 toss, *v.tr.*, (agitate) **lul, ruh**; be tossed, **lulan**,—**ruho**.  
 tossed, *a.*, **lulan, ruhan**.  
 touch, *n.*, **tabasho**,—**adi**; *v.tr.*, **tabo**; make him —, **tabsi**; — in pressing, **tuji**.  
 tough, *a.*, (stiff) **halafsan**.  
 tow, *n.*, **hig**,—**gi, haskul**,—**shi**; — used for closing the camel's teats, **marah**,—**hi**.  
 tower, *n.*, **nobab** or **nobiad**,—**di**.  
 town *n.*, **magalo**,—**adi**.  
 trace, track, *n.*, **rad**,—**ki**; *v.tr.*, **radi, radkisa gur**; lose the —, **rad go**.

trade, *n.*, **boshirad** or **boshurad**,  
—**di**.

trader, *n.*, **ba'ya mushtari**,—**gi**.

tradition, *n.*, **sheko**,—**adi**.

train up (*see* educate).

tramp, trample, *v.tr.*, **ku jogso**.

tranquil, *a.*, **amusan**, **habow**.

transact, *v.tr.*, **la samai**, **wanaji**.

transfix, *v.tr.*, **ka mud bihi**, **daloli**, **musmar ku daloli**.

transform, *v.tr.*, **midab kaleh u rog**.

translate, *v.tr.*, (transfer) **ka ka-hai**, **ka gur**; (interpret) **u kala af 'eli**.

transmigrate, *v.i.*; that family transmigrated from his town into another, **haskasi magaladisa ka taga o magalo kaleh u ka'a**.

transport, *v.tr.*, **gur**, **u sid**.

trap, *n.*, (a snare) **dabin**,—**ki**; *v.tr.*, **dab**.

trapper, *n.*, **dabad**,—**ki**.

travel, *v.i.*, **dah**, **so dah**, **sod'al**, **safar**; *n.*, **sod'al**,—**ki**, **dof**,—**ki**.

traveller, *n.*, **kabadai**,—**ihi**, **safanleh**,—**ihi**, **nin sod'alalah**.

traverse, *v.tr.*, **ka talab**, **mar**.

tread upon, *v.tr.*, **ku jogso**.

treasure, *n.*, **hasanad**,—**di**.

treat, *v.tr.*, **ballan**; — with, **la ballan**.

treaty, *n.*, **ballan**,—**ki**, **ahdi**,—**gi**.

tree, *n.*, **beir**,—**ti**, **ged**,—**ki**; (in general) **dir**,—**ti**; — used to shut the enclosure, **da'an**,—**ti**.

tremble, *v.i.*, **garir**, **kurbo**; (fear) **bah**, **baho**.

trespass, *n.*, **dembi**,—**gi**, **hujad**,—**di**.

tresses, *n.*, **tidei'**,—**hi**.

tress, *v.tr.*, **tidi'**, **tido'o**.

trial, *n.*, **bejis**,—**ki**.

tribe, *n.*, **toll**,—**ki**, **holo**,—**adi**, **jilib**,—**ki**.

tribulation, *n.*, **human**,—**ti**, **weirweir**,—**ki**.

tribunal, *n.*, **hakamad**,—**di**.

tribute, *n.*, **bād**,—**di**; pay the —, **bādda bihi**.

trick, *n.*, (mischievous) **histi**,—**gi** (*see* cheat); — in game, **sir**,—**ki**; play a —, *v.tr.*, **u histi**.

trickle, *v.i.*, **tifihsō**.

trip, *n.*, (in wrestling) **honof**,—**ki**; (a stumble) **turonturo**,—**adi**; (a journey) **kabadai**,—**ihi**; take a —, **ku so wareg**.

trot, *n.*, **kadlo**,—**adi**; *v.i.*, **kadlai**.

trouble, *n.*, **dāl**,—**ki**, **human**,—**ti**, **weirweir**,—**ki**; *v.tr.*, **dāli**, **hulhuladai**, **weirweiri**, **rog**.

troublesome, *a.*, **hulhulad badan**.

troublesomeness, *n.*, **hulhulad**,—**di**.

trousers, *n.*, **surual**,—**ki**.

true, *a.*, **sal**, **wa sal**, **wa run**, **wa runtis**, **wa runted**.

trunk, *n.*, (of a tree) **jirid**,—**ki**; (a box) **sanduh**,—**hi**; (elephant's) **ga'an**,—**ti**.

trust, *n.*, **yeshod**,—**ki**, **amano**,—**adi**; *v.tr.*, **amano u dib**, **aman**, **amanaiso**; *v.i.*, **yesho**, **ku yesho**.

truth, *n.*, **run**,—**ti**, **lilahi**,—**di**, **dab**,—**ti**; confirm the —, **rumai**.

truthful, *a.*, **lilahiah**.  
 try, *v.tr.*, **beji, iss beji**; *v.i.*, (endeavour) **hausho**.  
 tube, *n.*, (wooden) **gobais,—ki**.  
 Tuesday, *n.*, **salasa,—di**.  
 tumble, *n.*, (a fall) **hambaro,—adi, kuf,—ki**; *v.i.*, **hambarow, kuf**.  
 tumult, *n.*, **hailo,—adi; dawah,—hi**.  
 turban, *n.*, **imāmad** or **amāmad,—di**; arrange his —, **u imāmad**.  
 turd, *n.*, **us,—ki**; *int.*, **bus!**  
 Turk, *n.*, **tukri,—gi, rumi,—gi**.  
 Turkey, *n.*, **rum**.  
 turmeric, *n.*, (Indian safran) **hurūd,—di**.  
 turn, *n.*, **wareg,—gi**; *v.tr.*, **rog, jedi, wareji**; — upside down, **forori, rog**; *v.i.*, **jeso, so jeso, wareg, iss ka wareg**; — back, **dib u jeso, dib u noho**; — by, **ku wareg**; — aside from, **il iss ku habo**.  
 turtle, *n.*, (sea tortoise) **din baded,—ki**; — dove, **holli,—di**.  
 tusk, *n.*, **mi'i,—di**; — of the wart hog, **kalad,—di**.  
 twang, *n.*, **gango,—adi, sanho,—adi**.  
 twelve, *num.*, **lab iyo toban,—ki**; twelfth, **lab iyo tobnad,—ki,—di**.  
 twenty, *num.*, **labatan,—ki**; twentieth, **labatanad,—ki, or —di**.  
 twice, *num.*, **laba gor**.  
 twilight, *n.*, **gabal da',—di'hi, fid,—ki, mahrib,—ki**.

twin, *n.*, **matan,—ki (mas.),—ti (fem.)**.  
 twine, *n.*, **sefari,—gi**.  
 twink, twinkle (*see* glance).  
 twist, *n.*, (*see* string); *v.tr.*, **maroji** or **marori, soh, tidi'**.  
 twisted, *a.*, **marorsan, sohan, tida'an**.  
 twitch, *n.*, (a quick pull) **difad** or **dufad,—ki**; *v.tr.*, **dufo, jid**.  
 two, *num.*, **laba,—di**.  
 tyranny, *n.*, **dulam,—ki**.

## U.

udder, *n.*, **'ando,—adi**.  
 ugly, *a.*, **hun**.  
 ulcer, *n.*, **bog,—ti**.  
 umbilical string, *n.*, **hudun,—ti**.  
 umbrella, *n.*, **dallayad,—di**.  
 unable, *a.*, **ma karo**.  
 unarmed, *a.*, **hubla**.  
 uncle, *n.*, (paternal) **ader,—ki**; (maternal) **abti,—gi**.  
 under, *prp.*, **dāf, dāfta, hos, hosta**; be —, **hosai**; put —, **hosaisi**; go —, **hos gal, hos u gal**.  
 understand, *v.tr.*, **garo**; do you —? **ma ku da'dai?** I —, **ida'dai**.  
 understanding, *n.*, **ahli,—gi, garasho,—adi**.  
 undress, *v.tr.*, **darka iss ka dig** or **iss ka bihi**.  
 undulation, *n.*, **godgod,—ki**.  
 unemployed, *a.*, **hauulla, shuhulla**.  
 unequal, *a.*, **kala mid, iss ku mid maaha**.

unfit, *a.*, **ma galo**.  
 unfold, *v.tr.*, **furfur**.  
 unfortunate, *a.*, **ayan hun**; be —, **ayan humaw**.  
 ungenerous, *a.*, **deh darran**.  
 ungratefulness, *n.*, **abaldarri,—gi**.  
 unhappy (be), *v.i.*, **ba**.  
 uninhabited, *a.*, **'idla**.  
 unintelligible, *a.*, **an la garan, wah an la karin**.  
 union, *n.*, **iss ku darran,—ki**.  
 unit, *n.*, **mid,—ki**.  
 universe, *n.*, **duni,—di, dunyo,—adi**.  
 unjust, *a.*, **gar darran**.  
 injustice, *n.*, **gar darro,—adi**.  
 unkind, *a.*, **naḥaris la, naḥaris (ba) ma yaḥan**.  
 unlawful, *a.*, **ḥaran**.  
 unlawfulness, *n.*, **ḥaran,—ti**.  
 unleavened bread, *n.*, **kibis,—ti, kidar,—ki, muḥbasad,—di**.  
 unload, *v.tr.*, **deji, fur**.  
 unlucky, *a.*, **ayan hun**.  
 unripe, *a.*, **'edin**.  
 unsafe, *a.*, **'absileh, shilleh**.  
 unsafety, *n.*, **'absi,—di, shil,—ki**.  
 unseen, *a.*, **ḥarson**.  
 unsheath, *v.tr.*, **ka bihi**.  
 until, *prp.*, **inta, ila inta**.  
 untruth, *n.*, **bein,—ti**.  
 up, *prp.*, **dul, dusha, gud, gudka, kor**; — to, **ila, ilama**.  
 upon, *prp.*, **dusha, gudka, ku, sarai u**.  
 upper, *prp.*, **dusha sarai**.  
 upright, *a.*, **hagagsan, tāgan, tosan, ḥumati**; be —, **hagagsanaw, hagag u so'o, ḥumati**

**u so'o, tāgnow**; make —, **hagaji, tosi, ḥumati u tāg**.  
 uprightness, *n.*, **hagag,—gi, ḥumati,—gi, tāg,—gi,—ti**.  
 uproar, *n.*, **ḥailo,—adi, dawah,—hi**.  
 uproot, *v.tr.*, **ruji, fuji, so fuji**; — this tree, **gedká fuji**.  
 upset, *v.tr.*, **forori, rid, rog**.  
 upside down, *a.*, **rogan, fororsan**.  
 upwards, *adv.*, **dusha gestedi**.  
 urethra, *n.*, **ib,—ti**.  
 urge, *v.tr.*, **muḥuni**.  
 urine, *n.*, **kádi,—di**; *v.i.*, **kádi, so kádi**.  
 us, *prn.*, (see Grammar).  
 usage, *n.*, **dastur,—ti**.  
 use, *n.*, **wah tar,—ki**; be of —, **wah tar**; of no —, **ma taro**.  
 useful, *a.*, **wah tara (mas.), wah tarta (fem.)**.  
 useless, *a.*, **wah ma tarai**.  
 uselessness, *n.*, **wah ma tarai,—rihi**.  
 utensil, *n.*, **wel,—ki**.  
 utility, *n.*, **wah tar,—ki**.  
 utter, *v.tr.*, **deh, hadal yedi**.  
 uvula, *n.*, **hilib dalḥai,—hihi**.

## V.

vaccinate, *v.tr.*, **sarsar**.  
 vaccination, *n.*, **sarsarmo,—adi**.  
 vagina, *n.*, **sil,—ki**.  
 vale, *n.*, **far,—ti**.  
 valley, *n.*, **bohol,—shi, doḥo,—adi**.  
 value, *n.*, **gana',—di**.

valuable, *a.*, **gana' adag**.  
 van, *n.*, (fan) **masaf,—ti**.  
 vanity, *n.*, **falah,—hi, kibir,—ki**.  
 vanquish, *v.tr.*, **ka adkaw**.  
 vapor, *n.*, **umis,—ki**; — clinging to the lid, **umi,—gi**.  
 variety, *n.*, **kala mid,—di**.  
 vase, *n.*, (vessel) **wel,—ki**; — in which incense is burnt, **idan,—ki**.  
 vast, *a.*, **balladan**.  
 vegetable, *n.*, **hudrad,—di**.  
 veil, *n.*, **hijad,—di, malhamad,—di**.  
 vein, *n.*, **hidid,—ki**.  
 vengeance, *n.*, **'ollad,—di**; take —, **'olladi**.  
 venom, *n.*, **sun,—ki, urgumo,—adi, wabayo,—adi**.  
 venomous, *n.*, (liquid) **urgumo,—adi**.  
 venture, *v.tr.*, **sasab**.  
 veranda, *n.*, **ardah,—gi**.  
 verdant, *a.*, **osob**.  
 verdure, *n.*, **osob,—ki**.  
 verse, versification, *n.*, **gabai,—gi**.  
 versify, *v.i., v.tr.*, **gabai**.  
 vertigo (*see* giddiness).  
 very, *ad.*, **badan**.  
 vessel, *n.*, (utensil) **wel,—ki, gurgur,—ki**; earthen — used for cooking, **deri,—gi**; bark —, **agan,—ti**; — made of a large gourd, **baro,—adi, dubbo,—adi, ubo,—adi**; — made of a camel's skin, **tebed,—di**; — with a handle, **hudda,—ihi, tebeda dara,—ihi**; — used for ablutions before prayer, **weiso,—adi**.

vex, *v.tr.*, **kaga 'eisi or 'isi, kaga 'ili**.  
 vice-chief, *n.*, **gudi,—di**.  
 victory, *n.*, **adkan,—ti**.  
 view, *n.*, **muḥ,—hi**.  
 vigilance, *n.*, **ilalo,—adi**.  
 vigour, *n.*, **ital,—ki, ḥog,—gi**.  
 vile (*see* abject).  
 village, *n.*, **rer,—ki**.  
 vinegar, *n.*, **hal,—ki**.  
 violate, *v.tr.*, **kufso**; violated, **kufsan**.  
 violent, *a.*, **fallad hun**.  
 violence, *n.*, **ḥog,—gi, muḥuno,—adi**.  
 viper, *n.*, **jilbis,—ki**.  
 virgin, *n.*, **ugub,—ki**; (in general) **ugubod,—ki**.  
 virile (membrum), *n.*, **gus,—ki**.  
 virtuous, *a.*, **tolmon**; be —, **tolmonow**.  
 visage, *n.*, **weiji,—gi, jah,—hi, fayo,—ihi**.  
 viscous matters mixed with blood in dysentery, *n.*, **aḥal,—shi**.  
 visible, *a.*, **la arka, muḥda (m.), muḥata (f.)**.  
 vision, *n.*, (actual sight) **muḥ,—hi**; (the thing seen) **muḥad,—ki, muḥasho,—adi**.  
 visit, *v.tr.*, **ka war don, inu nabad ḥabo so dai**.  
 visitor, *n.*, **marti,—di**.  
 voice, *n.*, **luḥ,—di, 'od,—ki**.  
 void, *a.*, **madan**.  
 vomit, *v.tr.*, **hunḥa', mantag**.  
 vomiting, *n.*, **hunḥa'o,—adi, mantag,—gi**.  
 vowel, *n.*, **ḥaraf,—ki**.

voyage, *n.*, dof,—ki; *v.i.*, dof;  
*v.c.*, dof, dofsi.  
vulture, *n.*, gorgor,—ki, homā-  
dai,—ihi, hunsho,—adi.

## W.

wages, *n.*, mushaharo,—adi.  
waist, *n.*, deh,—di; — band,  
sun,—ki.  
wait, *v.i.*, *v.tr.*, jog, jogso, daur,  
sug; — for, u kadi; — a  
moment, 'abbar jog.  
waiting, *n.*, egmo,—adi.  
wake, waken, *v.i.*, barārug, ka',  
sara ka', so ka', so jed.  
wakeful, *a.*, gami' wah.  
walk, *v.i.*, so'ō, talab, ba'īd;  
take a —, tamashlai; — on,  
mar; — on all fours, gurguro;  
— on the breech, kurkurso;  
— with difficulty, tukub;  
*n.*, so'od,—ki, tamashlai,—  
ihi; — on all fours, gurgura-  
sho,—adi; — on the breech,  
kurkuris,—ki.  
wall, *n.*, derbi,—gi, gidar,—ki.  
wallow, *v.i.*, galgalo; *n.*, galga-  
lasho,—adi.  
wander, *v.i.*, ku so wareg; —  
about, warwareg, so warwa-  
reg; *v.c.*, warwareji, so war-  
warejī.  
wanderer, *n.*, nin warwarega.  
wandering, *n.*, warwareg,—gi.  
want, *n.*, tabalo,—adi, sabol,—  
ki; a man in —, nin bāhan or  
nin wah u bāhan; *v.i.*, (be

deficient) tabalaisnaw; (wish  
for) don.

wanty, *n.*, wegered,—ki.  
war, *n.*, dagal,—ki, 'ollad,—di.  
ward, *n.*, (a division of a town)  
hafad,—di; *v.tr.*, (guard) ilali,  
karaw.  
warlike, *a.*, dagal ja'el.  
warm, *a.*, (wa) kulul, kulail;  
feeling —, hursan; *v.tr.*, diri,  
kululai; — yourself, kulāl,  
duksiso; — at the sun or  
prepare a warm place, duksi;  
— at the fire, ku dalal.  
warmth, *n.*, (of the sun's rays)  
dalo',—a'di.  
warn, *v.tr.*, dig (with u or ku).  
warning, *n.*, dignin,—ti; send a  
—, dignin dir.  
warrior, *n.*, gashan had,—ki,  
hub had, gesi,—gi, rakab,—  
ki.  
wart, *n.*, burobahalad,—di.  
wary, *a.*, (prudent) foyig or fojig.  
wash, *v.tr.*, hal, hasal, ma'īd,  
so ma'īd, 'adai; *v.r.*, ma'īdo;  
— the hands, farahāl; — the  
face, foldah; — hands, face,  
*v.r.*, farahālo, foldoho.  
washed, *a.*, ma'īdan.  
washerman, *n.*, dar hasal,—ki,  
dhobi,—gi.  
washing, *n.*, ma'īdashi,—adi; —  
of the hands, farahāl,—ki;  
— of the face, foldah,—dihhi.  
waste, *v.tr.*, ku 'ayar, lumi; —  
money, 'idlai; do not waste,  
ha ku 'ayarin; (expend need-  
lessly) hor, hub.  
watch, *n.*, ilalo,—adi; — word,



- baḥ,—hi;** (pocket timepiece)  
**sa'ad,—di.**  
 water, *n.*, **biyo,—ihi** (*plur. n.*);  
 fresh —, **biyo ma'an;** sour  
 —, **biyo ḍanan** or **biyo ḥadad;**  
 salt —, **biyo 'usbaah;** rain —,  
**biyo rob** or **hared,—di;** well  
 —, **weyer,—ki;** river —, **biyo**  
**durdur;** — course, **tog,—gi;**  
 — fall, **biyo garbada ka so**  
**dulai;** — bag, **sibrar,—ki;**  
*v.tr.*, **warabi;** — the flock,  
**aror, arori;** — before the  
 house, **rushai.**  
 watering, *n.*, **aror,—ki.**  
 wave, *n.*, **maujad,—di, tarshad,**  
**—di.**  
 wax, *n.*, **haujo,—adi, shama'** or  
**shimai',—ihi.**  
 way, *n.*, **dau,—gi, jid,—ki, ma-**  
**rin,—ki, hilin,—ki, dariḥ,—**  
**hi.**  
 weak, *a.*, (feeble) **weḍsan, 'atai-**  
**san.**  
 weakness, *n.*, **weḍ,—di.**  
 we (*see* Grammar).  
 wealth, *n.*, **dunyo,—adi, ḥolo,—**  
**ihi.**  
 wealthy, *a.*, **holo badan, rawi,—**  
**gi, rawiah, badadah.**  
 wean, *v.tr.*, **ka guḍi;** be weaned,  
**guḍ, ha laga guḍiyo.**  
 weapon, *n.*, **hub,—ki.**  
 wear, *v.tr.*, **sid, sido.**  
 weary, *a.*, **dālan, dāshan;** be —,  
**dal, dālanaw;** *v.tr.*, **dāli.**  
 weariness, *n.*, **dāl,—ki.**  
 weather, *n.*, **daba'il,—shi, heli,**  
**—gi;** bad —, **dabail ḥun;**  
 cold —, **daba'il ḥabow;** fair  
 or fine —, **daba'il wanaksan;**  
 hot —, **haufi,—gi, kalil,—shi.**  
 weave, *v.tr.*, **dar samai.**  
 weaver, *n.*, **dar samais,—ki.**  
 web-footed birds, *n.*, **badag,—gi.**  
 wedding, *n.*, **aros,—ki, 'ayar, ti.**  
 wedge, *n.*, **bishil,—ki.**  
 Wednesday, *n.*, **arbaḥa,—di, ra-**  
**buh,—hi.**  
 week, *n.*, **todobad,—ki.**  
 weep, *v.i.*, **oi.**  
 weeping, *n.*, **oin,—ti.**  
 weigh, *v.tr.*, **mis, misan.**  
 weight, *n.*, **misan,—ki.**  
 weighty, *a.*, **'ulus.**  
 welfare, *n.*, **awo,—adi, darad,—**  
**di.**  
 well, *n.*, **'el,—ki, gof,—ki;** *a.*,  
**ladan, bed ḥaba, waḥsan;**  
*ad.*, **ād** (with *u*), **haurarsan,**  
**wa waḥsan.**  
 welt (*see* border).  
 wen, *n.*, **buro,—adi.**  
 went (*past of* 'to go'), *v.i.*, **teg.**  
 west, *n.*, **galbed,—ki.**  
 wet, *a.*, **ḥoiyan;** be —, **ḥoiya-**  
**naw;** — land, **ra'is,—ki;**  
*v.tr.*, **ḥoi.**  
 whale, *n.*, **nibiri,—gi.**  
 wharf, *n.*, **deked,—di.**  
 what? *prn.*, **ya?** (*see* Grammar).  
 whatsoever, *a.*, **wah un.**  
 wheat, *n.*, **saren,—ki.**  
 wheel, *n.*, **giringir,—ti, shag,—**  
**gi.**  
 when, *c.*, **gorta, kolka, marka;**  
*interrog. ad.*, **gorma? hadma?**  
**kolma? marma?**  
 whence, *ad.*, **halka, hagga** (with  
**ka); int.**, **hagge? halke?**

whenever, *ad.*, gor kasta, gor walba.  
 where? *ad.*, hagge? me? meyai? (*mas.*), medai? (*fem.*).  
 wherever, *a.*, mel kasta, mel walba.  
 whet, *v.tr.*, (sharpen by friction) lis, afai.  
 whetstone, *n.*, lissin,—ki.  
 whether (*see* Grammar).  
 whey, *n.*, ir,—ti.  
 which (*see* Grammar).  
 while, *n.*, gor,—ti, kol,—ki; (*a* short time) 'abbar,—ki; *ad.*, gorta.  
 whine, *v.i.*, warah; *n.*, warah,—hi.  
 whip, *n.*, jedal,—ki; *v.tr.*, jedal.  
 whirl, *v.i.*, wareg.  
 whirlpool, *n.*, biya iss ku waregaya.  
 whirlwind, *n.*, sisa, sigo,—adi.  
 whisper, *v.i.*, hos u hadal; — to him, hos u la hadal.  
 whistle, *v.i.*, *v.tr.*, fori; *n.*, fori,—di.  
 white, *a.*, 'ad; be —, 'adaw; remain —, 'adainaw.  
 whiten, *v.tr.*, 'adai.  
 whiteness, *n.*, 'adan,—ki,—ti.  
 who? *int.prn.*, ayo? aya? ya?  
 whosoever, whomsoever, *prn.*, nin un.  
 whole, *a.*, dan, gidi; *n.*, daman,—ti.  
 wholesome, *a.*, wanaksan.  
 why? *ad.*, mahai u, mu? wayo?  
 wick, *n.*, dubalad,—di.  
 wicked, *a.*, hun, baan, bas.  
 wide, *a.*, balladan.

widen, *v.tr.*, balladi.  
 wideness, width, *n.*, ballad,—ki.  
 widow, *n.*, 'armali,—di.  
 wife, *n.*, afo,—adi, nag,—ti, islan,—ti, uri,—di, hilo,—ihi; — of the father (stepmother), — of a paternal or maternal uncle, ayo,—adi.  
 wild beast, *n.*, bahal,—ki, bu-bal,—shi.  
 wilful, *a.*, oganah.  
 wilfully, *ad.*, ogan u.  
 wilfulness, *n.*, ogan,—ti.  
 will, *n.*, hushi,—gi, ogan,—ti, haul,—ki, umur,—ti, oggolan,—ti; it is my —, бага! hushigai.  
 willing, *a.*, oggol; be —, oggolaw.  
 win, *v.i.*, *v.tr.*, ka adkaw, dulmar.  
 wind, *n.*, dabail,—shi; windless, dabail laan.  
 windpipe, *n.*, bo',—hi, hunguri,—gi.  
 wind up, *v.tr.*, wareji.  
 winding, *n.*, wareg,—gi.  
 window, *n.*, dahad,—di; (*of a* Somali hut, a kind of hole) fod,—ki.  
 wine, *n.*, hamri,—gi.  
 wing, *n.*, bal,—ki.  
 wink, *v.i.*, il iss ku habo; *n.*, il iss ku habasho,—adi.  
 winnow, *v.tr.*, huf.  
 winter, *n.*, (*or* time of rain) gu,—gi.  
 wipe, *v.tr.*, ka bihi; — your lips, aftiro.  
 wire, *n.*, hasau,—di.

- wisdom, *n.*, **garad**,—**ki**, **herrib**,  
—**ti**, **miyir**,—**ki**.
- wise, *a.*, **fi'an**, **garadleh**, **herrib-**  
**leh**, **miyirleh**.
- wish, *v.tr.*, **don**, **rab**; *n.*, **donin**,  
—**ti**.
- whiskers, *n.*, **timihi damanka**.
- wit, *n.*, **ahli**,—**gi**, **kaftan**,—**ki**.
- witch, *n.*, **nag wah fasha**, **nag**  
**fal tahan**, **nagti falka tihin**  
(the ...); *v.tr.*, (bewitch) **fāl**.
- with, *prp.*, **ku**, **la**.
- wither, *v.i.*, **ingeg**.
- within, *prp.*, **gudaha**.
- without, *prp.*, **laan**, **laan**,—**ti**.
- witness, *n.*, **marhati**,—**gi**; *v.tr.*,  
(give testimony) **fur**, **marhati**  
**ku fur**.
- woman, *n.*, **nag**,—**ti**.
- womankind, *n.*, **dumar**,—**ki**, **nag-**  
**nimo**,—**adi**.
- womb, *n.*, **halus**,—**ki**, **rimai**,—  
**gi**, **ur**,—**ki**.
- wonder, *n.*, **'ajeb**,—**ti**, **yab**,—**ki**,  
**la yab**,—**ki**, **umur**,—**ti**; *v.*  
(wonder at) **la 'ajeb**, **yab**, **la**  
**yab**, **la yabsanaw**; cause to  
—, **'ajebi**, **yabi**.
- wonderful, *a.*, **yaban**, **yab haba**,  
**yab leh**, **yabsan**, **la yabsan**.
- woo, *v.tr.*, **ashah**.
- wood, *n.*, **hori**,—**gi**; fire —, **habo**,  
—**adi**, **hatab**,—**ki**; hard —,  
**hori haroleh**.
- wooden, *a.*, **horiah**, **hori laga**  
**samaiyai**.
- woodpecker, *n.*, **daudaula**,—**ihi**.
- wool, *n.*, **dogor**,—**ti**.
- word, *n.*, **erai**,—**gi**, **haul**,—**ki**;  
bad —, **heb**,—**ti**.
- work, *n.*, **shuhul**,—**ki**, **shahi**,—**gi**.  
**haul**,—**shi**; hard —, **dibtan**,  
—**ki**; *v.tr.*, **haul habo**, **hausho**,  
**hoji**, **shahai**; — hard, **dibtan**;  
*v.c.*, **shahaisi**; — for yourself,  
**shahaiso**.
- workman, *n.*, **shahi**,—**gi**, **nin**  
**shahiah**; hard-working man,  
**dibtan**,—**ki**.
- world, *n.*, **duni**,—**di**, **dunyo**,—  
**adi**.
- worm, *n.*, **dirhi**,—**gi**.
- worry, *v.tr.*, **dali**.
- worse, *a.*, **ka hun**; become —,  
**ka si dar**.
- worship, *n.*, **'abudnin**,—**ti**.
- worst, *a.*, **ka wada hun**, **ugu hun**.
- worth, *n.*, **gana'**,—**di**.
- wound, *n.*, **nabar**,—**ki**, **dahar**,—  
**ki**, **hon**,—**ti**, **awar**,—**ki**; a  
new —, **dahar 'usub**, **daharki**  
**'usba** (the ...); *v.tr.*, **dahar**,  
**hon**, **nabar yel**.
- wounded, *a.*, **daharleh**, **honleh**,  
**nabarleh**; mortally —, **dinsan**.
- wrap, *v.tr.*, **lablab**, **dudub**.
- wrath, *n.*, **'ado**,—**adi**, **'il**,—**ki**.
- wreck, *n.*, **hashwad**,—**di**.
- wrestle, *n.*, **legdan**,—**ki**, **tab**,—  
**ti**; *v.i.*, **legdan**; — with, **la**  
**legdan**.
- wretch, *n.*, **lumiyai**,—**ihi**, **Allah**  
**habai**,—**gi**, **nin Allah habaiah**.
- wring, *v.tr.*, **maroji** or **marori**.
- wrinkle, *n.*, **dubnin**,—**ki**, **godgod**,  
—**ki**.
- wrist, *n.*, **'ur'ur**,—**ki**, **duhun**,—  
—**ki**.
- write, *v.tr.*, **hor**, **warhadda ku**  
**dig**.

written, *a.*, **horan**.  
 writer, *n.*, **hora**,—**gi**.  
 writing, *n.*, **horin**,—**ki**; hand —,  
**far**,—**ti**.  
 wrong, *a.*, **gura'an**, **gura'na**,  
**hallohan**.  
 wrongness, *n.*, **gura'**,—**i'hi**.

## Y.

yawn, *v.i.*, **afka kala had**, **afka  
kala hai**.  
 yawning, *n.*, **af kala had**,—**ki**, **af  
kala ha'is**,—**ki**.  
 yea, *ad.*, **ha**, **waiyai**.  
 yeap, *v.tr.*, **yelo**, **dal**.  
 year, *n.*, **sanad**,—**di**, **gu**,—**gi**,  
**kal**,—**ki**; last —, **kal horai**,  
**sanad horai**; next —, **kal  
dambe**, **gu dambe**; past —,  
**sanad dowed**; the coming —,  
**sanadda so so'ota**; the being  
 in years, **gan**,—**ki**, **han**,—**ki**.  
 yearn, *v.i.*, **tabalaisnaw**.  
 yeast, *n.*, **hamir**,—**ki**.  
 yellow, *n.*, **wob**,—**ki**.  
 yes, *ad.*, **ha**.  
 yesterday, *ad.*, **shalai**, **shalaito**;  
 the day before — **dorad**; —  
 night, **halai**.

yet, *a.*, **weli**.  
 yield, *v.tr.*, (produce) **yel**; (grant)  
**bihi**, **si**; *v.i.*, **oggolaw**.  
 yon, yonder, *ad.*, **halká**, **halko**,  
**mesha**, **mesho**, **shishai**, **u shi-  
shai** (the farthest).  
 you, ye, *pers.prn.*, (see Grammar),  
**ow**, **yow** (used as affixes).  
 young man, *n.*, **ba'hsi**,—**gi**,  
**barbar**,—**ki**, **dalinyaro**,—**adi**,  
**mudakar**,—**ki**; younger son,  
**'urad higai**,—**ihi**; the youngest,  
**kan ugu yar**, **gar u dambais**.  
 youngling, *n.*, **dal**,—**ki**.  
 your, *pos.prn.* (see Grammar).  
 youth, *n.*, **da yar**,—**di**,—**aid**,  
**dalinyaro**,—**adi**, **barbar**,—**ki**.

## Z.

zariba or zereba, *n.*, **hero**,—**adi**;  
 — of thorns, **hero hodahleh**;  
 make a —, **hero od**.  
 zeal, *n.*, **kul**,—**ki**.  
 zebra, *n.*, **farow**,—**gi**.  
 zero, *n.*, **gobabin**,—**ti**.  
 zigzag, *n.*, **ba'yd'ba'yd**,—**ki**; walk  
 in — (as a snake), *v.i.*, **ba'yd-  
ba'yd**.

SUPPLEMENT  
TO  
SOMALI-ENGLISH VOCABULARY.



# SUPPLEMENT

TO

## SOMALI-ENGLISH VOCABULARY.

### A.

- 'abid**, *f.n.*, drinking.—**di** (*see* **'ab**, drink).
- abar**, *v.i.*, aim at, go straight to.
- abārai**, *v.tr.*, famish, starve (*see* **abār**, drought).
- abārow**, *v.i.*, starve, die of hunger.
- abārdaur**, *f.n.*, a fertile place, neither wet nor dry.—**ti**.
- Abbaha**, *n.*, the Father (first Person of the blessed Trinity).
- abbayal**, *n.pl.*, forefathers.—**shi**.
- abbarihi**, *ad.*, about; **abbarihi lab iyo tobanki yu no yimi**, he came to us at about 12 o'clock.
- abur**, *m.n.*, foam, froth.—**ki**.
- 'adabai**, *a.*; **nin la 'adabai**, a damned man, reprobate (*see* **'adab**, hell).
- 'adib**, *m.n.*, torment.—**ki**.
- 'adiban**, *v.p.*, be tormented.
- u adkaiso**, *v.tr.*, resist.
- adkan**, *f.n.*, firmness, hardness, victory, Confirmation (sacrament of).—**ti**.
- 'adawad**, *f.n.*, enmity.—**di**.
- aḥal**, *f.n.*, viscous matter mixed with blood in dysentery.—**shi**.
- aḥan**, *m.n.*, funereal feast.—**ki**.
- 'ainan**, *m.n.*, rein, kidney.—**ki**.
- ajar**, *m.n.*, indulgence.—**ki**.
- 'ala'al**, *m.n.*, remorse.—**ki**.
- 'alal**, *m.n.*, crop (the first stomach of a fowl).—**ki**.
- 'alamad**, *f.n.*, sign, mark.—**di**.
- 'alamadi**, *v.tr.*, mark.
- alḥad**, *f.n.*, fort, fortification.—**di**.
- Allah ḥabai**, *m.n.*, reprobate, abject man, wretch.—**gi**; **nin Allah ḥabaiah**.
- almas**, *m.n.*, diamond.—**ki**.
- aluhiyad**, *f.n.*, divinity.—**di**.
- alwah**, *f.n.* (*plur.* of **loh**), planks.—**di**; **alwahda sarabkeda**, flooring.
- alyo muruḥ**, *m.n.*, slaver or spittle drivelling from the mouth.—**hi** (*see* **alyo**, saliva).
- alyo muruḥ iss ka buḥi**, *v.i.*, slabber, slaver, drivel, besmear with saliva.

**alyo muruh ku dādi**, *v.tr.*, slabber, smear or wet with saliva.  
**(nin) alyo muruh weinleh**, *m.n.*, slabberer; **ninki alyo muruh weina**, the slabberer.  
**ambabai (nin)**, *a.v.*, a debauchee.  
**aminad**, *f.n.*, belief, creed, faith.—**di**.  
**amir**, *f.n.*, prince, chief.—**ki**.  
**arah donato**, *f.n.*, a seeker of fruits in the jungle.  
**'araraf**, *m.n.*, affliction, suffering.—**ki**. This word is used when the pain of the soul or of the body is so intense that it would be preferable to die.  
**a'taraf**, *m.n.*, confession.—**ki**.  
**a'tarafa**, *v.r.*, confess yourself.  
**'awai**, *v.i.*, do not sleep, remain awake and chat.—**ya, wan —n**.  
**'awais**, *m.n.*, time from 8 p.m. to midnight.—**ki**.  
**'awaldar**, *m.n.*, sergeant or corporal (of the police).—**ki**.  
**ayad**, *f.n.*, formula, form of prayer.—**di**.  
**ayanta Issa**, *n.*, Christmas.  
**ayanta 'ided**, *n.*, holiday, solemnity (*plur.* **ayamaha 'ided**).  
**adyar** (*see* **āyar**), *ad.*, slowly; **adyar iyo adyar**, little by little.

## B.

**bād**, *f.n.*, tribute.—**di**.  
**badag**, *m.n.*, duck.—**gi**.  
**kaga baḍbadi** or **baḍbaḍadi**, *v.c.*, cheer, rejoice.

**badiwaleh**, *m.n.*, postman.—**hi**.  
**baḍow**, *m.* and *f.n.*, rustic (coming directly from the jungle).—**gi**, —**di**; **nin, nag baḍowah**, a rustic man, woman.  
**ka so bah**, *m.n.*, a protuberance.—**hi**.  
**bahahin**, *m.n.*, idiot.—**ki**.  
**baḥbah**, *m.n.*, blackish gum.—**hi**.  
**baḍid** (*root*), walk, march, go; **ka —**, give place ...  
**baḍir**, *m.n.*, clippspringer (with long ears but smooth hair of the same colour as those of a gazelle).—**ki**.  
**u banai**, *v.i.*, give place for, to.  
**bar ma leh**, *a.*, poor (without any money); **ninkasi bar ma laha**, this man is quite poor.  
**bar**, *m.n.*, top, head, poll of a tree.—**ki**; **dirta barkoda**.  
**bar** or **barka sarai**, *m.n.*, fore-part.  
**bara dubleh**, *m.n.*, small mouse (a kind of kangaroo rat).  
**(nin) barahaḥ**, *a.*, accommodated.  
**barar**, *v.i.*, swell.  
**barari**, *v.tr.*, swell, dilate.  
**baratan**, *m.n.*, race (running).—**ki**.  
**baridi**, *v.tr.*, greet, salute (*see* **bari**, be safe).  
**baya'ad**, *f.n.*, bargain.—**di**.  
**bedelan**, *v.p.*, be changed; **bedelma, wan bedelmi**.  
**bohon**, *f.n.*, the great sinew over the heel.—**ti**; — **horai**, in-step.  
**boyad**, *f.n.*, buoy.—**di**.  
**bog**, *m.n.*, acclamation.—**gi**.



**burambur**, *v.tr.*, sing (used only for women).

**buro**, *m.n.*, a mound of sand; **bura'ha**.

**buro iss ku yal**, *m.n.*, a range of mountains; **burihi iss ku yil** (*plur.*), the ...

**burush**, *m.n.*, brush.—**ki**.

## D.

**da'nin**, *f.n.*, sack (of a town), pil-lage.—**ti**.

**ḍab**, *f.n.*, lap.—**ti**.

**ḍab**, *f.n.*, certainly.—**ti**.

**ḍabai**, *v.tr.*, affirm, assure; **kaga** —, make certain.

**ḍabain**, *f.n.*, affirmation.—**ti**.

**ḍabah**, *v.tr.*, sacrifice.

**ḍabihad**, *f.n.*, sacrifice, victim.—**di**.

**dad'unah**, *a.*, fierce, wild.

**dadki dintai**, *m.n.*, the dead.

**daghi** or **dagihi**, *v.tr.*, lapidate, stone.

**daḥa**, *ad.*, often.

**an dal laḥain**, *locution*, without limit.

**ḍalan**, *m.n.pl.*, children.—**ki**.

**ḍalah**, *f.n.*, divorce (*see fur*).—**di**.

**ḍalah**, *v.tr.*, divorce; **sadeḥda ḍalahod bad igaga furaisantahai** (a kind of swearing by which they pledge themselves to divorce).

**dalo**, *f.n.*, top of the head.

**dalol**, *m.n.*, (numeral) one-third.

**damoh** (*see ku damoh*), *v.tr.*, put on a plaster, poultice.

**damoh**, *m.n.*, cataplasm, poultice.—**hi**.

**damur**, *m.n.*, tar, pitch.—**ki**.

**dan** (*see Part I.*); **wa dantisi**, or **wa isagi iyo danti**, it is his concern; **aya dan leh?** who has anything to say? **ana dan leh**, I have something to say; **nin o ḍan u ma lihi**, I care for nobody.

**dardar**, *m.n.*, the three stones on which they put their boiler.—**ki**.

**daren**, *v.tr.*, perceive; **darema**, **wan daremi**.

**daren**, *f.n.*, perception, sensation.—**ti**.

**darfa'**, *m.n.*, dysentery (in horses and cattle).—**i'hi**.

**wa ḍebai**, *locution*, he has committed fornication, adultery; **wa i ḍebai**, he has committed adultery with me. These expressions are used in the Oga-den, and by the Dulbanteh and Darod.

**deg** (*see Part I.*); **ku dega**, **ku degta**, *a.*, adhesive.

**degta dahasheda**, *locution*, the tip of the ear.

**dein**, *f.n.*, omission, leaving.—**ti**.

**dein ka tur**, *m.n.*, delator, denunciator.

**deman**, *m.n.*, diamond.—**ki**.

**dembab**, *v.i.*, sin, commit a sin.

**dembabi**, *v.c.*, make him sin.

**si derai**, *v.tr.*, deepen (sink far below the surface).

**derai**, *v.i.*, run quick (as a gazelle).

**deraiyai**, *a.v.*, rapid, swift, quick in running.

**dergi**, *v.tr.*, satiate, make him abound, give him as much as he wishes.

**derjin**, *m.n.*, a dozen.—**ki**.

**didi**, *m.n.*, muddy place.—**gi**.

**didi**, *m.n.*, the getting angry, wild in playing.—**gi**.

**didi**, *v.i.*, get angry; **didiya**, **wan didiyi**.

**didib**, *f.n.*, declivity, slope (so abrupt that it is impossible to stand on).—**ti**.

**didibso**, *v.i.*, stretch out the legs.

**didibsan**, *a.*, having the legs extended, stretched out.

**dif**, *num.*, few, a little.

**difad** or **dufad**, *m.n.*, a twitch, a quick pull.—**ki**.

**dignin**, *f.n.*, denunciation.—**ti**.

**digri**, *m.n.*, elegy, song of lamentation.—**gi**.

**dilid**, *f.n.*, murder.—**di**; or **dil**, *m.n.*, homicide.—**ki**.

**dillo ka dig**, *v.tr.*, prostitute.

**diman**, *v.i.*, decrease, grow less; **dinma**, **wan dinmi**.

(*nin*) **dimanaya**, *a.*, dying man.

**an diman karin**, *a.*, immortal.

**dina'**, *m.n.*, fillet (the loins of oxen, horses, &c.—**ki**, —**yo** (see **sarar**)).

**dira'**, *v.tr.*, measure; *a.*, **wan —i**.

**diran** (*nin*), *a.*, a hero, a man never afraid; **ninki dirana**, the hero.

**diranaw**, *v.att.*, be a hero.

**dirandiro**, *f.n.*, oral report about somebody.

**dirih**, *f.n.*, puddle or muddy standing water.—**di**.

**dog**, *f.n.*, consequence.—**ti**.

**dol**, *f.n.*, the second tooth (upper and under one).—**shi**, —**o**.

**iss u don**, *v.tr.*, affiancè, betroth.

**donanan**, *f.n.*, affiancè, betrothing.—**ti**.

**du**, *v.tr.*, remove, keep off; —**a**, **wan —i**; **ka —**, keep from, dissuade.

**đuban**, *a.*, long, acute (see **der**); **san đuban**, a long nose; **sanki đubna**, the ...

**duf**, *m.n.*, storm, tempest.—**ki**; **duf ba dahaya**, there is a storm.

**iss ku dufo**, *v.tr.*, drink liquors, wine, make yourself drunk (*lit.* beat yourself).

**ku dug**, *v.tr.*, beat.

**dugo**, *v.i.*, look; **dugta**, **wan dugan**.

**dugtan**, *v.p.*, be aiming at; **dugtama**, **wan dugtami**.

**dūl mar**, *v.tr.*, win, overcome.

**đumal**, *v.tr.*, marry your sister-in-law, marry a second time.

**dumo'**, *f.n.*, size.—**di**; — **wein**, big; — **yar**, thin, small.

## E.

**edeg**, *m.n.*, a small fold for lambs and kids (within the enclosure).—**gi**.

**ekan**, *f.n.*, likeness, resemblance.—**ti**.  
**ku eri** (*see* Dictionary), *v.tr.*, drive into; **musmar ku eri**, drive in a nail; **ka eri**, drive out.  
**ergo** (*see* Dictionary), *f.n.*, embassy.

## F.

**fadilad**, *f.n.*, virtue.—**di**.  
**fadi** (*see* Dictionary); **fadi far-daah**, a herd of horses; **fadi lo'ah**, a herd of neat cattle.  
**fag**, *v.tr.*, take off the warp or the woof of cloth to make thread.  
**fahmad**, *f.n.*, memory.—**di**.  
**fakir**, *m.n.*, a Mussulman fakir.—**ki**.  
**fakirow**, *v.tr.*, beg (alms); **si** —, beg always; **ninkasi wa fakir-anyahai**, this man is always doing the same work.  
**falahnimo**, *f.n.*, pride.  
**falau**, *m.n.*, means.—**gi**.  
**fali**, *v.tr.*, foretell, predict; **ninki ba i faliyai inan gor dow dimanaya**, the man foretold me that I was to die soon.  
**fallid**, *m.n.*, stump of a tooth.—**ki**.  
**iss fani**, *v.i.*, presume of yourself, boast.  
**fanah gara'is**, *m.n.*, beating repeatedly on the knuckles.—**ki**.  
**farrin**, *f.n.*, the word said.—**ti**;  
**farrin igu gei**, go and tell him what I said to you.

**fayo**, *m.n.pl.*, features, face.—**ihi**;  
**fayo wanaksan**, nice features;  
**fayih wanaksana**, the ... (*see* **horisho**).  
**fenfenad** or **fenfenasho**, *m.n., f.n.*, gnawing.—**ki**, —**di**.  
**fid**, *m.n.*, first part of the night, from sunset to 8 o'clock.  
**fihnan**, *f.n.*, sharpness, acuteness.—**ti**.  
**fuhsi**, *m.n.*, drinking.—**gi**.  
**fuhfuhso**, *v.i.*, gully, make noise with the lips in drinking (*see* **kalo**).  
**fuji** or **so fuji**, *v.tr.*, separate, take out (*see* **ruji**); **kala** —, separate (two things joined).

## G.

**gabil**, *f.n.*, a skin of a cow or a camel used to shade children when on camels.—**shi**.  
**gaha'id** or **gaha'ir**, *m.n.*, raw fruit.—**ki**.  
**galibah**, *m.n.*, evaporation.—**hi**.  
**galibihi**, *v.tr., v.i.*, evaporate.  
**gamod**, *m.n.*, water coming from the **gadod**, curdled milk.—**ki**.  
**gamun**, *m.n.*, stick of an arrow.—**ki**.  
**gana'**, *m.n.*, the great gut.—**i'hi**.  
**gantai**, *f.n.*, arrow.—**shi**. (When the stick and the arrow are joined they form the arrow, which is called **fallad**, **gantai**, **degalai**.)

**ka gar hel** or **garow**, *v.p.*, be convicted.

**gara'is**, *m.n.*, flagellation.—**ki**.

**gawadi**, *f.n.*, cart, car.—**di**.

**geiso** (*see gei*), *v.r.*, bring your part.

**gidihan**, *indef. num.*, general.

**giringiri**, *v.tr.*, roll up.

**gunanad**, *m.n.*, agony, last moments.—**ki**.

**guro**, *f.n.*, a place prepared on camels for small children.

## H.

**hab**, *v.tr.*, clean a plate by eating what remains on it.

**habebsan**, *a.*, hoarse.

**habo**, *v.tr.*, gather fuel, firewood.

**had hodol**, *m.n.*, evening shadow.—**ki**.

**hadir**, *a.*, present; **wa ku hadir**, he is present.

**hadiri**, *v.tr.*, pass the review.

**hadiris**, *m.n.*, review.—**ki**.

**hag Ebbehen** or **Ebbahai**, *locution*, towards God, for the sake of God.

**haga or hagi**, *ad.*, all right; **wa hagi**, it is all right, good, well, it is so.

**haghago**, *v.i.*, stammer; **haghagta**.

**hahnimo**, *f.n.*, justice.

**hajolad**, *f.n.*, talisman (made of silver, and ordinarily tied to the upper part of the arm).—**di**.

**iss ku halai**, *v.r.*, rely upon.

**haleil**, *v.tr.*, catch, reach.

**hamasho**, *f.n.*, backbiting.—**di**.

**hangarara**, *m.n.*, a kind of centipede.—**ihi** (*see Dictionary*).

**haransan**; **wah waliba iga haransan**, an oath often used by the Somalis. (By this oath they bind themselves to a divorce.)

**hardi**, *m.n.*, shock.—**gi**.

**hardi**, *v.tr.*, shock.—**ya**; **wan hardiyi**.

**hasakab**, *m.n.*, accent (sign).—**ki**.

**hashwad**, *f.n.*, wreck, shipwreck.—**di**.

**haskul**, *f.n.*, tow (made from the bark of trees).—**shi**.

**kaga hawi**, *v.tr.*, slay, beat without mercy.

**hig**, *m.n.*, tow.—**gi** (*see haskul*).

**higto**, *f.n.*, relation.—**adi**.

**hihlai**, *m.n.*, sob, convulsive sigh.—**hi**.

**hihlai**, *v.i.*, sob.

**hishod**, *m.n.* (*see Dictionary*); *means also* disgrace, discredit, dishonour.

**hilo**, *m.n. sing. and pl.*, wife, wives.—**hi**; **hilaaigu wa sadehdi dalahadod inaiyan ahalka ku jirahain**, I divorce you by three divorces (oath having the same meaning as that of the word **dalah**, *which see*).

**hilo badan**, *a.*, polygamist.

**hogo**, *v.i.*, slouch; **hogta**, **wan hogan**.

**hogasho**, *f.n.*, slouch.—**adi**.

**hub**, *m.n.*, slough of a snake.—**ki**.

**hubal**, *a.*, certain, sure.  
**hundur**, *f.n.*, dysentery.—**ti**.  
**hunguriyai**, *v.tr.*, envy.—**ya**, —**n**.

## H.

**ha**, *m.n.*, incense.—**hi**.  
**habil**, *m.n.*, skins sewn together and used as cradles for babies.—**ki**.  
**hahabad**, *f.n.*, prostitute.—**di**; **ha-habo**, —**ihi** (*plur.*), prostitutes.  
**hahabad ka dig**, *v.tr.*, prostitute.  
**hado**, *f.n.*, dinner.  
**haibai**, *a.*, adulterated; **wa ru-biad haibaiah** or **haibaah**, this rupee is adulterated, is false.  
**haisaran**, *f.n.*, ratan (cane).—**ti**.  
**haisaramai**, *v.tr.*, flog.  
**halab**, *f.n.*, shagginess.—**ti**.  
**halab leh**, *a.*, shagged, shaggy, hairy, rough, having long hair.  
**hamir**, *m.n.*, ferment, yeast.—**ki**.  
**hamis**, *m.n.*, poisonous arrow; **kolka falladdu dohbantahai wahha la yidahda hamis**, when the arrow is poisoned they call it hamis.  
**hamri**, *m.n.*, liquor, wine.—**gi**.  
**hasanad**, *f.n.*, treasure.—**di**.  
**hodus ka dig, ka samai**, *v.tr.*, sanctify, consecrate.  
**hon**, *v.tr.*, wound, hurt.  
**horanso**, *v.tr.*, stretch out.  
**horis ho**, *m.n.pl.*, features.—**ihi**.  
**hud**, *f.n.*, person, nature, self.—**di**.  
**hudum**, *m.n.*, spike, stake.—**ki**.

**huhub**, *m.n.*, sneer, ludicrous scorn.—**ki**.  
**hubihi**, *v.tr.*, sneer, scorn.  
**humbaho**, *v.i.*, fall sick again;  
**humbahda, wan humbahan**.

## K.

**ka'anut**, *m.n.*, holy order.—**ki**.  
**kabo**, *v.i.*, gully.  
**kabul**, *m.n.*, corporal (of police).—**ki**.  
**kanfur**, *m.n.*, camphor.—**ki**.  
**katholik**, *m.n.*, Catholic.—**gi**; **katholigaah**, a Catholic.  
**kidif**, *v.tr.*, tear or cut into small pieces; **kidfa, wan kidfi**.  
**kilkilai**, *v.tr.*, tickle.  
**korban**, *m.n.*, Eucharist, Communion.—**ki**.  
**Kristos**, *prop.n.*, Christ.  
**kudmo**, *f.n.*, sodomy (*used also for fornication; see wasmo*).  
**kurtun**, *m.n.*, stump of a tree become dry.

## I.

**idan**, *m.n.*, authority, dominion.—**ki**.  
**idan** or **u idin** (*see u idin in Dictionary*).  
**ifharistiya**, *m.n.*, Eucharist.—**ihi**.  
**ih**, *f.n.*, suffocation, smothering.—**di**.  
**ihsan**, *a.v.*, suffocated.

**ihsanaw**, *v.att.*, be suffocated.  
**'iji**, *v.tr.*, suffocate, smother.  
**ilah**, *f.n.*, quarrel, strife.—**ti**.  
**Inanka**, —**i**, —**u**, *n.*, the Son  
 (Second Person of the Blessed  
 Trinity).  
**ina**, *a.*, any (*see in*, part, piece).

## J.

**jawan**, *f.n.*, stock, store.—**ti**.  
**ha i ged or jed min**, do not dis-  
 tract me.  
**dinta jahad**, *v.tr.*, backslide (in  
 religion), apostatize.  
**jidhadasho**, *f.n.*, incarnation.  
**jirso**, *v.i.*, be old; **wilkasu todoba**  
**jirsai** or **jirsadai**, this boy is  
 seven years old; **so** —, take  
 shelter; **ahalka so jirso**.  
**jori**, *f.n.*, bay.—**di**.  
**junub**, *f.n.*, pollution during  
 sleep.—**ti**; **iss ku** —, have a  
 pollution during sleep.

## L.

**labho**, *f.n.*, pit of the stomach.  
**lalad**, *m.n.*, a swing.—**ki**.  
**lilah**, *m.n.* (*see Dictionary*), God.  
 —**hi**. This word means espe-  
 cially 'the truth.'  
**limad**, *m.n.*, slough, a deep miry  
 place.—**ki**.  
**liturgiyad**, *f.n.*, liturgy.—**di**.  
**lol**, *v.i.*, play.

**loli**, *v.tr.*, amuse, cause to play.  
**lol**, *m.n.*, boughs used in making  
 the Somali hut (*see dig lola*).  
 —**ki**.  
**lul**, *v.i.*, hang.

## M.

**madal**, *m.n.*, a measure of un-  
 cooked rice.—**ki**.  
**madowbow**, *v.p.*, be black.  
**mahawi**, *m.n.*, tempter, misleader  
 (in religion only).—**gi**.  
**maid**, *v.tr.* (*see Dictionary*), bap-  
 tize.  
**maidasho**, *f.n.*, baptism.  
**ma'run**, *m.n.*, chrism.—**ki**.  
**masar**, *m.n.*, handkerchief.—**ki**.  
**mashad**, *f.n.*, ointment, unction.  
 —**di**; **mashadda ahirah** or  
**mashadda dadka buka**, Ex-  
 tremite Unction.  
**ma'shar**, *m.n.*, lesson.—**ki**.  
**meri**, *v.tr.*, marry.  
**merso**, *v.r.*, marry (yourself).  
**mestira**, *m.n.*, mystery.—**hi**.  
**midmid u tiri**, *v.tr.*, enumerate.  
**midnimo**, *f.n.*, unity.  
**mindā?** *part. int. neg.*, is it not?  
**miran**, *a.v.*, clear, limpid.  
**iss misan**, *v.i.*, swing, see-saw.  
**miskinad**, *f.n.*, beggar (woman).  
 —**di**.  
**salibka ku mismar**, *v.tr.*, crucify.  
**mot**, *m.n.*, death.—**ki**.  
**mud**, *m.n.*, the place after the  
**shaf** in the camel's chest.—**ki**.  
**ka mud bidi**, *v.tr.*, transfix.

**muhallis**, *m.n.*, Saviour.—**ki**.  
**mulk**, *m.n.*, throne.—**gi**.  
**mulki**, *m.n.*, kingdom.—**gi**.  
**murwai**, *v.tr.*, honour, respect.

**N.**

**iss na'**, *v.r.* (see **na'**, Dictionary),  
 abnegate, renounce yourself.  
**iss ne'bahan**, *f.n.*, abnegation.  
 —**ti**.  
**nab**, *v.tr.*, splash; **timaha nab**,  
 splash your hair flat with lime  
 or mud; **ku** —, glue.  
**nabar yel**, *v.tr.*, wound, hurt.  
**nabid** or **nebid**, *m.n.*, wine.—**ki**.  
**nahsan**, *a.v.*, charitable, merciful.  
**dab nared**, *m.n.*, hell-fire.—**ki**.  
**niyed**, *f.n.*, conscience.—**di**.  
**lolol**, *f.n.*, life.—**shi**.

**O.**

**ohon daran** or **ohon la**, *a.*, ignorant.  
**ori** or **'uri**, *f.n.*, wife, lady, woman.  
 —**di**.

**R.**

**Rabbi**, *m.n.*, God.—**gi**. This word  
 means especially 'the Lord.'  
**ra'id**, *f.n.*, the accompanying,  
 going along with.

**du'a ku rāg**, *m.n.*, ascetic, pray-  
 ing a long time.—**gi** (see **rāg**,  
 delay ...).  
**rash**, *m.n.*, shot (any kind of  
 shot, as dust-shot ...).—**ki**.  
**rassul**, *m.n.*, Apostolic.—**gi**;  
**djinta rassuligaah**, the Apos-  
 tolic religion.  
**raya**, *ad.*, right.  
**rido**, *v.r.*, pitch, throw, upset  
 yourself; **ridda**, **wan ridan**.  
**biyih** **'arrada rogai**, *locution*,  
 the Deluge (see **dād**).  
**(nin) rogmāi**, *a.*, abashed.  
**u ronaw**, *v.tr.*, benefit, do good to.  
**ruh**, *m.n.*, spirit, mind.—**hi**.  
**ruhha hoduskaah**, *prop. n.*, the  
 Holy Ghost (Third Person of  
 the Blessed Trinity).  
**rumāisi**, *m.n.*, affirmation.—**gi**.  
**rutbah**, *m.n.*, ceremony, rite.—**hi**;  
**rutab**.—**ti** (*plur.*).

**S.**

**Sadehmidnimada**, —**i**, *prop. n.*,  
 the Trinity (of God).  
**sahalan**, *a.v.*, easy.  
**seg**, *v.tr.*, miss, omit; **saladdi**  
**ban segai**, I omitted, missed  
 the prayer.  
**segasho**, *f.n.*, omission.  
**shahawad**, *f.n.*, passion (of the  
 soul).—**di**.  
**shirud** or **shurud**, *m.n.*, cigar.—**ki**.  
**sig** or **la wah**, *v.tr.*, miss in  
 aiming at.

sigarad, *m.n.*, cigar, cigarette.—  
ki.

sir, *v.tr.*, cheat, deceive, trick  
(in playing).

sir, *f.n.*, a cheating in a game,  
trick.—ti.

sirra, *m.n.*, sacrament.—hi, —yal.

sunarad, *f.n.*, curl (a ringlet of  
hair).—di.

surad, *f.n.*, chapter.—di.

## T.

tegid, *f.n.*, the going ...—di (*see*  
tag, go).

tahadiska dabihadda, *n.*, con-  
secration (at Mass).

iss ku talabsan, *a.v.*, crossed,  
lying across.

tambuk, *m.n.*, tent (of Europeans).  
—gi.

tarak, *v.tr.*, apostatize, backslide  
(in religion).

tarik, *m.n.*, apostate, backslider.  
—gi.

tarbiyad, *f.n.*, operation.—di ;  
tarbiyad hun, awkwardness.

taubadlaan, *f.n.*, impenitence.—  
ti.

tawila, *m.n.*, fortune-teller.—hi.

a tosi, *v.tr.*, encourage (*see* tos,  
right).

tulan, *a.v.*, accumulated, heaped.

iss tun (*see* tun, forge), *v.i.*, clash ;  
ku tun, strike upon.

tumin, *f.n.*, show, exposure.—ti.

## U.

udbi, *m.n.*, cotton.—gi.

ugadsi, *m.n.*, chase, hunting.—gi.

ugadso, *v.tr.*, hunt.

ulaka', *f.n.*, will.—di ; ninka

ulaka'disu wa mid baan, the  
will of that man is a bad one.

ulaka' ... u, *ad.*, wilfully.

ulaka'ah, *a.*, wilful.

umasho, *f.n.*, creation.

'unid, *f.n.*, eating.—di.

ur, *v.i.*, smell.—a, wan —i.

urur hidigaah, *m.n.*, constella-  
tion.—hi.

usar, *m.n.*, scum.—ki ; usarka  
ka safai, skim.

## W.

wabayaisan, *a.v.*, baneful, poi-  
sonous.

wado (*see* wad), *v.r.*, go on (for  
yourself).

wadi', *v.tr.*, preach ; —ya, wan  
wadi'i.

wahtiga sonka, *locution*, Lent,  
the quadragesimal fast.

wajib. This word means 'must,'  
'obliged,' 'necessary'; it is  
used as follows: 1st pers., igu  
wajib, I must, I am obliged, it  
is necessary for me; 2nd pers.,  
kugu wajib; 3rd pers. sing. and  
plur., ku wajib; 1st pers. plur.,  
ina ku wajib; 2nd pers. plur.,  
idin ku wajib.



**wal** (*root*), *v.tr.*, *v.i.*, madden, to become mad.

**walah**, *f.n.*, thing.—**di**. This word is especially used for invisible things.

**tobanka wasiyadod**, decalogue.

**waslado**, *m.n.*, liver (of camels).—**hi**.

**weidafi**, *v.tr.*, throw, cast headlong; **so** —, **iss** —, throw yourself.

**weisweis**, *v.tr.*, distract.

**weisweis**, *m.n.*, distraction.—**ki**.

**wer**, *m.n.*, a linen surrounding the head (emblem of mourning).—**ki**.

**wer**, *v.tr.*, surround the head ... on account of mourning.

**wero**, *v.r.*, surround your head ...; **werta**, **wan weran**.

**wah ka werar**, *v.tr.*, fight with.

**wiswis**, *m.n.*, doubt, uncertainty.

**wiswislaan**, *f.n.*, without any doubt, certainty.

## Y.

**yala**, *ad.*, often (*see ya*).

**yel nah**, *v.tr.*, curry (dress tanned leather).

LONDON :

PRINTED BY GILBERT AND RIVINGTON, LIMITED  
ST. JOHN'S HOUSE, CLERKENWELL, E.C.











